web: https://rlgjaar.com ISSN: 2998-4459

April 2026 | Volume 3 | Issue 4(II)

ROYAL INTERNATIONAL GLOBAL JOURNAL OF ADVANCE AND APPLIED RESEARCH

Double-blind peer-reviewed /refereed, open access online International journal

Chief Editor
Dr. Santosh P. Mane

Published By :

Royal International Global LLC

web: https://rlgjaar.com ISSN: 2998-4459

April 2026 | Volume 3 | Issue 4(II)

Double-blind peer-reviewed /refereed, open access online International journal

Published By :

Royal International Global LLC

16192 Coastal Highway, County of Sussex,
Lewes, Delaware 19958
United States of America (USA)
Web: https://royaligllc.us
Email: ceo@royaligllc.us
Mob: (+1) 3023033026

JOURNAL PARTICULARS

Name of Journal	Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Frequency	Monthly (Jan to Dec) {12 issues per year}
ISSN	2998-4459
Publisher	Royal International Global LLC 16192 Coastal Highway, County of Sussex, Lewes, Delaware 19958 USA Email: rlgjaar.com@gmail.com Website: https://royaligllc.us
Chief Editor	Santosh P. Mane
Copy right	Royal International Global LLC
Starting Year	July 2024
Subject	Multi-Disciplinary (Science, Social Science, Commerce etc. Subject)
Review Process	Double Blind Review Process
Language	English
Publication Format	online
Access	OPEN ACCESS
License	Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
Phone No.	(+1) 3023033026
Email	rlgjaar.com@gmail.com
Journal Website	https://rlgjaar.com
Registered office Address	CEO Royal International Global LLC 16192 Coastal Highway, County of Sussex, Lewes, Delaware 19958 United States of America (USA) Email: ceo@royaligllc.us
Admin. Office Address	CEO Royal International Global LLC 16192 Coastal Highway, County of Sussex, Lewes, Delaware 19958 United States of America (USA) Email: ceo@royaligllc.us

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research

Volume No-3, Issue-4(II), April-2026
Publication Language – English
Periodicity of Publication- Monthly
Email: rlgjaar.com@gmail.com
Journal Website: https://rlgjaar.com
Mob: (+1) 3023033026

CHIEF EDITOR
Dr. Santosh P. Mane
CEO, Royal International Global LLC
16192 Coastal Highway, County of Sussex, Lewes, Delaware 19958 USA
Email: rlgjaar.com@gmail.com
Mob: (+1) 3023033026

EXECUTIVE EDITOR

Dr. Praveen G. Saptarshi
Visiting Faculty
Salisbury University, United States

Dr. Ranjit Gurav
Post Doctoral Researcher
Primary
Texas State University
San Marcos, United States

Dr. Lal Mervin Dharmasiri
Senior Professor and Chair
Head of Geography
University of Kelaniya, Sri Lanka.

Dr. Sambhaji. D. Shinde
Professor
Dept. of Geography
Shivaji University, Kolhapur (MS), India

Dr. F. M. Nadaf
Officiating Principal,
Government College of Commerce and Economics
Borda-Margao, Goa.

Dr. Harish. B. Tipe
Professor
Head Dept. of Geography
Vasundhara Kala Mahavidyalaya, Jule Solapur (MS) India

Dr. Vinayak P. Dhulap
Director, School of Earth Sciences, &
Head, Department of Environmental Science,
Punyashlok Ahilyadevi Holkar Solapur University,
Solapur - 413 255 (Maharashtra) India

ASSOCIATE EDITOR

BABALOLA, Ayodele Samuel
Department of Pure and Applied Zoology,
Federal University of Agriculture, PMB
2240, Abeokuta, Ogun State, Nigerian

Dr. Munther Moh'd Ibrahim Zyoud
Assistant Professor of English Language Teaching Methods-Al-Quds Open University, Palestine.

Dr. Kedar Rijal
Chairperson
Environmental Modelling and Management
Central Department Of Environmental Sciences, Nepal

Dr. A. G. Amarasinha
Senior Lecturer Grade
University of Kelaniya, Sri Lanka.

Dr. Gajanan Ghodake
Department of Biological and Environmental Science, Dongguk University-Seoul, South Korea.

ASSISTANT EDITOR AND REVIEWERS

Dr. Tushti Sharma
Royal School of Languages,
The Assam Royal Global University,
Guwahati, Assam

Dr. Gyanaranjan Sahoo
Extension Scientist
Orissa University of Agriculture & Technology, Orissa
India

Dr. Kulkarni Swanand Gajanan
Associate Professor,
Mechanical Engineering Department,
S.K.N. Sinhgad College of Engineering,
Korti, Pandharpur-413306.

Dr. Sandeep Rout
Faculty of Agriculture,
Sri Sri University, Cuttack, Odisha

Dr. Daneshwar. R. Pandey
Assistant Professor,
Head Of Department
S.S Agrawal College Of Commerce And Management Navsari Gujarat

PUBLISHER
Royal International Global LLC
16192 Coastal Highways, County of Sussex, Lewes, Delaware 19958 USA
Email: subarti2024@gmail.com website: https://royaligllc.us

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Index

Sr. No.	Paper Title	Page No.
1	Quantitative Analysis of Cropping Pattern and Crop Combination Regions in Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar District Using Weaver's Method **M. V. Suryawanshi, J. D. Wetal**	1-6
2	Studies On Zero Budget Farming at Savardev Village, 'Tansa Wildlife Sanctury' **Hera Mhd. Akhtar Ansari, Dilip K. Kakavipure**	7-10
3	The Expanding Space Between Sports Facilities and Sportsmen in India (2020–2025) **Dr. Chandrakant R. Mhatre**	11-15
4	Cardiovascular Fitness Training in Microgravity Environments **Ishwar Nana Apar,Dr. Chandrakant R. Mhatre**	16-18
5	Indian Sports History from Ancient Age **Dr. Jayawant Anjana Vasant Mane**	19-21
6	Information Professionals in the Post-Informational Society: New Roles and Challenges **Patel Amit Kumar**	22-27
7	Psychological Benefits of Physical Activity for Astronaut Performance **Shravan Venkateshwarlu Jujuri, Dr. Chandrakant R. Mhatre**	28-30
8	Psychology of Recovery for Athlete Health **Mohini Pandurang Patankar, Dr. Chandrakant R. Mhatre**	31-33
9	Strategies for Successfully Organizing a Sports Event **Harsh Pravin Goradkar, Dr. Chandrakant R. Mhatre**	34-35
10	Speed V/S Accuracy: An Analytical Study of Editorial Practices in 24×7 News Broadcasting **Priyanka Jadhav – Thakur**	36-41
11	Environmental Space and Human Health in India: Spatial Patterns, Risks, and Policy Challenges (2020–2026) **Dr. R. L. Rupwate**	42-46
12	Evolving Framework of Space Governance in India: An Overview of The Indian Space Policy 2023 **Madhavi M. Macha /Chindam,Aiman Jamshed Shaikh,Archana Kurpatwar/More**	47-50
13	Geospatial Assessment of Climate Change Impacts on Alphonso Mango Cultivation Patterns in Devgad, Sindhudurg **Nilesh Mohanrao Wankhade**	51-56
14	Agro-Tourism in Nashik District, Maharashtra: An Assessment of Economic, Cultural, and Environmental Impacts **Bharati Anil Chaudhari,**	57-61
15	Analysing Human Emotions in John Keats' Ode to Nightingale **Siddhant Sudhir Ghagas**	62-64
16	Critical study of Different crops is grown in different space in Maharashtra	65-71

	Yashvi Jain, Susmita Bhattacharya	
17	Critical study of various culture and space in Maharashtra **Prabhakar M. Gaikwad**	**72-76**
18	From Policy to Legislation: The Need for a Comprehensive Indian Space Activities Act **Lalitkumar Sindhu Prakash Tayade**	**77-79**
19	Geographical Study of Tourism in Karjat & Khalapur Talukas of Raigad District, Maharashtra, India **Sagar Raju Sasane,Dr. Raju Lahanu Rupawate**	**80-88**
20	Indigenous Astronomy in India: A Historical study of Stars, Calendars and Space Interpretation Kishor Hirakant Agiwale,Pushpanjali Yadav	**89-92**
21	Land Use Land Cover Change Detection Analysis of Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar District Using Remote Sensing & GIS **Dr. Bhore Chatragun Udhav, Pagare Rakesh Ramesh**	**93-97**
22	Legal Adaptation in The Digital Era: Bridging Space Technology and International Law. **Suzain Sameer Fouzi**	**98-102**
23	The New Digital Era of Women Entrepreneurship **Chetna Prashant Jadhav, Dr. Suresh Bhaskar Dhake**	**103-106**
24	Ocean Space Impact on Fishery Occupation in Konkan, Maharashtra **Dr. Baban K. Singare**	**107-109**
25	Scope of Agricultural Development in Dhule District Special Case Study of Baripada Village, Maharashtra **Dr. Priyanka D. Nikumbh.**	**110-112**
26	Seven Million Negotiations: Spatial Anarchy and Unwritten Order aboard Mumbai Local Trains **Hadley Quadros**	**113-116**
27	Smart Tourism Planning through GIS and Geospatial Technologies **Panali Saner, Dr. Dattatraya Harpale,Dr. Smita Harane**	**117-120**
28	Smart Village, Rural Tourism and Cultural Development: Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar District a Geographical Study **Dr. Sunil Khandebharad**	**121-123**
29	Socio-Economic Growth and Sustainable Tourism Development (STD) in Palghar District: A Geographical Analysis **Chetna Shailesh Chodankar**	**124-129**
30	Space Technologies as Catalysts of Economic Growth: Emerging Trends and Future Prospects **Ketan Bharat Shevale**	**130-134**
31	Space technologies shaping in economic future **Vilas rajaram mohite**	**135-137**
32	The Concept of Space (Ākāśa) in the Upaniṣads: A Metaphysical and Spiritual Inquiry **Dr. Rina Avinash Pitale Puradkar**	**138-142**
33	The Importance of Personal Space in Human Life **Shilpa Ashok Gupta**	**143-146**

34	The Mind as a Creator of Space: Psychological and Philosophical Perspectives **Ansari Saniya**	147-149
35	Trauma, Space, and Fragmented Identities in Michael Ondaatje's The English Patient **Bhawana Purohit**	150-152
36	Understanding Economic Development Through Place and Space **Nitin Uttam Khot,Anil Laxmandas Kesarwani**	153-155
37	Understanding Place and Space in Psychology: Cognition, Behaviour, and Well-Being **Mahesh Shamrao Patil**	156-157
38	Use of Artificial Intelligence in Geographical Studies in various space: An Overview **Dr. Tathe S. V.**	158-161
39	Women and Space: Spatial Constraints and Labour Vulnerability in the Bhiwandi Textile Cluster **Laxmi Premchand Kesharwani**	162-167
40	Transformation of Settlement Space Under Planned Urban Development: A Case Study of Navi Mumbai **Nikita Shitala Prasad Yadav, Sunny Laxman Yadav**	168-172
41	Comparative study of Agriculture pattern depends upon various Space in Konkan Region and western Maharashtra **Dr. Bhalerao Ashok Shahaji**	173-178
42	Philosophical Study of Time and Space **Dienesh Santosh Halor**	179-180
43	The Philosophy of Time and Space **Dr.Radhika Mohan Pathak**	181-183
44	Cartographies of Global Mobility and Imperial Space in Jules Verne's Around the World in Eighty Days **Dhiraj Sudhakar Patil, Ashok Shriram Jadhav**	184-185
45	Cultural, Ethnic and Familial Spaces in Anjum Hassan's "Immanuel Kant in Shillong" in Difficult Pleasures **Laiba Farheen Hussain**	186-188
46	Diasporic Space in the Jhumpa Lahiri's The Namesake **Sneha Siman Tare**	189-190
47	Ecological and Cultural Spaces in Kamala Markandya's The Coffer Dams **Mamta Gupta**	191-196
48	Emergency in India: A Political Space in Rohinton Mistry's A Fine Balance **Dr. Ashwini V. Ovhal**	197-199
49	Forest as Heterotopic Space in A Midsummer Night's Dream by William Shakespeare **Swapnil Goba Patil, Prashant Shivaji Wagh**	200-202
50	Narrating the Great Displacement: Climate Migration, Urban Vulnerability, and Cultural Adaptation in Amitav Ghosh's Gun Island	203-207

	Rashmi Ramesh Purke	
51	Place & Placelessness: A Geofeminist Study of Select Plays by Bhasa, Shudraka, and Kalidasa **Dr. Dhrumi Shah, Dr. Manjiree Atul Vaidya**	**208-211**
52	Reader Agency and the Expansion of Liminal Narrative Space: A Comparative Study of Interactive Fiction **Shivam Bhanushali, Dr. Sudhir V. Nikam**	**212-217**
53	S(p(ace)s) in Caleb Azumah Nelson's Small Worlds **Dimple Prajapati**	**218-221**
54	Scrapes of the Self: Spatial Imagination and Creative Identity Landscapes of Belonging and Expression **Shrikant Goba Patil**	**222-224**
55	Space and Human Survival in Poul Anderson's Tau Zero **Aleesa Seemab Khot**	**225-227**
56	Space in Jeanette Winterson's The Stone Gods: An Ecocritical and Post Humanitarian Perspective **Bhima Kishanrao Paikrao**	**228-230**
57	The Concept Of 'Space' in the poetry of Dilip Chitre **Varsha Yogesh Savale**	**231-233**
58	The Evolution of Cultural Identity in Diaspora Literature of the Space Age **Manohar O Mahale,Rakhi Panchagalle**	**234-236**
59	The Moon as Muse: Love, Mystery, and Melancholy Across Poems, Stories, and Paintings **Ifra Asad Momin**	**237-239**
60	Town, Spa, and Public Space: Place and Conflict in Ibsen's an Enemy of the People **Jitendra Eknath Tonde**	**240-241**
61	Exploring Subaltern Culture in Kartography through the Spatial Perspectives **Dr. Anita Vasant Ubale**	**242-244**
62	Spatial Shifts and Global Scopes: Rereading Jhumpa Lahiri's The Lowland through Appadurai's Scopes Framework **Dr. Sopan N. Jadhav**	**246-248**
63	Family as a Troubled Space in Vasudhendra's Mohanaswamy **Piyusha Mhalunkar**	**249-252**
64	Sustainable Development in India: Prospects and Problems **Dr. Dilip Uttamrao Phoke**	**253-256**
65	India's Space Policy: Evolution, Framework and Future Prospects **Priya Chavan Morey**	**257-259**
66	Analytical Study of The Economic and Social Impact of The Pradhan Mantri Kisan Samman Nidhi (Pm-Kisan) Scheme on Farmers of The Leva Patidar Community of Jalgaon District **Rupali Milind Patil, Dr. Ratna Kailas Nimbalkar**	**260-264**

67	Problems of GPS Use Among Elderly Auto-Rickshaw Drivers in Rural India **Dr. Rekha Vijay Gore**	**265-269**
68	A Critical Study of the Spatial Occupational Structure of Khopoli Tehsil **Dr. Sachin H. More**	**270-274**
69	Study of Morphometry of Kasardi River for Watershed Management in Panvel Tahsil Region of Raigad District **Dr. Rajendra O. Parmar**	**275-280**
70	Bio Air Pot: An Eco-Friendly Approach for Sustainable Indoor Air Quality Using Epipremnum aureum (Money Plant) and Microbial Soil System, with Potential Applications in Space Stations **Sapna Patil, Bhanuprakash Puli, Ranjeet Bhagat**	**281-284**
71	Mapping Human–Environment Interactions Around Diwanshah Lake Through Spatial Analysis: Ecological Implications. **Ansari Gulista Raees Ahmad, Ansari Naseebullah Kareemullah**	**285-291**
72	Chemical Evolution Across Planetary Environments: Integrating Astrochemistry, Space Materials Science, and Propulsion Chemistry in the Search for Extra-terrestrial Biosignatures **Munazza M. Momin, Tanaji N. Bansode**	**292-294**
73	A study of Emerging Trends and Development of Cruise Tourism in India **Ajit S. Bhoir**	**295-301**

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Quantitative Analysis of Cropping Pattern and Crop Combination Regions in Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar District Using Weaver's Method

M. V. Suryawanshi[1], J. D. Wetal[2]
[1,2] Department of Geography, Dr. Babasaheb Ambedkar Marathwada University, Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar, (Maharashtra

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030401

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 1-6
April 2026

Submitted: 05 Mar. 2026
Revised: 12 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 12 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
M. V. Suryawanshi
Department of Geography, Dr. Babasaheb Ambedkar Marathwada University, Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar, (Maharashtra
Email: drmvs.geo@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21231759

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21231759

Creative Commons

Abstract

In order to comprehend the nature of agricultural diversification and land-use structure, the current study examines the cropping pattern and crop combination areas of Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar District during the 2023–2024 agricultural year. The primary goals are to use a quantitative technique to define crop combination regions, identify dominating crops, and analyse the area-wise distribution of key crops. The study's foundation is secondary data, and deviation analysis has been used to compare hypothetical and real crop percentages using J.C. Weaver's crop combination technique (1954). With 41.84% of the total planted land, cotton is the most common crop, followed by maize (23.30%), pulses (11.84%), and wheat (7.38%). Jowar, bajra, oilseeds, sugarcane, and spices have lower proportions. The district is classified as belonging to a nine-crop combination zone when the deviation value drops from 3382.96 in monocropping to the lowest value of 158.87 in the nine-crop combination. The study emphasises the significance of diverse cropping for sustainable agricultural growth by highlighting a high degree of crop variety, effective land management, and decreased agricultural risk.

Keywords: *Cropping Pattern, Crop Combination, Weaver's Method, Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar District*

Introduction

Numerous research groups, academic researchers, scientists, planners, and others working in the subject of agricultural geography have begun to take notice of agricultural regionalisation. The entire agricultural region is of importance to the planner. Despite intense efforts over the past three decades towards industrialisation and urbanisation, agriculture continues to be the foundation of the Indian economy [1]. The foundation of the global population and means of subsistence is agriculture. Approximately 68% of Indians live in rural areas, which account for 22% of the country's GDP. In these areas, 60–70% of the population depends on agriculture [2]. Furthermore, rain feeding accounts for 60% of the nation's net sown area (NSA). Global agricultural production is unpredictable both in terms of time and space due to variations in rainfall [3]. The main output that comes from land resources is essential in forming the economy and the fabric of life, as well as determining the rate at which the society develops and advances. As a result, these circumstances—such as crop combination, crop intensity, crop concentration, and crop diversification—are drawing a lot of attention to the regional agricultural environment. Therefore, the variations in cropping patterns during a specific time period are a clear indication of the changes in agricultural progress [4].

In every part of the world, physical, climatic, socioeconomic, and technological variables contribute to these spatiotemporal variations. The main source of income and livelihood for the working population in India is found in developing states like Uttar Pradesh, Maharashtra, Gujarat, etc., which are also impacted by regional physical characteristics. There is a multifaceted relationship between different elements of the earth's surface and subsurface environment and agriculture and related environments. Satellite-derived data and other space-based inputs are becoming more and more important in regional agricultural and environmental studies [5]. When it comes to aerial mapping, tracking, and tracing spatial entity information with thematic maps at a precise level, GIS approach is more beneficial than traditional map preparation methods [5, 6].

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-ShareAlike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the idential terms.

How to cite this article:
M. V. Suryawanshi, & J. D. Wetal. (2026). Quantitative Analysis of Cropping Pattern and Crop Combination Regions in Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar District Using Weaver's Method. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 1–6. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21231759

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

The analysis of crop combinations using traditional methods was relatively time-consuming, needed more human resources, and was less accuracy-oriented [6]. Crop combination trends have evolved in the modern era, with a stronger statistical foundation and incorporation into Geographic Information System (GIS) software [7, 8]. It is most likely utilised in agricultural or spatial planning when environmental factors are tracked, mapped, and analysed. In a similar vein, the data from Remote Sensing (RS) aids in the creation of higher-resolution, more scientific, and visually appealing digital relief or elevation information of the earth's surface [9]. The correlation between agricultural crops and physiography can be aided by such relief data [10].

Maharashtra's Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar district relies solely on irrigation and rainfed farming. The agricultural farming patterns in different tehsils vary greatly.

With statistical calculations of crop combinations and their integration in GIS software for the creation of theme basis maps, these tendencies of spatiotemporal changes may be appropriately examined [14,15]. For earth scientists, researchers, regional planners, and spatial planners, it is helpful and creative in a variety of decision-making and planning processes connected to agricultural regionalisation. Because of this, the current analysis mostly uses secondary data from the socioeconomic abstract 2023–2024 for the study region.

Study Region:

The state's centre, an elevated region, is home to the Aurangabad District. In the southern region, it is carved out by the Godavari River and its tributaries. The entire district is located in the Godavari Basin, except for a tiny area in the north and northwest that is part of the Tapi drainage. Aurangabad district lies between 19°17' North to 20°40' North latitude and 74°39'East to 76°40' East longitudes. Jalgaon district borders it on the north, Jalna district borders it on the east, Ahmednagar district borders it on the south and southwest, and Nashik district borders it on the west. The district occupies 10,100 square kilometres or 3.28% of Maharashtra. As a result, it comes in at number 72 in India out of 640. Between 2001 and 2011, population growth rate was 27.33%. (Figure 01)

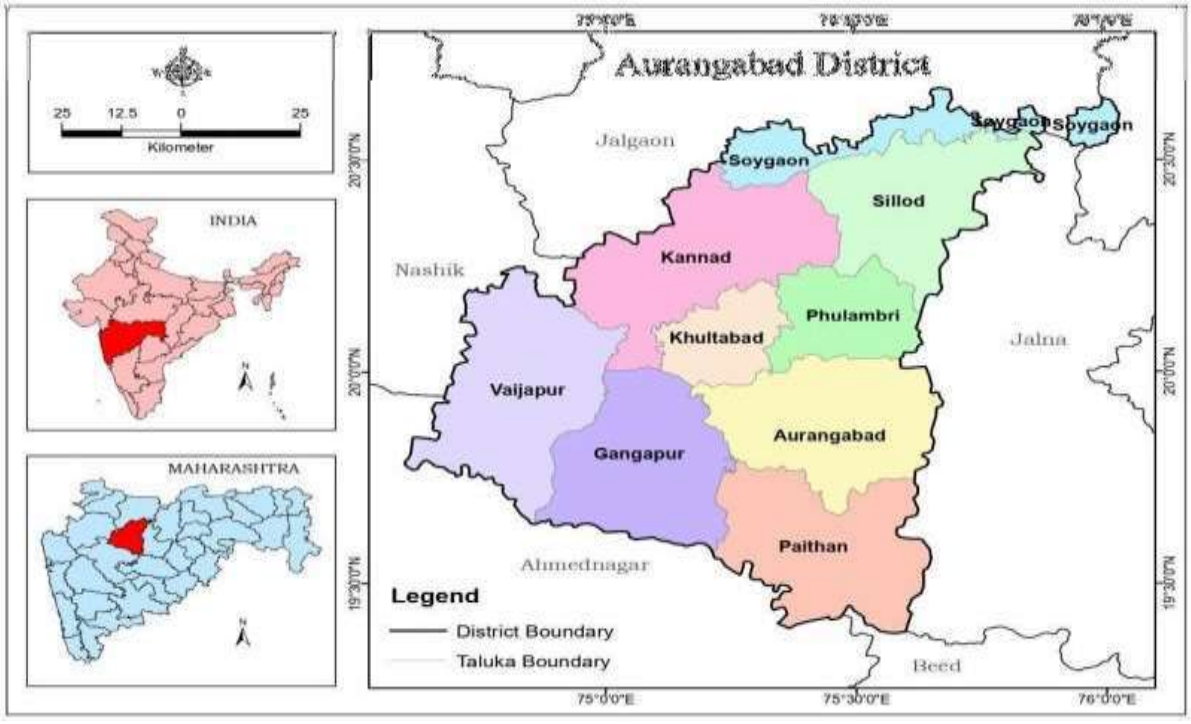


Figure 01: Location map of Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar, Maharashtra

Objective

1. To study the cropping pattern of Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar District.
2. To identify crop combination regions using Weaver's method.
3. To analyze the area-wise dominance of major crops.
4. To assess the level of crop diversification in the district.

Methodology

Information has also been obtained from secondary sources, such as the district handbook for Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar. Numerous government departments also provide Socioeconomic Abstracts and Statistical Reviews 2023-24. Following an effort to assess the and classify the data, cropped area was determined. The data were then precisely and scientifically assembled utilising the pertinent statistical and cartographic approaches. To determine the frequency and scope of cropping patterns in the field, cropping pattern measurements were used. Weaver's approach was improved by other agricultural geography experts, and many academics at the national, regional, and micro levels still employ these altered techniques today. The crop combination of the research area was analysed as an agricultural regionalisation using Weaver's Crop Combination Method (1954), which calculated the divergence of the true percentages of crops for all feasible combinations in the component areaal units

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

versus a theoretical standard. The theoretical curve for the standard measurement was applied as follows:

Table No. 01 Crop Combinations and Hypothetical Percentages of Chhatrapati SambhajinagarDistrict

Crop Combination	Hypothetical Percentage
Monocrop	100 ÷1 = 100 %
Two Crop Combination	100 ÷ 2 = 50 %
Three Crop Combination	100 ÷ 3 = 33.33 %
Four Crop Combination	100 ÷ 4 = 25 %
Five Crop Combination	100 ÷ 5 = 20 %
Ten Crop Combination	100 ÷10 = 10 %

Source: J. C. Weaver Method, 1954

Weaver used the following formula to determine the minimal deviation using the standard deviation method:

$$SD = \frac{\sqrt{\sum d^2}}{n}$$

Whereas,

d = Difference between the actual crop percentage in an area unit and the appropriate percentage in the theoretical

n = Total number of crops in a given combination

The total number of crops in a certain combination It has been praised that Weaver's approach was used to define the crop combination regions in the study area. In the research region, the ratio of crop area to total cultivated area has been considered. The Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar district's percentage share of the top nine crops in the total cultivated area for the reference year 2023–2024 is shown in the following table in decreasing order. Since Weaver noted that square roots were not recovered and that the crucial conclusion was relative rather than absolute, the following actual formula was used.

$$d = \frac{\sum d^2}{n}$$

Result and Discussion

The Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar District's principal crop distribution by area and percentage for the 2023–2024 growing season is shown in this table. It gives a clear image of the district's cropping pattern and the relative value of the various crops. Understanding the dominance of particular crops based on land utilisation is made easier by the analysis. It also shows how farmers' crop selections, irrigation availability, and agroclimatic conditions all have an impact. The importance of food grains, cereals, and cash crops in regional agriculture is shown by comparing area shares. All things considered, the table provides a solid foundation for analysing the district's production and agricultural trends.

Table No. 02 Area & Percentage of Major Crops in Chhatrapati Sambhajinaagr District (2023-24)

Crops	Area under Crops (in Hectares)	Area Percentages
Cotton	389910	41.84
Maize	217180	23.30
Pulses	110347	11.84
Wheat	68815	7.38
Jowar	39540	4.24
Oilseeds	38098	4.09
Sugarcane	27211	2.92
Bajara	21919	2.35
Spices	18959	2.03
Total	**931979**	**100**

Source: 1) Socio-economic abstract of Chhatrapati Sambhajinanagr District-2023-24

2) Computed by Researcher

The Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar District's principal crop distribution by area and percentage for 2023–2024 is displayed in the table. 9,31,979 hectares make up the district's total cultivated area. With 3,89,910 hectares, or 41.84% of the total farmed area, cotton holds the biggest percentage of any crop. This demonstrates unequivocally that cotton is the district's most important crop and a key component of its agricultural economy. With 2,17,180 hectares (23.30%) under cultivation, maize ranks as the second most important crop, demonstrating its increasing importance as a grain for food and fodder. Due to their significance for soil fertility and nutrition, pulses are grown on 1,10,347 hectares, or 11.84% of the total area. With 68,815 hectares (7.38%) devoted to wheat, it is grown moderately under irrigation.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Among traditional crops, bajra makes up 21,919 hectares (2.35%) and jowar 39,540 hectares (4.24%), indicating a somewhat lesser proportion because to shifting cropping patterns. Oilseeds contribute to the production of edible oil on 38,098 hectares (4.09%). The fact that sugarcane, a commodity that requires a lot of water, is planted on 27,211 hectares (2.92%) indicates that there are few yet important irrigation infrastructure. 18,959 hectares (2.03%) are used for spices, making up a small yet significant portion of agriculture. The table shows that while food grains, pulses, and commercial crops make up a lower amount of the cultivated land,cash and cereal crops—particularly cotton and maize—dominate the district's agriculture.

Table No.03 Crop Combination Regions of Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar District -2023-24 (By J.C. Weaver's Method, 1954)

Type of Crop Combination	Hypothetical % (A)	% of the Crops Land Occupy (B)	Deviation (d) (A-B)	d^2	$\sum d^2$	$\frac{\sum d^2}{n}$
Monocrop (One Crop)	100	41.84	58.16	3382.96	3382.96	3382.96
Two Crop Combination	50	41.837	8.16	66.64	779.36	389.68
	50	23.303	26.70	712.72		
Three Crop Combination	33.33	41.84	-8.51	72.37	634.72	211.57
	33.33	23.30	10.03	100.54		
	33.33	11.84	21.49	461.82		
Four Crop Combination	25	41.84	-16.84	283.48	769.87	192.47
	25	23.30	1.70	2.88		
	25	11.84	13.16	173.18		
	25	7.38	17.62	310.33		
Five Crop Combination	20	41.84	-21.84	476.84	961.81	192.36
	20	23.30	-3.30	10.91		
	20	11.84	8.16	66.58		
	20	7.38	12.62	159.17		
	20	4.24	15.76	248.30		
Six Crop Combination	16.66	41.84	-25.18	633.87	1099.53	183.26
	16.66	23.30	-6.64	44.13		
	16.66	11.84	4.82	23.23		
	16.66	7.38	9.28	86.03		
	16.66	4.24	12.42	154.19		
	16.66	4.09	12.57	158.06		
Seven Crop Combination	14.29	41.84	-27.55	759.06	1228.04	175.43
	14.29	23.30	-9.02	81.31		
	14.29	11.84	2.45	5.98		
	14.29	7.38	6.90	47.64		
	14.29	4.24	10.04	100.86		
	14.29	4.09	10.20	104.00		
	14.29	2.92	11.37	129.19		
Eight Crop Combination	12.5	41.84	-29.34	860.65	1337.68	167.21
	12.5	23.30	-10.80	116.71		
	12.5	11.84	0.66	0.44		
	12.5	7.38	5.12	26.18		
	12.5	4.24	8.26	68.18		
	12.5	4.09	8.41	70.76		
	12.5	2.92	9.58	91.78		
	12.5	2.35	10.15	102.98		
Nine Crop Combination	11.11	41.84	-30.73	944.07	1429.85	158.87
	11.11	23.30	-12.19	148.64		
	11.11	11.84	-0.73	0.53		
	11.11	7.38	3.73	13.89		
	11.11	4.24	6.87	47.18		
	11.11	4.09	7.02	49.33		
	11.11	2.92	8.19	67.10		
	11.11	2.35	8.76	76.72		
	11.11	2.03	9.08	82.39		

Source: Computed by Researcher

J.C. Weaver's crop combination technique (1954) has been used to identify the agricultural combination regions in Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar District. Even though cotton alone makes up the major portion of the district's cropped area, the deviation value for the monocrop combination is quite high (3382.96), suggesting that the district does not adhere to a monoculture pattern. This implies that the district's agriculture is not reliant on just one crop.

When compared to monocropping, the deviation value in the two-crop combination dramatically drops (389.68), indicating a better balance between the two leading crops, primarily cotton and maize. The fact that the variance is still somewhat considerable, though, suggests that the district's cropping system cannot be sufficiently represented by only two crops.

With cotton, maize, and pulses, the three-crop combination further lowers the deviation score to 211.57, indicating a more varied cropping pattern. This suggests that adding a third crop enhances the distribution of land use's representativeness and brings it closer to the real agricultural scenario. The deviation number drops somewhat to 192.47 in the four-crop combination, indicating that include wheat with the first three crops gives a more accurate representation of crop distribution. The district's growing agricultural variety is demonstrated by the deviation's decline. The deviation value of 192.36 for the five-crop combination is nearly identical to that of the four-crop combination. This shows a slight improvement and implies that oilseeds contribute significantly to the cropping pattern, but not significantly.

With a further decrease in deviation to 183.26, the six-crop combination demonstrates better adjustment between the actual and potential crop percentages. This shows a varied agricultural basis that includes commercial crops, legumes, and grains.

The deviation number decreases to 175.43 in the seven-crop combination, indicating a better match and indicating that adding sugarcane captures more land use variation. The cropping pattern seems to be becoming more varied and intricate. With the addition of bajra, the eight-crop combination reports a deviation value of 167.21, suggesting a closer match to real cropping circumstances. This implies that minor crops play a role in forming the agricultural landscape as well. Out of all the combinations, the nine-crop combination has the greatest match, with the lowest deviation value of 158.87. This demonstrates that the district has a nine-crop combination region, which indicates a high level of crop diversity as opposed to the dominance of one or a small number of crops.

Conclusion

The current analysis describes the Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar District's farming patterns and crop combination regions for the 2023–2024 growing season. According to the report, the district's agriculture is quite diverse and not reliant on just one crop. With 41.84% of the total planted area, cotton is the most important crop, followed by maize (23.30%). Significant proportions are also held by wheat (7.38%) and pulses (11.84%), which support soil fertility and food security. Though on reduced scales, traditional crops like bajra (2.35%) and jowar (4.24%) are still grown. Sugarcane makes up 2.92%, whereas oilseeds make up 4.09%, suggesting that irrigation facilities are crucial yet scarce. Spices bring economic value and make up 2.03% of the planted area. All things considered, the distribution of crops shows a well-balanced combination of commercial crops, food grains, and cash crops. The lack of monoculture is confirmed by the extremely high deviation value in the monocrop combination (3382.96) found when J.C. Weaver's crop combination technique (1954) is applied. Deviation data demonstrate growing variety as they gradually decrease from the two-crop (389.68) to the four-crop (192.47) combinations. The nine-crop combination has the greatest match with the lowest deviation value (158.87). As a result, the district is designated as a nine-crop combination region, emphasising sustainable farming methods, effective land use, and lower agricultural risk.

Acknowledgment

I express my sincere gratitude to my guide, teachers, and the Department of Geography for their valuable guidance, encouragement, and support throughout the completion of this research study titled "Quantitative Analysis of Cropping Pattern and Crop Combination Regions in Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar District Using Weaver's Method."

I am thankful to the concerned government departments, agricultural offices, and statistical agencies for providing the necessary data and information required for this study. Their cooperation greatly contributed to the successful completion of the research.

I also extend my heartfelt thanks to the farmers and local respondents of Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar District who shared their knowledge and experiences, helping me gain a better understanding of the agricultural practices of the region.

I am deeply grateful to my family and friends for their constant encouragement, moral support, and patience during the course of this work.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

Reference

1. Todkari G.U., Suryawanshi S.P., Suryawanshi M.V and Patil B.D., (2010). Agriculture Landuse Pattern in Solapur District of Maharashtra, International Journal of Agriculture Sciences, 2(2):01-08.
2. Datt R and Sundharam K.P.M., (2006). Indian Economy, S.Chand and Company Ltd, New Delhi.
3. Ghodke B.D., (2009). A Study of Crop Combination in Daund Tahsil in Pune DistrictMaharashtra State, International Referred Research Journal, 1(17): 28-31.
4. Lahu K.D and Dhanaji K.N., (2010). Crop Concentration in Sindhudurg District: A Geographical Analysis, Geoscience Research,1(2):28-33.
5. Aher, S. P., Dalvi, S. N. (2012). Remote Sensing Technique for Monitoring the Glacier Retreating

Process and Climatic Changes Study, Indian Streams Res. J., 2 (8), 2-6.

6. Sainath P. Aher, Sambhaji D. Shinde, Amol P. Jarag, Mahesh Babu J.L.V. and Praveen B. Gawali (2014). Identification of Lineaments in the Pravara Basin from ASTER-DEM Data and Satellite Images for their Geotectonic Implication. International Research Journal of Earth Sciences, 2 (7), 1-5.
7. Deshmukh K. K. and Aher S. P. (2016). Impact of Land-Use Changes on Groundwater Quality from Sangamner Area, Maharashtra, India, Crystallizing Ideas - The Role of Chemistry (Book), Springer International Publishing, Switzerland, pp 209-226, DOI 10.1007/978- 3-319-31759-5_14.
8. Reddy, K. Y., Reddy, I. S. and Murali Krishna, K.V.S.G. (2016). Remote Sensing and GIS Based Topographical Mapping For Environmental Management Study. International Journal of Applied Engineering Research, 11 (2), 1325-1334.
9. Sainath Aher, Komali Kantamaneni, Pragati Deshmukh (2017) Detection and Delineation of Water Bodies in Hilly Area using Satellite Derived CartoDEM, SRTM and ASTER GDEM Data, Remote Sensing of Land, Vol 1 (1), pp-41-52.
10. Srinivasa, V., Govindaiah, S. and Honne Gowda, H. (2008). Prioritization of sub-watersheds for sustainable development and management of natural resources: An integrated approach using remote sensing, GIS and socio-economic data. Current Science, 95 (3), 345-354.
11. Brander, L. and Schuyt, K. (2010) The economic value of the world's wetlands, available at: TEEBweb.org
12. Weaver,J.C., (1954), Crop combination regions in the Middle West, Geographical review, NewYork, pp175-200.
13. Keshav K. Deshmukh and Sainath P. Aher (2016). Assessment of the Impact of Municipal Solid Waste on Groundwater Quality near the Sangamner City using GIS Approach. Water Resources Management, 30 (7), 2425- 2443.
14. Barbara Theilen-Willige, Sainath P. Aher, Praveen B. Gawali, Laxmi B.Venkata (2016) Seismic Hazard Analysis along Koyna Dam Area, Western Maharashtra, India: A Contribution of Remote Sensing and GIS, Geosciences, 6, 1-20.
15. Aher, S. P., Shinde S. D., Khemnar, S. B. (2014). Synthetic Aperture Radar in Indian Remote Sensing. Int. J. of Applied Information System, 2 (7), 41-44.
16. Van Loon A F, Tijdeman E, Wanders N, Van Lanen H, Teuling A J and Uijlenhoet R 2014 How climate seasonality modifies drought duration and deficit. J. Geophys. Res. D Atmos., 119(8), 4640–4656.
17. Hong, Y., Adler, R., Huffman, G. (2006). Use of satellite remote sensing data in the mapping of global landslide susceptibility, Journal of Nat Hazards, DOI 10.1007/s11069-006-9104-z.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Studies On Zero Budget Farming at Savardev Village, 'Tansa Wildlife Sanctury'

Hera Mhd. Akhtar Ansari[1] Dilip K. Kakavipure[2]
[1,2] Department of Biology, B.N.N. College, Bhiwandi

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030402

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 7-10
April 2026

Submitted: 05 Mar. 2026
Revised: 12 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 12 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Hera Mhd. Akhtar Ansari
Department of Biology, B.N.N. College, Bhiwandi
Email:
heraansari02687@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21231898

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21231898

Creative Commons

Abstract:

India has been identified as one of the top twelve mega diversity countries in the world having 47,000 flowering plants, 6,500 vertebrate animal species and innumerable invertebrate fauna. India is ranked sixth for largest number of threatened plant and animal species. Tansa wildlife sanctuary has tropical moist deciduous forest and is located in central-eastern region of Thane district in Maharashtra. It is 90 km. away from Mumbai and covers an area of 355 sq. km encompasses Khardi, Shahapur, and Tansa. Main focus of study was on biodiversity in some villages of Tansa Wild-life sanctuary with special reference to Savardev village where organic farming is practiced for conservation of wildlife. Results showed that in Quaripada, Savardev, Pendhari and Vandre villages of Tansa Wild Life Sanctuary is having rich biodiversity with some unique species.

Keywords: *Biodiversity, Tansa lake, Organic farming, Savardev village.*

Introduction:

Nature has always served a lot to mankind and also helped to flourish. But never thought about the returns to the nature. There are lots of hazardous anthropogenic activities occurring in nature which require urgent attention to improve & increase biodiversity of the above region. By taking in to account this vision, Zero Budget Farming was introduced as one of the initiatives to show positive or minimize the impact of use of inorganic fertilizers from the study area and its impact on Biodiversity was studied. Nature provides nutrient rich food, fire wood, raw material for shelter, useful & economic medicines, fresh air, fresh water many more things to human being. Day by day due to civilization, total green cover across the universe is reducing rapidly, so also local varieties of the crops on the verge of extinction.

Study was conducted in the months of September 2023 to August 2024. Changes in farming practices over the past century have had negative influence on farmland biodiversity. Organic farming excludes agrochemicals and can be an alternative to conventional farming. Keeping this view in mind an alternative farming method i.e. Zero budget was initiated by Officers in Biodiversity Board of Maharashtra and Conservator of Forest, Maharashtra State, Wildlife, Shahapur. Though, Tansa Wild Life Sanctuary is having about 110 km. huge jungle belt, it is difficult to study whole area in a short time. The area includes great wall of Tansa Lake (about 2 km. long),Quaripada, Savardev, Pendhari, Vandre,Khativali, Piwali, and Aghai villages; and Tansa wildlife sanctuary of Shahapur Tahasil. Study area of Savardev village was taken as a model village for zero budget farming. This Sanctuary is covering about 320 sq. km. core area of Tansa Forest, Tansa & Vaitarna Lakes and part of Tansa, Vaitarna & Pinjal rivers. Ministry of Environment and Forest- New Delhi (Notification 2006) proposed to set up an Eco-Sensitive Zone around the Tansa Wild Life Sanctuary. The proposed Eco-Sensitive Zone covers additional area of 10 kms. or more from the boundaries of Tansa Wild Life Sanctuary. The Eco-Sensitive Zone divided in two parts, Zone I & Zone II. Zone – I covers 99876.83 hector land of Shahapur, Wada & Mokhada tahasils, while Zone- II covers 105720.49 hector area of Shahapur, Wada, Mokhada & Bhiwandi tahasils. The Zone – I area will be attributing the sanctuary area which comprises of (A) Reserve forest area, (B) Protected forest area, (C) Private forest land, (D) Cultivation area, (F) MIDC area & (G) Private land. Topographically the Southern Eco-Sensitive Zone - I of Tansa Wild Life Sanctuary is bounded by Mahap, Mohandul, Khanivali, Kasne villages of Bhiwandi Tahasil and Umbarkhand, Khativali, Vehloli, & Valshet villages of Shahapur Tahasil. This area is with a minimum temperature of14.90C whereas maximum temperature was 25.20C.This area is known for heavy rain fall.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-ShareAlike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the idential terms.

How to cite this article:
Hera Mhd. Akhtar Ansari, & Dilip K. Kakavipure. (2026). Studies On Zero Budget Farming at Savardev Village, 'Tansa Wildlife Sanctury'. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 7–10. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21231898

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

The district receives rainfall from South-West monsoon from June to September. The average annual rainfall in the district is 2293.4 mm. The soil is mainly brownish black which is particularly useful for paddy cultivation. Patches of red soil are also found in some parts of the area under investigation. Present study area is located at Latitude 19°75' and Longitude 73°25'. This study was undertaken with the objectiveto prepare database on biodiversity of Tansa Wild Life Sanctuary and to study anthropogenic impact thereodre.

Study area:

Though the Tansa Wild Life Sanctuary is having about 110 kms huge jungle belt, it is difficult to study whole area in a short time. The area include great wall of Tansa Lake (about 2 km. long). It is bounded by Mahap, Umbarkhand, Mohandul, Khanivali, Khativali, Vehloli & Valshet villages of Shahapur and Bhiwandi Tahasils. Study area of Savardev village is a model village for zero budget farming. Therefore this area is taken in to account for the above study.

Topography of Study Area:

The Thane district forms a part of the traditional 'Konkan Plains'. It lies between 18° 42' and 20° 20' North latitudes and between 72° 37'and 73° 45' East longitudes, The district occupies the northern-most position of Konkan region adjoining the Arabian Sea in the north-west part of Maharashtra state. Present study area is located geographically on Latitude 19°75' and Longitude 73°25'.

Climate:

Climatic Data for Latitude 19°75' Longitude 73°25' Locations (Study Area) is already taken from reliable sources.

Temperature:

Minimum temperature recorded was 14.9oC whereas maximum temperature was 25.2oC showing mean temperature of 20.1oC.

Rain-Fall:

In Maharashtra State, the Konkan Division is known for heavy rain fall. Thane district falls under the Konkan division. The district receives rainfall from South-West monsoon. The rainy season is from June to September. The average annual rainfall in the district is 2293.4 mm. During the year 1998-99, the maximum recorded rainfall was 3538 mm and minimum recorded rainfall was 1908 mm.

Cloudiness:

During the south-west monsoon period the sky is clouded to overcast. In the rest of the year sky is clear or lightly clouded.

Soil:

Mainly brownish black soil is found in study area which is particularly useful for paddy cultivation. Patches of red soil are also found in some parts of the area under investigation.

Material & Methods:

Study area will be visited once in a month for observations and interactions with local peoples during the study period. Interviews of local people will be important part of this investigation for studying local biodiversity. For observing the biodiversity of said area, the samples & photographs shall be brought to the laboratory for further investigations.



Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026



Research Hypotheses:

Following hypotheses will be tested in the course of study to examine the impact of zero budget farming on biodiversity.

There is a heavy dependence of local communities in and around Tansa Wild Life Sanctuaryon the forests of Tansa Wild Life Sanctuary.

Dependence of local communities is determined by their economic status or their ability to purchase alternative forest resources.

The forest resources of Tansa Wild Life Sanctuary & its surrounding have performed & performing important role in local economy.

Extraction of biomass resources by local communities does not cause any adverse impact on the regenerative potential of the forest.

Expected Result/ Outcomes:

Following results and outcomes obtained from proposed investigation.

1. Zero Budget Farming may result in reducing the use of fertilizers and pesticides which will improve the soil texture as well as quality of the water in and around.
2. Excessive use of fertilizers like Urea, Sufala, 18-18-18 etc. Increase salts in soil. This leads to increase the soil and water pollution. Our attepmt to convert chemical farming to organic farming is helpful to minimize pollution. Flora and fauna will not get affected.
3. It is observed that previously farmers use thymet to avoid interference of Crabs, Rodents, and Snakes etc. in their farm. Now it is totally stoped.
4. Use of Herbicides is also stopped and weeds are removed manually.
5. Population of livestock's such as bullocks, cow, buffaloes, sheep and goat are declining in numbers. But

now farmers purchased cows under Government scheme for cowdung one of the important requirement for organic farming.

6. Traditional varieties of rice like mohadi dudhmogra zini was saved.

7. Conlusion and discussion :

8. Use of tractor & power tiller and its associated farm equipments in agriculture was stopped.
9. Growth of Faunal and floral diversity will be initiated. Excessive & unwanted use of fertilizers & insecticides particularly Thymet causes water pollution which is affecting fish biodiversity of paddy fields. Macro-fauna found in upper layer of soil having tremendous importance in ecology is also affected. These was stopped due to organic farming.
10. Manual removal of weeds from paddy field stopped using herbicide which was one cause of land and water pollution.
11. The habitat of small birds like Quails, Pheasant, passeriform birds. is increasd rapidly due to organic farming. The parrot and peacock like birds also become frequent visitors.
12. Rabni (Burning of Land) method is traditional & helpful to farmers but it burns tones of degradable organic material. The smoke in large amount is also increasing air pollution.
13. Burning of Boundaries is good and helpful method to maintain grassland ecosystem.
14. The management of agricultural, animal, kitchen waste, etc. is good but having chance of lot of improvements.

Acknowledgement:
The authors are greatly Thankful to Management, P.A.J.B.S.U. Mandal's B.N.N. College, Department of Zoology, Bhiwandi.Team of forest Department Tansa Wildlife Sanctury.Members and Group of zero budget farmers of Savardev village Tansa.For successful completion of this project.

References:

1. 1996. (revised first edition) National Book Trust India, S.M.Nair Endangered Animals of India and their conservation.
2. 2006. Ministry of Environment and Forests Notification (For inviting Objections or
3. Suggestions against the proposal for notifying Tansa Wildlife Sanctuary and Surrounding region as an Eco-sensitive Zone).
4. 2008. Proceeding of TAAL 2007: The 12th World Lake Conference, D. K. Kakavipure, S.G. Yeragi. Occurance of Fresh Water Sponges, Eunapius carteri (Bowerrbank 1863) From Khativali- Vehaloli Lake near Sahapur, Dist. Thane, Maharashtra.
5. 2008-09 Forest (Wild Life) Dept. Thane, Manual of Karnala Bird Sanctuary.
6. 2010. Research project no 108, sponsored by University of Mumbai (No. APD/237/8 of 2010) Dr. Suvarna Rawal, Hydrological Studies of Kiravali Lake, with Macro fauna, village Kiravali, Dabhad, Tal. Bhiwandi (Thane).
7. 2010. Institute of Environmental Education & Research. Bharti Vidyapith Pune, Maharashtra. Current Ecological Status & Identification of Potential Ecologically Sensitive areas in the Northern Western Ghats.
8. 2011. Report of Western Ghats Ecology Expert Panel.part I and II Submitted to The Ministry of Environment and Forests, Government of India.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

The Expanding Space Between Sports Facilities and Sportsmen in India (2020–2025)

Dr. Chandrakant R. Mhatre
Director, Physical Education & Sports.
BNN College- Bhiwandi Dist.: Thane.

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030403

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 11-15
April 2026

Submitted: 05 Mar. 2026
Revised: 12 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 12 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Dr. Chandrakant R. Mhatre
Director, Physical Education & Sports.
BNN College- Bhiwandi Dist.: Thane.
Email:
chandrakantmhatre11@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21231971

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21231971

Creative Commons

Abstract

The period between 2020 and 2025 marks a significant transformation in India's sports ecosystem, driven by increased government investment, policy reforms, and private-sector participation. While substantial progress has been made in building world-class sports infrastructure, a critical gap persists between the availability of sports facilities and actual access for sportsmen, particularly at the grassroots level. This research paper examines the nature of this "space" by analysing policy initiatives, infrastructure distribution, athlete experiences, and systemic challenges. Using secondary data analysis, policy review, and comparative evaluation, the study highlights regional disparities, governance fragmentation, maintenance failures, and inequitable athlete support systems. The findings suggest that infrastructure expansion alone is insufficient without sustainable maintenance, inclusive access, and structured athlete development pathways. The paper concludes with strategic recommendations aimed at bridging the gap between sports facilities and sportsmen to support India's long-term ambition of becoming a global sporting powerhouse by 2036.

Keywords: *Sports Infrastructure, Grassroots Sports, Indian Sports Policy, Athlete Development, Khelo India, Sports Governance*

Introduction

Traditionally, sports in India were viewed largely as recreational activities or hobbies rather than viable professional careers. However, the post-2020 period marked a paradigm shift, with sports increasingly recognized as a tool for national development, youth engagement, and international recognition. Government initiatives, rising public interest, and India's long-term Olympic ambitions—particularly the vision for the 2036 Olympic Games—have accelerated investments in sports infrastructure and athlete development.

Despite these efforts, a significant disconnect remains between newly developed sports facilities and the sportsmen who are meant to benefit from them. While elite athletes in metropolitan areas increasingly access high-performance centers, a majority of aspiring athletes—especially in rural and semi-urban regions—remain excluded due to economic, geographic, and administrative barriers. This research explores the depth and dimensions of this gap between infrastructure growth and athlete accessibility during 2020–2025.

Historical Background of Sports Infrastructure in India

India's sports infrastructure development prior to 2010 was sporadic and event-driven, largely focused on hosting major tournaments such as the Asian Games or Commonwealth Games. The absence of a long-term grassroots strategy resulted in underutilized stadiums and limited athlete development pathways.

The launch of structured programs like **Khelo India (2018)** marked a turning point by emphasizing talent identification at school and community levels. Post-2020, the COVID-19 pandemic exposed systemic weaknesses such as poor facility maintenance, lack of digital training tools, and insufficient athlete welfare mechanisms. These challenges prompted renewed policy focus, culminating in revised frameworks such as Khelo India 2021–26 and Khelo Bharat Niti 2025.

Research Methodology and Methods

1 Research Design

This study adopts a descriptive and analytical research design, relying on secondary data sources and policy documents.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-ShareAlike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the idential terms.

How to cite this article:
Mhatre, C. R. (2026). The Expanding Space Between Sports Facilities and Sportsmen in India (2020–2025). Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 11–15. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21231971.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

2 Data Sources

- Government budget documents (2020–2025)
- Policy frameworks (Khelo India, Khelo Bharat Niti 2025)
- Reports from sports federations and athlete surveys
- Academic journals and sports development studies

3 Methods of Analysis

- Comparative policy analysis
- Infrastructure-to-population ratio assessment
- Thematic analysis of athlete challenges
- Tabular data interpretation

Landscape of Sports Infrastructure (2020–2025)

1 Government Initiatives

The Indian government significantly increased funding and institutional support for sports during this period. The revised **Khelo India Programme (2021–26)** aimed to strengthen district-level infrastructure through Khelo India Centres (KICs).

2 Budgetary Growth

Sports funding witnessed unprecedented growth, signaling political commitment toward sports development.

Table 1: Union Budget Allocation for Sports (₹ Crore)

Financial Year	Allocation
2014–15	1,645
2020–21	2,826
2023–24	3,063
2025–26	3,794

Explanation:

The 130.9% increase since 2014–15 reflects strong intent; however, allocation efficiency and last-mile delivery remain inconsistent.

The "Space" Between Facilities and Sportsmen

Despite infrastructure expansion, multiple structural gaps persist.

1 Urban–Rural Divide

Approximately 70% of India's population lives in rural areas, yet only 30% of rural schools possess functional playgrounds, severely limiting early talent identification.

2 Maintenance and Utilization Crisis

Many facilities suffer from poor maintenance due to:

- Absence of trained facility managers
- Limited operational budgets
- Lack of community ownership

3 Sport-Specific Inequality

Cricket continues to dominate funding, sponsorships, and infrastructure access, leaving sports such as athletics, swimming, hockey, and wrestling under-resourced.

Athlete's Reality (2020–2025)

Athletes' lived experiences highlight the infrastructure-access gap more clearly than policy documents.

Table 2: Key Challenges Faced by Grassroots Athletes

Issue	Impact
Self-funded training	Exclusion of low-income talent
Shared or outdated equipment	Reduced performance quality
Lack of sports science support	Higher injury rates
Poor transition pathways	Only ~15% reach state level

Explanation:

While elite athletes receive centralized support, sub-junior and junior athletes face systemic neglect, resulting in high dropout rates.

Table 3: Infrastructure vs Athlete Access Indicators (2020–2025)

Indicator	Reported Status
Districts with at least one major sports facility	~65%
Facilities with full-time qualified coaches	<40%
Facilities with annual maintenance budgets	~35%
Athletes accessing facilities free of cost	<25%
Facilities digitally monitored for usage	<15%

Explanation:

While infrastructure coverage appears geographically broad, **functional access remains limited**. The absence of coaches, maintenance funds, and digital tracking suggests

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

that many facilities exist largely on paper or serve ceremonial purposes rather than athlete development.

Governmental Blind Spots and Policy-Level Neglect

Despite increased budgetary allocations and policy announcements, the Indian government's approach to sports development between 2020 and 2025 reveals a pattern of infrastructure-centric planning with limited athlete-centric execution. Sports policies continue to prioritize visible, politically marketable outcomes—such as stadium construction and international hosting rights—over long-term grassroots engagement.

A critical issue is the absence of outcome-based monitoring. While ministries report the number of facilities constructed, there is limited public data on:

- Daily athlete utilization rates
- Maintenance expenditure per facility
- Athlete progression linked to these facilities

This reflects a broader governance issue where sports infrastructure is treated as a capital asset rather than a developmental ecosystem.

Furthermore, multiple government audits and independent sports policy analyses have repeatedly pointed out:

- Underutilization of district sports complexes
- Overlapping responsibilities between state sports departments and national federations
- Weak enforcement of accountability for non-performing federations

Yet, corrective action remains minimal.

Criticism of Government Ignorance Toward Grassroots Sports

Government sports policy in India continues to suffer from **top-down elitism**, where success is measured by medal tallies and international optics rather than athlete retention and development depth.

Key areas of neglect include:

1. Grassroots Athlete Dropout

Government data largely ignores the high dropout rate between ages 14–19, especially in non-cricket sports. Economic pressure, lack of local competition, and absence of scholarships force talented athletes to abandon sport prematurely.

2. Symbolic Policy Announcements

Schemes like Khelo India often function as branding exercises, with delays in fund disbursement, inconsistent athlete stipends, and opaque selection mechanisms discouraging trust among young athletes.

3. Gendered Neglect

Despite official gender-inclusion rhetoric:

- Many facilities lack changing rooms for women
- Female coach availability remains extremely low
- Safety audits are rarely conducted

This reveals **policy-tokenism rather than structural reform**.

4. Political Control of Sports Federations

Continued political dominance within sports federations undermines professionalism. Leadership positions are frequently occupied by non-sporting bureaucrats, resulting in:

- Poor technical decision-making
- Resistance to data-driven performance evaluation
- Minimal athlete representation in governance

Findings:

Based on the analysis of policy documents, budgetary data, infrastructure indicators, and athlete experiences from 2020–2025, the study arrives at the following key findings:

1. Infrastructure Expansion Has Not Translated into Athlete Access Although sports infrastructure has expanded significantly, less than one-fourth of athletes can access facilities free of cost, indicating that physical availability does not ensure functional accessibility.
2. The 'Space' Between Facilities and Sportsmen Is Systemic, Not Accidental The gap is driven by governance failures, inadequate operational planning, and lack of athlete-centric monitoring rather than resource scarcity alone.
3. Urban-Centric Development Has Deepened Rural Exclusion Despite rural India housing the majority of the population, grassroots facilities and functional playgrounds remain concentrated in urban and semi-urban regions, weakening early talent identification.
4. Maintenance and Human Resources Are the Weakest Links Less than 40% of facilities have full-time qualified coaches and only about 35% receive regular maintenance funding, rendering many facilities underutilized or ineffective.
5. Government Monitoring Focuses on Inputs, Not Outcomes Sports governance prioritizes counting infrastructure units built rather than measuring athlete utilization, performance progression, or dropout rates.
6. Grassroots Athletes Face Economic and Structural Barriers Self-funded training, outdated equipment, and lack of sports science support disproportionately exclude athletes from economically weaker backgrounds, leading to high dropout rates between ages 14–19.
7. Sport-Specific Inequality Persists Cricket continues to receive disproportionate funding and infrastructure support, while Olympic and indigenous sports remain marginalized.
8. Gender Inclusion Remains Largely Symbolic Inadequate women-friendly infrastructure, shortage of female coaches, and poor safety planning continue to restrict female participation in sports.
9. Political Interference Weakens Sports Governance Continued political dominance in sports federations undermines professionalism, accountability, and athlete representation, limiting systemic reform.

Recommendations

To bridge the expanding space between sports facilities and sportsmen, the following strategic and structural reforms are recommended:

1 Shift from Infrastructure-Centric to Athlete-Centric Policy

Sports policies should prioritize athlete access, retention, and progression rather than focusing solely on construction targets and capital expenditure.

2 Mandatory Outcome-Based Monitoring

Introduce national benchmarks such as:

- Athlete-to-facility utilization ratios
- Facility usage hours per week
- Athlete progression and retention indicators
- These metrics should be publicly reported and audited annually.

3 Sustainable Maintenance and Human Resource Planning

- Allocate dedicated maintenance budgets for every government-funded facility
- Appoint trained facility managers and certified coaches as mandatory staff
- Encourage CSR and PPP models for operational sustainability, not just construction

4 Strengthening Grassroots and Rural Sports Ecosystems

- Develop small, community-based sports centres instead of large stadiums
- Integrate schools, local clubs, and panchayats into facility management
- Provide transport and equipment subsidies for rural athletes

5 Transparent and Timely Athlete Support

- Ensure timely disbursement of scholarships and stipends
- Digitize athlete selection and funding processes to reduce opacity
- Expand sports science, nutrition, and injury management support beyond elite levels

6 Correcting Sport-Specific Funding Imbalance

Adopt a needs-based funding model that prioritizes Olympic, Paralympic, and indigenous sports alongside cricket to create a diversified sporting culture.

7 Gender-Responsive Infrastructure Development

- Make women-friendly facilities, safety audits, and female coaching staff mandatory
- Introduce targeted incentives for female participation at district and state levels

8 Governance and Federation Reform

- Reduce political interference by enforcing age limits, tenure caps, and professional eligibility criteria in sports federations
- Ensure athlete representation in decision-making bodies
- Link federation funding to performance, transparency, and governance standards

Conclusion

Between 2020 and 2025, India witnessed substantial growth in sports infrastructure, reflecting increased governmental commitment to sports development. However, this study highlights that infrastructure expansion alone has not ensured equitable access or effective athlete development. A significant "space" persists between sports facilities and sportsmen due to urban bias, inadequate maintenance, weak governance, and limited athlete-centric planning. Grassroots athletes, women, and participants in non-commercial sports remain particularly disadvantaged. Bridging this gap requires a shift from infrastructure-focused policies to outcome-oriented, inclusive, and professionally governed sports systems. Only by prioritizing athlete access, retention, and development can India transform its sporting ambitions into sustainable sporting excellence

Acknowledgment

I express my sincere gratitude to my guide, teachers, and the Department of Geography for their constant guidance, encouragement, and support in completing this study titled **"The Expanding Space Between Sports Facilities and Sportsmen in India (2020–2025)."**

I am thankful to various sports organizations, government agencies, and institutions for providing relevant data, reports, and information that formed the basis of this research. Their valuable resources helped in understanding the changing landscape of sports infrastructure and athlete development in India.

I also extend my appreciation to coaches, athletes, and sports professionals whose experiences and perspectives contributed significantly to the study. Their insights helped in analyzing the gap between the availability of sports facilities and the needs of sportspersons.

My heartfelt thanks go to my family and friends for their continuous encouragement, moral support, and patience throughout the research process.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References

1. Ministry of Youth Affairs and Sports, Government of India. (2021–2025). *Annual Reports.*
2. Khelo India Programme Guidelines (Revised 2021–26).
3. National Education Policy & Sports Integration Framework, Government of India.
4. Planning Commission of India. *Sports Infrastructure Development Reports.*
5. International Olympic Committee. *Olympic Legacy and Infrastructure Studies.*
6. Academic Journal of Sports Management and Policy Studies, Volumes 2020–2024.
7. *Sports Ministry allocated slightly increased budget, with focus on Khelo India.* Times of India (Sports budgeting and NSF/SAI funding).
8. *In U-turn, Maharashtra government brings back local netas as heads of sport complexes.* Times of India – governance and political interference in sports infrastructure management.
9. *Abhinav Bindra-led task force flags accountability gaps in NSFs.* Times of India – structural governance criticisms.
10. *Athletes rue poor infrastructure, lack of employment opportunities for sportspersons in Jharkhand.* Times of India – athlete experiences and grassroots infrastructure issues.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Cardiovascular Fitness Training in Microgravity Environments

Ishwar Nana Apar[1] Dr. Chandrakant R. Mhatre[2]
[1]SYBA, B.N.N. College, Bhiwandi
[2]Director, Physical Education & Sports B.N.N. College, Bhiwandi

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030404

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 16-18
April 2026

Submitted: 05 Mar. 2026
Revised: 12 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 12 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Ishwar Nana Apar
SYBA, B.N.N. College, Bhiwandi
Email:
ishwarapar639@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21232013

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21232013

Creative Commons

Abstract

Long-duration spaceflight exposes astronauts to microgravity, a condition that produces significant physiological adaptations, particularly within the cardiovascular system. Reduced gravitational loading leads to fluid redistribution, cardiac deconditioning, reduced aerobic capacity, and orthostatic intolerance upon return to Earth. To counteract these effects, structured cardiovascular fitness training programs have been developed and implemented aboard spacecraft such as the International Space Station under the guidance of NASA and international partners. This paper examines cardiovascular adaptations to microgravity, evaluates exercise countermeasures used in space missions, and explores emerging technologies designed to improve cardiovascular conditioning in microgravity environments. The findings demonstrate that integrated aerobic and resistance exercise protocols are essential for maintaining cardiovascular health and mission performance during long-duration spaceflight.

Introduction

Human physiology evolved under Earth's gravitational force. When astronauts enter microgravity, the absence of gravitational loading causes profound cardiovascular adaptations. These include cephalad fluid shifts, decreased plasma volume, reduced cardiac workload, and diminished aerobic capacity. Over time, these changes can impair physical performance and increase health risks during re-entry and post-flight recovery. Cardiovascular fitness training is therefore essential for maintaining astronaut health, operational efficiency, and mission safety. Modern space missions incorporate structured exercise protocols designed to mitigate cardiovascular deconditioning while adapting to the constraints of spacecraft environments.

Cardiovascular Effects of Microgravity

1 Fluid Redistribution and Cardiac Adaptation

In microgravity, body fluids shift toward the head due to the absence of gravitational pull. This redistribution reduces plasma volume and alters cardiovascular regulation. Over time, cardiac muscle workload decreases, contributing to cardiac atrophy and reduced stroke volume.Research shows that prolonged microgravity exposure reduces cardiac function and oxygen delivery capacity, contributing to decreased exercise tolerance.

2 Orthostatic Intolerance

Upon returning to Earth, astronauts often experience dizziness or fainting due to impaired cardiovascular reflexes. Exercise alone may not fully prevent orthostatic intolerance, indicating the need for additional countermeasures.

3 Reduced Aerobic Capacity

Microgravity exposure leads to declines in VO_2 max and cardiovascular endurance. Without adequate countermeasures, astronauts' exercise tolerance may resemble that of sedentary individuals.

Exercise Countermeasures in Microgravity

1 Treadmill Exercise with Harness Systems

Astronauts run on treadmills while secured by harnesses and bungee systems that simulate body weight. However, applied forces are often below Earth-normal levels, which may affect training effectiveness. Treadmill exercise is widely used to preserve cardiopulmonary fitness and musculoskeletal health during long missions.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-ShareAlike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the idential terms.

How to cite this article:
Ishwar Nana Apar, & Chandrakant R. Mhatre. (2026). Cardiovascular Fitness Training in Microgravity Environments. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 16–18. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21232013

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

2 Cycle Ergometer Training

Cycle ergometers are used to maintain aerobic capacity and cardiovascular endurance. Combined aerobic and resistance exercise improves cardiovascular performance and muscle health.

3 Integrated Resistance and Aerobic Training

Earlier low-intensity exercise programs required long durations but were insufficient to prevent fitness loss. High-intensity, lower-volume workouts are now favored for efficiency and effectiveness.

Exercise Protocols on the International Space Station

Astronauts typically exercise for approximately 2 hours per day, combining aerobic and resistance training. Equipment includes:

- Treadmill systems with harness loading
- Cycle ergometers
- Advanced resistive exercise devices

These countermeasures help maintain cardiovascular and musculoskeletal function during missions.Historical missions have shown that treadmill and cycle ergometer exercise form the core of cardiovascular conditioning programs.

Emerging Innovations in Cardiovascular Training

1 Artificial Gravity Training

Artificial gravity created via centrifugation combined with exercise may improve cardiovascular responses and orthostatic tolerance. Short-arm centrifuge exercise shows promise for preventing cardiovascular and muscular deconditioning during long-term spaceflight.

2 Combined Ergometry and Artificial Gravity

Research suggests artificial gravity combined with ergometer exercise can act as a comprehensive countermeasure to cardiovascular deconditioning.

3 Wearable and Smart Exercise Technologies

Emerging wearable technologies and robotic assistance systems may provide personalized loading and real-time monitoring, improving cardiovascular training efficiency during future deep-space missions.

Psychological and Operational Benefits

Regular cardiovascular exercise supports not only physical health but also psychological well-being, reducing stress and enhancing cognitive performance during prolonged missions. Exercise routines contribute to improved mood, motivation, and crew cohesion.

Implications for Earth-Based Applications

Research on cardiovascular conditioning in microgravity has practical applications on Earth, including:

- Rehabilitation for bedridden patients
- Cardiovascular recovery programs
- Aging and osteoporosis management
- Athletic conditioning and performance monitoring

Microgravity studies provide insight into deconditioning processes similar to accelerated aging.

Challenges and Limitations

Despite advances, several challenges remain:

- Limited spacecraft space and equipment size constraints
- Incomplete simulation of gravitational loading
- Time constraints for crew exercise
- Persistent orthostatic intolerance post-flight

Future research must optimize training efficiency while minimizing equipment mass and volume.

Future Directions

Future cardiovascular fitness strategies for space missions may include:

- Artificial gravity habitats
- Compact multifunctional exercise devices
- AI-driven personalized training programs
- Wearable resistance suits
- Integration of cardiovascular monitoring systems

These innovations will be critical for missions to the Moon, Mars, and beyond.

Conclusion

Microgravity environments pose significant challenges to cardiovascular health, including fluid redistribution, reduced cardiac function, and decreased aerobic capacity. Structured cardiovascular fitness training remains the primary countermeasure against these effects. Current exercise protocols combining treadmill running, cycling, and resistance training have proven effective in mitigating cardiovascular deconditioning. Emerging technologies such as artificial gravity systems and wearable resistance devices offer promising enhancements for future long-duration missions. Continued research in microgravity exercise physiology will not only support human space exploration but also contribute valuable knowledge to cardiovascular health and rehabilitation on Earth.

Acknowledgment

I express my sincere gratitude to my guide, teachers, and the Department of Geography for their valuable guidance, encouragement, and continuous support in completing this study entitled **"Cardiovascular Fitness Training in Microgravity Environments."**

I am thankful to the various space research organizations, scientific institutions, and researchers whose published studies, reports, and findings provided essential information for understanding the physiological challenges and training methods associated with cardiovascular fitness in microgravity conditions.

I also extend my appreciation to the scientific community for their ongoing contributions to space medicine, human physiology, and astronaut health research, which formed the foundation of this study.

My heartfelt thanks go to my family and friends for their constant encouragement, motivation, and moral support throughout the preparation of this project.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References

1. NASA Human Research Program findings on astronaut exercise countermeasures.

2. De Witt & Ploutz-Snyder (2014) – treadmill biomechanics in microgravity.
3. Frett et al. (2024) – artificial gravity rowing countermeasure study.
4. Diaz et al. – artificial gravity and ergometer exercise research.
5. Space physiology and cardiovascular deconditioning modeling studies.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Indian Sports History from Ancient Age

Dr. Jayawant Anjana Vasant Mane
Director Physical Education & Sports K.M.C. College, Khopoli University of Mumbai.

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030405

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 19-21
April 2026

Submitted: 05 Mar. 2026
Revised: 12 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 12 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Dr. Jayawant Anjana Vasant Mane
Director Physical Education & Sports K.M.C. College, Khopoli University of Mumbai.
Email: jayawantmane9@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21232101

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21232101

Creative Commons

Abstract

The history of the sports in India can be traced back to the ancient time of Vedic era. At that time, sports were concerned or used for the development of the physique and for the defence. It is well said that "a healthy mind resides in a healthy body" with this we can recognised the importance of games in our life. India was one of the most developed countries in the ancient period. It gave many games and sports to the world and also accepts the modernised or improved version of them from the world. India has a rich heritage of different sports activities which can be found in archaeological excavations of Mohenjo-Daro and Harappa, the Vedic literature and the other epics and the literature works of different culture. According to Simon Jenkins, sport is 'A subset of leisure and work activities that involves both physical activity and competition'. Sport is an activity which involves physical exertion and skill in which an individual or team competes against another or others.

Keywords-*sports and games, physical, ancient period, archaeological excavations.*

Introduction

India has developed a wide range of games. Sports like chess, snakes and ladders, playing cards, racing, polo, and judo originated in India and were a gift to the world. These games initially started in India but were later modernized by other countries. In India, sports refer to the broad variety of games played in the country, ranging from tribal games that originated in ancient times to modern sports such as cricket, badminton, and football. The diversity of India in terms of culture, religion, and people is reflected in the wide range of sporting activities present in the country. This evolution can be seen through the different time periods that the country has gone through.

Indian Sports During Ancient Age

During the Vedic period, chariot racing and wrestling were very popular. In addition, games like hide and seek and swinging were played by both men and women. Women were treated equally with men, so there were no differences in sports between the genders. In the late Vedic era, yoga and meditation began and became a central part of spiritual life around the world. The favorite pastimes of the Vedic period included hunting, taming elephants, dancing, music, and gambling. Gambling was so prevalent in ancient India that there were even gambling halls attached to the king's palace. This shows that the ancient Indian scriptures had a well-developed knowledge of games. The history of sports in India is also evident in the Indian epics like the Ramayana and Mahabharata. During the time of the Ramayana, hunting, archery, horse riding, and swimming were considered royal games. Lord Rama was known for his skill in archery, horse riding, and chariot driving. Ayodhya, Kiskindha, and Lanka were centres of various games and sports. The Mahabharata highlighted sports like dicing, gymnastics, wrestling, and Shatranj (an early form of chess). Men and women engaged in activities such as throwing and lifting weights, swimming, and water sports. The 100 Kauravas and 5 Pandavas played games of strength, skill, and entertainment. Chatrang was a popular game during this period. It later spread to other parts of the world and became known as chess. Lord Krishna played Gullidanada at the bank of the Yamuna, and Arjuna was renowned for his skill in archery and horse riding. People were very interested in sports during this time.

Universities such as Takshila and Nalanda were established during this period. These institutions were famous for military training, wrestling, and mountain climbing. Archery was mentioned in Jataka stories, such as the Bhim Sena Jataka, which tells that the Buddha learned archery at Takshila. Subjects like Dhanu Veda, or the science of archery, were part of their studies, and people from around the world came to learn.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-ShareAlike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the idential terms.

How to cite this article:
Mane, J. A. V. (2026). Indian Sports History from Ancient Age. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 19–21. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21232101

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Yoga was developed during this time and became an essential part of daily life. The Bhagavad Gita also considered yoga as Yogasashtra.

Indian Sports During Buddhism Period

When considering the history of Indian sports, Buddhism played an important role in spreading the culture of sports in India. Gautama Buddha himself was skilled in archery and hammer throwing. Manas Olhas, a classic written by the Chalukya dynasty nearly 850 years ago, mentioned games like Mallakhamb (a gymnastic sport involving aerial yoga poses and wrestling grip on a vertical pole), archery (Dhanurvidya), weapon duels (Anka Vinoda), and games played on horses.

Indian Sports During Mughal Period

When the Mughals came to India, they brought games with them, which gained popularity among many royalties. Military and physical sports were popular with active soldiers. The game of polo, introduced by the Mughals, became popular across all classes. It gained further popularity with the arrival of the Afghans. Horse racing also attracted a lot of interest. In fact, various studies were conducted during the medieval period regarding the habits, food, and care of horses. Apart from polo and horse riding, wrestling, boxing, fencing, archery, and other sports were widely played during this time.

Indian Sports During British Period

Even though the British ruled India and destroyed the country's resources, the development of sports did not stop. Many sports were introduced in India, and others were modernized. Cricket was the first game introduced in India under British rule. One of the oldest football clubs, Mohun Bagan, was established in India in 1889 AD. India became a hub for various games and achieved world championships in sports like kabbadi, chess, hockey, cricket, badminton, and billiards. India first participated in the Olympics in 1900, and Norman Gilbert won two silver medals. The Indian national field hockey team was the first non-European team to join the International Hockey Federation. The Indian men's hockey team was the most successful in Olympic Games. Manipur is considered the birthplace of modern polo this sport was started by cavalry regiment of British army. India has a rich history of sports during the British period, and the Indian athletes have continued this heritage by winning medals and gaining international recognition.

Indian Sports During Post Independence Period

India gained independence in 1947, and the Government of India took several steps to improve the quality and status of sports. In 1948, the "Tara Chand Committee" was set up specifically to look into the field of sports. This committee provided various recommendations to improve the condition of sports and physical education in India. Other committees and boards such as the All-India Council of Sports (established in 1954), the National Sports Policy (introduced in 1980), and the National Sports Bill (enacted in 2011) were formed with the aim of promoting the development of sports in the country. In 1951 and 1982, India hosted the Asian Games in New Delhi.

The current Ministry of Youth Affairs and Sports was initially set up as the Department of Sports in 1982. India also hosted several international sports events, including the Cricket World Cup in 1987, 1996, and 2011, the Afro-Asian Games in 2003, the Hockey World Cup in 2010, and the Commonwealth Games in 2010.

Indian Sports During Modern Period

Indian sports have undergone significant changes in every aspect, including popularity, reach, and consumption. In the past, sports were followed only by passionate individuals. Today, sports have become a major source of cutting-edge entertainment. Various institutes have been established to offer bachelor's and master's degrees in sports, thereby enhancing career opportunities for people involved in sports. Indian sports have experienced a substantial transformation in recent years. Sports have now become a major source of entertainment, largely due to the rise of private league culture. The Indian Premier League (IPL) emerged in India and has gained a large fan base. Other leagues such as the Premier Badminton League and Pro Kabbadi League are just a few examples.

According to the Economic Times, the Pro Kabaddi League, which was formed in 2014, attracted 397 million viewers in 2018.The new Pro Volleyball Leagues managed to attract 147 million viewers in its first edition, as reported by the organizers.

In this modern digital world, the digital revolution has changed the way people follow sports. People now watch their favorite sports through Indian sports websites and other online streaming platforms. According to Star India, 200 million people watched the 2018 edition of the IPL on Hotstar. This demonstrates how consumption patterns in India are changing.

Conclusion

Sports have made a long journey in terms of upliftment within Indian society. A sport is essentially a social activity, which can be better understood from the perspective of sociological history. Sports history shows how sports are connected with society as a whole. By highlighting the evolution of sports in India, an attempt has been made to understand the social construction of sports across different periods of Indian history. Sports were viewed as an important activity for the holistic development of humans.

It helps in keeping both the mind and body fit. It also entertains both the players and the viewers. Sports bring people together and create a sense of unity among them. India, with its rich history of sports, holds an important place in the cultural mosaic of the country. Many games were introduced, some were transformed, some became extinct, and many continue to be practiced today. Today, sports in India have achieved a high level of popularity. Cricket, football, hockey, badminton, kabaddi, archery, basketball, and others are deeply rooted in the Indian psyche. Sports in India have taken a long path towards success and have marked their presence on the global sports stage.

Acknowledgment

I express my sincere gratitude to my guide, teachers, and the Department of History for their valuable guidance,

encouragement, and continuous support in completing this study entitled **"Indian Sports History from Ancient Age."**
I am thankful to the various historians, researchers, scholars, and institutions whose books, research papers, and publications provided valuable information regarding the evolution of sports and physical activities in India from ancient times to the present era.
I also extend my appreciation to libraries, archives, and educational institutions for making historical records and reference materials accessible for this study. Their resources greatly contributed to understanding the rich sporting traditions of ancient India.
My heartfelt thanks go to my family and friends for their constant motivation, encouragement, and moral support throughout the preparation of this project.

Financial support and sponsorship
Nil.

Conflicts of interest
The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

Reference
1. Kamlesh, M. L., & Sangral, M. S. (1988). Physical and History of Physical Education. *Parkas Brothers, Ludhiana.*
2. Bandyopadhyay, K. (2005). Sports history in India: Prospects and problems. *The International Journal of the History of Sport, 22*(4), 708-721.
3. Kaur, L., & Chander, R. (2015). Ancient indian sports: A historical analysis. *International Journal of Humanities, 3*(11), 75-78.
4. Kumar, A. (2018). Role of physical education and sport in India.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Information Professionals in the Post-Informational Society: New Roles and Challenges

Patel Amit Kumar
MLIS (Delhi University)

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030406

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 22-27
April 2026

Submitted: 05 Mar. 2026
Revised: 12 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 12 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Patel Amit Kumar
MLIS (Delhi University)
Email:
amitpatel122229@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI: 10.5281/zenodo.21232181

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21232181

Creative Commons

Abstract

The shift from an information society to a post-informational society has brought major changes to the responsibilities of information professionals. With the rapid advancement of digital technologies, artificial intelligence, big data, and networked communication systems, the processes of creating, organizing, accessing, and using information have been significantly transformed. In this changing landscape, the traditional duties of librarians and information managers are evolving beyond conventional information services toward areas such as digital knowledge management, data curation, information analytics, and the promotion of information literacy.This paper explores the new roles, required competencies, and challenges encountered by information professionals in the post-informational era. It emphasizes that these professionals must develop advanced technological skills, effectively manage digital resources, assist with research data management, and ensure that information access remains ethical and secure. However, they also face several challenges, including information overload, rapid technological changes that can render skills obsolete, copyright and intellectual property concerns, and the ongoing need for professional development.The study highlights the importance of adapting to interdisciplinary responsibilities and acquiring new skills in order for information professionals to stay relevant in an increasingly dynamic knowledge environment. Ultimately, the paper concludes that the future of the profession will depend on innovation, strong digital competencies, and a proactive approach to managing and facilitating information within a knowledge-driven society.

Keywords: *Post-Informational Society; Information Professionals; Digital Libraries; Knowledge Management; Information Literacy; Artificial Intelligence; Digital Transformation.*

Introduction

The rapid development of information and communication technologies (ICT) has greatly changed how information is created, organized, accessed, and shared in contemporary society. In earlier times, society was often described as an information society, where the production, distribution, and utilization of information played a crucial role in economic, social, and cultural progress. However, with the rise of advanced digital technologies such as artificial intelligence, big data, cloud computing, and interconnected communication networks, society is gradually transitioning toward what researchers refer to as a post-informational society.Within this post-informational context, information is not only widely produced and distributed but also processed, analyzed, and converted into practical knowledge through digital platforms and intelligent technologies. The expansion of digital environments, open-access resources, and online information services has redefined the traditional limits of information creation and usage. Consequently, the responsibilities of information professionals—including librarians, knowledge managers, archivists, and data specialists—have significantly evolved.Historically, information professionals focused mainly on collecting, organizing, preserving, and providing access to printed materials. In today's digital landscape, their roles have broadened to include managing digital resources, supporting research data management, developing metadata, promoting information literacy, ensuring digital preservation, and facilitating knowledge management. They are increasingly expected to guide users through complex digital information environments and to promote access to trustworthy and ethically managed information.

Despite the new opportunities created by digital transformation, the shift toward a post-informational society also introduces several challenges for information professionals.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-ShareAlike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the idential terms.

How to cite this article:
Patel Amit Kumar. (2026). Information Professionals in the Post-Informational Society: New Roles and Challenges. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 22–27. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21232181

Issues such as rapid technological change, overwhelming volumes of information, copyright and ethical concerns, cybersecurity risks, and the ongoing need for professional skill enhancement represent significant challenges within the profession. For this reason, understanding the changing roles and challenges faced by information professionals has become increasingly important for the growth and development of the Library and Information Science (LIS) field.

This paper seeks to explore the evolving roles of information professionals in the post-informational society and to examine the major challenges they face while adapting to this fast-changing knowledge environment. It also discusses the key skills and competencies that information professionals need in order to remain effective and relevant in the digital knowledge era.

Objectives of the Study

The primary aim of this study is to explore the evolving role of information professionals within the developing post-informational society. The specific objectives of the research include the following:

1. To explore and clarify the concept as well as the key features of the post-informational society.
2. To examine how the roles and responsibilities of information professionals are changing within the digital knowledge environment.
3. To identify the emerging skills and competencies that information professionals need to effectively perform their roles.
4. To investigate the major challenges encountered by information professionals in the post-informational era.
5. To emphasize the significance of technological adaptation and ongoing professional development within the Library and Information Science (LIS) profession.

Literature Review

1.Daniel Bell (1973), in *The Coming of Post-Industrial Society*, explained that modern societies are gradually moving away from an industrial-based economy toward one driven by knowledge and information. He pointed out that information services and knowledge workers would become central components of future societies.

2.Manuel Castells (1996), in *The Rise of the Network Society*, described how advancements in information and communication technologies have led to the development of a global network society. He argued that digital networks and continuous information flows have reshaped economic, social, and cultural systems, thereby influencing how information professionals organize, manage, and share knowledge.

3.S. R. Ranganathan (1931), through his well-known *Five Laws of Library Science*, emphasized the importance of user-oriented information services. His principles, such as "Books are for use" and "Save the time of the reader," continue to be highly relevant in today's digital age, where information professionals focus on providing fast and efficient access to electronic and online resources.

4.Peter Drucker (1993) highlighted the growing significance of knowledge workers in the knowledge-based economy. He noted that modern organizations increasingly rely on effective information and knowledge management, which enhances the importance of information professionals in handling digital knowledge resources.

5. Wei Choo (2006) emphasized the role of knowledge management and effective information use within organizations. He explained that information professionals are essential in organizing, interpreting, and converting information into meaningful knowledge that supports informed decision-making.

Research Methodology

This research employs a qualitative and descriptive approach to explore the changing roles and challenges faced by information professionals in the post-informational society. The study mainly aims to understand how the Library and Information Science (LIS) profession is evolving in response to rapid technological advancements and the growing presence of digital information environments.

Research Design

The research adopts a descriptive research design, which focuses on describing and examining the emerging responsibilities, required competencies, and challenges encountered by information professionals. This design is appropriate for analyzing conceptual changes and current trends in the LIS field through the review of existing academic literature and scholarly studies (Creswell, 2014).

Data Sources

The study is primarily based on secondary sources of data. Relevant information has been gathered from various academic materials such as books, peer-reviewed journal articles, conference proceedings, research reports, and electronic databases related to Library and Information Science, digital libraries, knowledge management, and information technology.

Data Collection Methods

Data for the research were collected through a comprehensive literature review and document analysis. A range of academic databases, digital library platforms, and scholarly publications were examined to obtain information about the concept of the post-informational society, the emerging roles of information professionals, and the challenges associated with managing digital information.

Data Analysis

The gathered information was examined using qualitative content analysis. Important themes—including technological transformation, digital competencies, knowledge management, and modern information services—were identified and analyzed to better understand the evolving nature of the LIS profession within the post-informational society.

Scope and Limitations

This study concentrates on the conceptual understanding of the post-informational society and its influence on information professionals. Since the research relies mainly on secondary sources, it does not include empirical data collected through field-based investigations. Nevertheless, the study provides a broad overview of current developments, trends, and challenges within the LIS profession.

The chosen methodology helps in examining how the roles of information professionals are transforming and highlights the key competencies required to adapt to the continuously evolving digital information landscape.

Concept of Post-Informational Society

The idea of a post-informational society describes a stage of social and technological progress in which information is not only generated and shared but also processed, interpreted, and converted into meaningful knowledge through advanced digital technologies. In this type of society, information systems, digital networks, and intelligent technologies play a vital role in shaping economic, social, and cultural activities. Researchers suggest that the post-informational society is marked by strong technological integration, knowledge-driven services, and extensive global digital connectivity (Castells, 1996). Several key characteristics help illustrate the nature of this emerging societal structure.

Artificial Intelligence (AI) Artificial Intelligence has become an essential element of the post-informational society. AI technologies allow machines and computer systems to process vast amounts of data, automate complex tasks, and assist in decision-making. These technologies are widely applied in areas such as information retrieval, digital libraries, recommendation systems, and knowledge management. By enabling advanced data processing and analysis, AI improves both the efficiency and accuracy of information services (Russell & Norvig, 2016).

Big Data Big Data refers to extremely large and complex collections of data that require specialized technologies for storage, management, and analysis. In the post-informational society, organizations increasingly rely on big data to generate insights, support informed decisions, and enhance service delivery. Big data analytics makes it possible to identify patterns, trends, and user behaviors, which are crucial for effective information management and research (Mayer-Schönberger & Cukier, 2013).

Digital Platforms Digital platforms—including online databases, digital libraries, institutional repositories, and social media networks—have significantly changed how information is produced, distributed, and accessed. These platforms enable users to obtain information quickly and conveniently from almost any location. They also encourage collaboration, knowledge sharing, and open access to information resources, all of which are key aspects of the post-informational society (Van Dijck, 2018).

Knowledge Economy The post-informational society is strongly linked to the concept of the knowledge economy, where knowledge and information serve as the main drivers of economic development and innovation. In such an economy, organizations depend heavily on knowledge workers who generate, manage, and apply information to improve productivity and support growth. Effective management of knowledge resources has therefore become a critical factor in achieving organizational success (Drucker, 1993).

Network Society The idea of the network society describes how digital communication networks connect individuals, institutions, and organizations across the globe. Castells explains that contemporary society operates through interconnected information networks that support communication, cooperation, and the exchange of knowledge (Castells, 1996). These networks enable the rapid spread of information and create new possibilities and responsibilities for information professionals and organizations.

Emerging Roles of Information Professionals

In the post-informational society, the responsibilities of information professionals extend far beyond traditional library functions. The rapid growth of digital technologies, data-driven systems, and online information platforms has transformed their roles. Today, information professionals are expected to manage digital resources, organize complex datasets, and support the creation and sharing of knowledge. Their work now includes several emerging roles that emphasize digital information management and user-focused services (Choo, 2006; Castells, 1996).

Digital Information Manager A digital information manager is responsible for overseeing digital information resources such as e-books, online databases, digital archives, and institutional repositories. Their duties include organizing, storing, and ensuring easy access to digital materials for users. They also manage digital systems and work to guarantee the long-term availability and preservation of electronic resources.

Data Curator A data curator focuses on managing and preserving research data and digital datasets. This role involves organizing, documenting, and maintaining datasets so they can be easily accessed, reused, and preserved for future research. Effective data curation helps ensure the quality, reliability, and sustainability of research data over time (Borgman, 2015).

Knowledge Manager Knowledge managers are responsible for collecting, organizing, and sharing knowledge within organizations. They develop strategies and systems that help convert information into valuable knowledge that can support decision-making and innovation. Knowledge management plays an important role in strengthening organizational learning and productivity (Drucker, 1993).

Digital Librarian A digital librarian manages electronic collections and delivers online information services. Their responsibilities include developing digital repositories, handling electronic resources, and assisting users in accessing digital materials. They also ensure that digital collections are well organized and properly preserved for long-term use.

Information Literacy Trainer Information professionals also serve as information literacy educators, guiding users on how to search for, evaluate, and use information effectively. Through workshops, training sessions, and instructional programs, they help students, researchers, and the general public develop critical thinking and information evaluation skills (Association of College and Research Libraries, 2016).

Research Data Manager Research data managers support researchers by helping them organize, store, and share their research data. They ensure that datasets are properly structured, documented, and preserved according to institutional guidelines and ethical standards. This role has

become increasingly important in universities and research organizations.

Metadata Specialist Metadata specialists create and manage metadata, which is descriptive information that explains and organizes digital resources. Metadata improves the organization of digital collections and enhances information retrieval. By developing accurate metadata standards, these professionals help users locate and access digital information more efficiently.

Content Strategist Content strategists are responsible for planning, developing, and managing digital content across platforms such as websites, digital libraries, and social media. They focus on presenting information in a structured, clear, and user-friendly manner, aiming to improve user engagement and the effective communication of information.

These emerging roles illustrate how information professionals are adapting to technological advancements and becoming essential contributors to digital knowledge management in the post-informational society.

Challenges Faced by Information Professionals

In the post-informational society, information professionals play a crucial role in organizing digital information and facilitating the creation and sharing of knowledge. However, the rapid growth of information and communication technologies has also introduced a variety of challenges for those working in libraries and information centers. Addressing these challenges requires continuous learning, skill enhancement, and effective management practices (Castells, 1996; Choo, 2006).

Rapid Technological Change One of the most significant challenges for information professionals is the fast pace of technological development. New digital tools, software applications, and online platforms are constantly being introduced, requiring professionals to regularly update their knowledge and adapt to new systems. Staying current with technological innovations is essential for delivering efficient and modern information services.

Need for Digital Skills As digital technologies become increasingly integrated into information management, professionals must develop strong digital competencies. Skills in areas such as data management, digital library systems, information retrieval, and the use of technological tools are now essential. Without adequate digital expertise, information professionals may find it difficult to operate effectively in contemporary information environments.

Information Overload The massive growth of digital information has resulted in the problem of information overload. Users often struggle to identify accurate and relevant information from the vast amount of data available online. In this situation, information professionals play an important role in helping users filter, evaluate, and locate trustworthy information efficiently.

Cybersecurity Issues As digital systems and online platforms become more widely used, cybersecurity has emerged as a major concern. Information professionals must take measures to protect digital resources, user data, and institutional information from cyber threats, hacking, and unauthorized access.

Digital Preservation Ensuring the long-term preservation of digital information is another important challenge. Digital materials may become inaccessible over time due to outdated technologies, changes in software, or hardware failures. Therefore, information professionals must adopt effective digital preservation strategies to maintain the accessibility and sustainability of digital resources (Borgman, 2015).

Copyright and Ethical Issues The digital environment has also created various legal and ethical challenges related to copyright, intellectual property rights, and fair use of information. Information professionals must ensure that digital resources are accessed and used in a lawful and ethical manner while also supporting open access and responsible information practices.

Funding Limitations Many libraries and information centers face financial limitations that restrict the adoption of advanced technologies and digital resources. Insufficient funding can affect the development of digital infrastructure, staff training programs, and improved information services, making it harder for professionals to fully adapt to the modern digital knowledge environment.

These challenges emphasize the importance of continuous learning, technological adaptability, and strong institutional support for information professionals operating within the evolving post-informational society.

Skills Required in the Post-Informational Society.

In the post-informational society, information professionals are expected to possess a broad range of skills to effectively manage digital information and facilitate knowledge creation. The growing use of digital technologies, data-driven systems, and online platforms has significantly reshaped the competencies required in the field of Library and Information Science. To remain effective in this rapidly changing information landscape, professionals must continually upgrade their knowledge and develop both technical expertise and interpersonal abilities (Choo, 2006; Drucker, 1993).

Digital Literacy Digital literacy is a fundamental skill for information professionals in today's information environment. It involves the ability to effectively use digital technologies, online tools, and information systems to locate, evaluate, and manage information. Professionals must be familiar with digital library platforms, electronic databases, and various online information resources in order to deliver efficient and reliable services to users.

Data Analytics Data analytics enables information professionals to interpret large volumes of data and identify meaningful patterns or insights. In the post-informational society, many organizations rely heavily on data-driven decision-making. Professionals who possess data analytics skills can assist in research support, analyze patterns of information use, and contribute to the improvement of information services (Mayer-Schönberger & Cukier, 2013).

Information Management Information management refers to the systematic organization, storage, retrieval, and distribution of information resources. Information professionals are responsible for efficiently managing both print and digital resources. Proper information management

ensures that users can easily locate and access accurate and relevant information whenever it is required.

Communication Skills Strong communication skills are essential for effective interaction with users, researchers, and organizational staff. Information professionals must be able to clearly explain available resources, conduct information literacy training, and guide users in finding reliable sources of information. Effective communication also helps in promoting library services and strengthening relationships with users.

AI Awareness As artificial intelligence becomes more integrated into information systems, information professionals need a basic understanding of AI concepts and applications. Technologies such as automated indexing, recommendation systems, and intelligent search tools are increasingly used in digital libraries and information retrieval systems. Awareness of these technologies enables professionals to adapt to emerging developments in the field (Russell & Norvig, 2016).

User-Centered Service Design User-centered service design emphasizes understanding the needs and expectations of users when developing information services. Information professionals must design services that are accessible, efficient, and easy to use. This approach enhances user satisfaction and ensures that information services effectively support learning, research, and knowledge development.

Developing these competencies allows information professionals to respond effectively to the demands of the post-informational society and to contribute significantly to the management and dissemination of digital knowledge resources.

Findings and Discussion

The examination of the post-informational society and the changing information landscape highlights major shifts in the roles, responsibilities, and competencies of information professionals. Rapid advancements in digital technologies, along with the growing importance of knowledge management, have significantly reshaped the traditional practices within the field of Library and Information Science (LIS). The following discussion presents the key findings derived from the study.

Transformation of the LIS Profession One of the major findings of this research is the transformation of the LIS profession from traditional librarianship to a more technology-driven and knowledge-oriented field. In the past, librarians primarily focused on collecting, organizing, and circulating printed materials. In contrast, within the post-informational society, information professionals are increasingly responsible for managing digital resources, research data, institutional repositories, and online information services. Their responsibilities now extend to areas such as digital librarianship, knowledge management, metadata development, and information literacy education. This shift clearly reflects the movement from managing physical collections to overseeing digital knowledge systems (Castells, 1996).

Need for Continuous Learning Another important observation from the study is the growing necessity for continuous learning and professional development among information professionals. The rapid progress of technologies—including artificial intelligence, big data, and digital platforms—requires professionals to regularly update their knowledge and skills. Lifelong learning, specialized training, and skill enhancement programs are therefore essential for professionals to remain competent and relevant in the evolving information environment (Drucker, 1993).

Integration of Technology in Libraries The increasing integration of modern technologies into library services is also a significant development within the post-informational society. Libraries are progressively adopting digital tools such as automated library management systems, digital repositories, online databases, and AI-supported search technologies. These innovations improve access to information, enhance user services, and support academic and research activities. Information professionals play a crucial role in implementing, managing, and maintaining these technological systems within libraries and information centers (Choo, 2006).

The findings indicate that the LIS profession is undergoing a substantial transformation driven by technological progress and the growing significance of digital information management. To effectively meet the needs of users in the post-informational society,

Conclusion

The rise of the post-informational society has greatly influenced how information is created, organized, managed, and shared. Rapid progress in information and communication technologies, along with developments in artificial intelligence, big data, and digital platforms, has transformed the modern information environment. As a result, the responsibilities of information professionals have expanded significantly. In this evolving context, they play an essential role in organizing digital knowledge, managing information resources, and ensuring effective access to information for both individuals and organizations.

The study shows that the traditional roles of librarianship—once centered mainly on managing printed materials—are gradually shifting toward digital knowledge management. Information professionals are increasingly involved in activities such as managing digital resources, curating research data, creating metadata, supporting research data management, and providing information literacy education. These emerging responsibilities highlight the growing importance of information professionals in facilitating learning, research, and knowledge exchange in the digital age.

The research further indicates that the rapidly changing technological environment requires information professionals to continuously develop new skills and competencies. Abilities such as digital literacy, data management, technological awareness, and strong communication skills have become essential for professionals working in modern libraries and information centers. Therefore, ongoing professional development and lifelong learning are crucial for adapting to the dynamic and evolving information landscape.

In conclusion, the future of the Library and Information Science profession will largely depend on how

effectively information professionals integrate technological tools, manage digital knowledge resources, and respond to the changing information needs of society. Their adaptability, technological expertise, and dedication to user-centered services will be key factors in shaping the future of information services within the post-informational society.

Acknowledgment

I express my sincere gratitude to my guide, teachers, and the Department of Library and Information Science for their valuable guidance, encouragement, and continuous support in completing this study entitled **"Information Professionals in the Post-Informational Society: New Roles and Challenges."**

I am thankful to the scholars, researchers, and professionals in the field of Library and Information Science whose books, research articles, journals, and publications provided valuable insights into the evolving roles of information professionals in the digital age.

I also extend my appreciation to various libraries, information centers, academic institutions, and professional organizations for making relevant resources and information accessible for this research. Their contributions have greatly enhanced the quality of this study.

My heartfelt thanks go to my family and friends for their constant encouragement, understanding, and moral support throughout the course of this work.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References

1. Association of College and Research Libraries. (2016). Framework for information literacy for higher education. American Library Association.
2. Bell, D. (1973). The coming of post-industrial society: A venture in social forecasting. Basic Books.
3. Borgman, C. L. (2015). Big data, little data, no data: Scholarship in the networked world. MIT Press.
4. Castells, M. (1996). The rise of the network society. Blackwell Publishers.
5. Castells, M. (2009). Communication power. Oxford University Press.
6. Choo, C. W. (2006). The knowing organization: How organizations use information to construct meaning, create knowledge, and make decisions (2nd ed.). Oxford University Press.
7. Corrall, S., Kennan, M. A., & Afzal, W. (2013). Bibliometrics and research data management services: Emerging trends in library support for research. Library Trends, 61(3), 636–674.
8. Drucker, P. F. (1993). Post-capitalist society. HarperBusiness.
9. Floridi, L. (2014). The fourth revolution: How the infosphere is reshaping human reality. Oxford University Press.
10. Gorman, M. (2015). Our enduring values: Librarianship in the 21st century. American Library Association.
11. Lankes, R. D. (2016). The new librarianship field guide. MIT Press.
12. Lyon, L. (2012). The informatics transform: Re-engineering libraries for the data decade. International Journal of Digital Curation, 7(1), 126–138.
13. Mayer-Schönberger, V., & Cukier, K. (2013). Big data: A revolution that will transform how we live, work, and think. Houghton Mifflin Harcourt.
14. Ranganathan, S. R. (1931). The five laws of library science. Madras Library Association.
15. Russell, S., & Norvig, P. (2016). Artificial intelligence: A modern approach (3rd ed.). Pearson Education.
16. Tenopir, C., Birch, B., & Allard, S. (2012). Academic libraries and research data services: Current practices and plans for the future. Association of College and Research Libraries.
17. Van Dijck, J. (2018). The platform society: Public values in a connective world. Oxford University Press.
18. Weller, M. (2011). The digital scholar: How technology is transforming scholarly practice. Bloomsbury Academic.
19. Rowley, J. (2007). The wisdom hierarchy: Representations of the DIKW hierarchy. Journal of Information Science, 33(2), 163–180.
20. Bawden, D., & Robinson, L. (2012). Introduction to information science. Facet Publishing.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Psychological Benefits of Physical Activity for Astronaut Performance

Shravan Venkateshwarlu Jujuri[1] Dr. Chandrakant R. Mhatre[2]
[1]TYIT, B.N.N. College, Bhiwandi
[2]Director, Physical Education & Sports
B.N.N. College, Bhiwandi

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030407

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 28-30
April 2026

Submitted: 05 Mar. 2026
Revised: 12 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 12 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Shravan Venkateshwarlu Jujuri
TYIT, B.N.N. College, Bhiwandi
Email:
shravanjujuri@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21232239

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21232239

Creative Commons

Abstract

Human space missions expose astronauts to extreme environments characterized by isolation, confinement, microgravity, disrupted circadian rhythms, and high operational demands. These stressors can negatively affect mental health, cognitive performance, and mission efficiency. Physical activity has emerged as a critical countermeasure not only for physiological health but also for psychological resilience and operational effectiveness. This paper examines the psychological benefits of structured physical activity for astronauts, including improvements in mood regulation, stress reduction, cognitive functioning, sleep quality, and social cohesion. It also explores exercise-based psychological countermeasures used aboard the International Space Station and supported by NASA and international partners. The findings suggest that physical activity plays a vital role in maintaining mental well-being, enhancing cognitive performance, and supporting mission success during long-duration spaceflight.

Introduction

Spaceflight presents one of the most psychologically demanding environments experienced by humans. Astronauts face isolation, confined living spaces, communication delays, disrupted sleep cycles, and constant exposure to risk. These conditions can lead to stress, fatigue, mood disturbances, and reduced cognitive performance. To address these challenges, space agencies incorporate structured physical activity into daily astronaut routines. While exercise is widely recognized for preventing muscle atrophy and bone loss, its psychological benefits are equally critical. Physical activity supports emotional stability, enhances cognitive performance, and improves overall well-being, making it essential for mission safety and efficiency.

Psychological Stressors in Spaceflight

1 Isolation and Confinement

Astronauts live in confined spaces with limited social interaction and sensory stimulation. Isolation in long missions can produce stress, mood disturbances, and reduced motivation.

Studies of simulated missions and isolated environments show that psychological countermeasures are essential to prevent "psychological degradation" during long-duration missions.

2 Circadian Rhythm Disruption and Sleep Disturbance

Microgravity, artificial lighting, and operational schedules disrupt natural sleep cycles. Sleep deficiency negatively affects mood, vigilance, and psychological resilience.

3 Operational Stress and Workload

Astronauts must perform complex tasks in high-risk conditions. Chronic stress activates hormonal stress responses and can impair immune function and psychological stability.

Role of Physical Activity as a Psychological Countermeasure

Physical activity serves as a multidimensional countermeasure addressing both physiological and psychological challenges of spaceflight.

1 Mood Enhancement and Emotional Stability

Exercise stimulates neurochemical responses that promote positive mood states and emotional balance. Research in space analog environments shows that recreational sports activities significantly increase positive emotions while reducing fatigue and stress. Physical activity promotes psychological resilience by reducing anxiety and enhancing emotional regulation.

2 Stress Reduction and Mental Resilience

Exercise reduces stress by regulating cortisol levels and activating endorphin release.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-ShareAlike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the idential terms.

How to cite this article:
Shravan Venkateshwarlu Jujuri, & Chandrakant R. Mhatre. (2026). Psychological Benefits of Physical Activity for Astronaut Performance. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 28–30. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21232239

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

In isolated environments similar to space missions, physical activity reduces perceived stress and enhances coping ability. Regular exercise also provides a structured routine, helping astronauts maintain psychological stability under prolonged stress.

3 Cognitive Function and Mental Performance

Physical activity improves cerebral blood flow, neuroplasticity, and executive functioning. Exercise has been associated with improved creativity, decision-making, memory, and emotional regulation. Maintaining cognitive clarity is essential for mission-critical decision-making and emergency response.

Physical Activity and Sleep Quality

Sleep disruption is common during spaceflight and contributes to fatigue and reduced cognitive performance.

Exercise improves sleep quality by:

- regulating circadian rhythms
- reducing stress-related insomnia
- enhancing sleep efficiency
- improving daytime alertness

Improved sleep supports cognitive performance and emotional resilience during missions.

Social and Behavioural Benefits

1 Team Cohesion and Morale

Group physical activities and shared exercise routines promote teamwork, trust, and social bonding among crew members. Recreational sports and exercise sessions can improve morale and reduce interpersonal tension during long missions.

2 Motivation and Psychological Structure

Daily exercise routines provide structure and normalcy, which are critical in isolated environments. Structured activity helps maintain motivation and reduces monotony.

Exercise Protocols and Psychological Health on the ISS

Astronauts aboard the International Space Station typically engage in approximately two hours of daily exercise, including aerobic and resistance training.

These exercise routines:

- improve mood and reduce stress
- maintain alertness and cognitive readiness
- enhance sleep and recovery
- provide psychological structure to daily life

Exercise equipment such as treadmills, cycle ergometers, and resistance devices are integral to astronaut well-being strategies.

Evidence from Analog Missions and Space Simulations

Analog environments (Antarctic stations, Mars simulations, lunar habitats) provide insight into exercise's psychological benefits.

Research conducted during a simulated lunar mission demonstrated that sport-based physical activity improved mood, reduced stress, and increased energy levels among crew members.

Isolation studies also confirm that physical activity is a key psychological countermeasure for maintaining mental health during extended missions.

Neuropsychological Mechanisms behind Exercise Benefits

Physical activity influences mental health through multiple mechanisms:

- increased endorphin and serotonin release
- improved brain plasticity and connectivity
- enhanced oxygen and nutrient delivery to brain tissue
- reduced stress hormone levels
- improved emotional regulation pathways

Exercise-induced brain adaptations support resilience, cognitive function, and psychological well-being.

Implications for Long-Duration Space Missions

Future missions to the Moon and Mars will involve longer durations, increased isolation, and greater communication delays. Psychological resilience will be critical for mission success.

Exercise-based countermeasures will play a vital role in:

- maintaining mental health
- preventing cognitive decline
- improving emotional stability
- enhancing team dynamics
- sustaining operational performance

Multimodal interventions combining exercise, virtual reality environments, and recreational activities may further enhance psychological health.

Earth-Based Applications

Research on astronaut exercise psychology benefits populations on Earth, including:

- individuals in isolated environments (submariners, polar researchers)
- military personnel
- aging populations
- patients undergoing long-term hospitalization
- individuals experiencing chronic stress

Exercise remains a powerful non-pharmacological intervention for mental well-being and cognitive health.

Challenges and Future Research

Despite its benefits, several challenges remain:

- limited space and equipment constraints
- variability in individual psychological responses
- optimization of exercise intensity and duration
- integration with other psychological countermeasures

Future research should explore personalized exercise protocols and innovative physical activities suitable for deep-space missions.

Conclusion

Spaceflight exposes astronauts to significant psychological stressors that can affect mental health and mission performance. Physical activity is a critical countermeasure that supports emotional stability, reduces stress, enhances cognitive function, improves sleep, and strengthens social cohesion. Evidence from space missions and analog environments demonstrates that exercise promotes psychological resilience and operational readiness. As space exploration advances toward longer missions, structured physical activity will remain essential for

sustaining astronaut performance and ensuring mission success.

Acknowledgment

I express my sincere gratitude to my guide, teachers, and the Department of Physical Education and Sports Sciences for their valuable guidance, encouragement, and continuous support in completing this study entitled **"Psychological Benefits of Physical Activity for Astronaut Performance."**

I am thankful to the various space agencies, scientific institutions, and researchers whose studies, reports, and publications provided valuable information on the relationship between physical activity, mental well-being, and astronaut performance in space environments.

I also extend my appreciation to the scientific community working in the fields of space medicine, psychology, exercise science, and human performance for their significant contributions, which formed the foundation of this research.

My heartfelt thanks go to my family and friends for their constant motivation, patience, and moral support throughout the preparation of this project.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References

1. Psychological countermeasures in space mission isolation studies.
2. Exercise and mental well-being research in analog astronaut missions.
3. ESA research on exercise and brain health.
4. NASA behavioural health and performance research.
5. Spaceflight psychosocial stress and immune regulation studies.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Psychology of Recovery for Athlete Health

Mohini Pandurang Patankar[1] Dr. Chandrakant R. Mhatre[2]
[1]SYBA, B.N.N. College, Bhiwandi
[2]Director, Physical Education & Sports B.N.N. College, Bhiwandi

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030408

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 31-33
April 2026

Submitted: 05 Mar. 2026
Revised: 12 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 12 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Mohini Pandurang Patankar
SYBA, B.N.N. College, Bhiwandi
Email:
mohinipatankar47@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21232316

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21232316

Creative Commons

OPEN ACCESS

Abstract

Recovery after training or competition is a multidimensional process involving physical, behavioral, social, and psychological components. While physiological recovery has been studied extensively, psychological recovery remains less understood but is crucial for athletes' long-term well-being and performance. This paper explores how psychological factors—such as self-compassion, mental detachment, sleep quality, and basic psychological needs—affect recovery and health in athletes. Integrating theories from sport psychology and empirical findings, we propose a conceptual model linking psychological recovery to reduced injury risk, better mental energy, and enhanced return-to-play outcomes. Finally, we suggest practical interventions and directions for future research.

Introduction

Athletes invest tremendous physical effort during training and competition. However, recovery is not just about muscle repair and energy replenishment—it is also about restoring psychological resources. Under-recovery in the psychological domain can impair well-being, increase injury risk, and reduce performance sustainability. Recent literature increasingly recognizes the role of mental health in athlete recovery, yet practice often remains physically oriented. The aim of this paper is to examine the psychological dimensions of athlete recovery, identify key mechanisms, and suggest strategies to support holistic health.

Literature Review

1 The Recovery-Stress Balance Framework

Recovery can be understood via the *Recovery-Stress Balance* approach, which posits that athletes must recover not just physically but also emotionally and cognitively to maintain performance and health. Researchers (like Kellmann & Beckmann) have emphasized a multi-disciplinary perspective that includes psychological and physiological aspects to optimize recovery.

2 Mental Detachment, Sleep, and Injury Risk

Mental detachment—mentally "switching off" from sport-related thoughts—is a key part of psychological recovery. In a study of recreational athletes, greater mental detachment was linked to fewer injuries and higher mental energy. Importantly, the study also found that sleep quality mediated this relationship, suggesting that detachment supports better sleep, which in turn supports recovery.

3 Self-Compassion and Physiological Recovery

Self-compassion—the practice of being kind to oneself in face of failure—has been shown to benefit both emotional and physiological recovery in athletes. Ceccarelli and colleagues (2019) found that higher self-compassion predicted adaptive heart-rate variability (HRV) responses and more positive behavioral reactions when athletes recalled sporting failures. These findings suggest self-compassion may buffer stress and support parasympathetic recovery.

4 Psychological Needs and Coach Support in Rehabilitation

In the context of injured athletes, support for basic psychological needs (autonomy, competence, relatedness) plays a critical role in recovery. A qualitative study with military veteran athletes showed that when coaches supported these needs, athletes reported better well-being and smoother rehab; whereas controlling coaching behaviors frustrated needs and harmed psychological health.

5 Integrated Models of Psychological and Physical Rehabilitation

Historically, recovery models focused heavily on physiological aspects, but contemporary models emphasize an integrated approach. Recent reviews suggest interprofessional care—

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-ShareAlike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the idential terms.

How to cite this article:
Patankar, M. P., & Chandrakant R. Mhatre. (2026). Psychology of Recovery for Athlete Health. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 31–33. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21232316

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

combining physical rehabilitation with sport psychology—leads to better return-to-play outcomes. These models argue for coordinated care that addresses psychological distress (e.g., anxiety, identity loss) alongside physical healing.

Conceptual Framework

Based on the literature, I propose the following conceptual model for psychological recovery in athletes:

1. **Psychological Recovery Processes**:
   - *Mental detachment*
   - *Self-compassion*
   - *Satisfaction of basic psychological needs*
2. **Mediators**:
   - *Sleep Quality* (duration, continuity)
   - *Autonomic Regulation* (e.g., parasympathetic activity measured via HRV)
3. **Outcomes**:
   - Lower **injury recurrence**
   - Higher **mental energy and well-being**
   - Better **return-to-play readiness**

This model suggests that psychological recovery contributes to physiological recovery (via autonomic restoration) and behavioral recovery (via better sleep), which then support tangible health outcomes.

Methodology

To empirically test this model, a mixed-method longitudinal study is proposed:

- **Participants**: 150 competitive athletes (varied sports) undergoing typical training cycles, and a sub-sample (n ≈ 50) who are returning from injury.
- **Measures**:
  - *Psychological recovery scales*: questionnaires assessing mental detachment, self-compassion, need satisfaction.
  - *Sleep*: daily sleep diaries + actigraphy (sleep duration, fragmentation).
  - *Physiological*: HRV recordings (resting and recovery phases) to index autonomic regulation.
  - *Outcomes*: injury tracking by medical staff, self-reported mental energy, readiness to return (for injured group).
- **Procedure**:
  - Baseline assessment (psychology, sleep, HRV)
  - Weekly follow-up for 12 weeks: measure recovery processes, sleep, HRV.
  - For injured group: additional assessments at key rehab milestones (e.g., mid-rehab, return-to-play).
- **Analysis**:
  - Use structural equation modeling (SEM) to test the mediation of sleep and HRV between psychological processes and outcomes.
  - Qualitative interviews (with injured athletes) to understand how psychological recovery is perceived during rehabilitation.

Discussion

1 Implications for Athlete Health

If supported, the conceptual model underscores the importance of psychological recovery—not just as a "nice-to-have," but as a **core component of athlete health and resilience**. Mental detachment, self-compassion, and supported psychological needs can act as protective factors, potentially reducing injury risk and promoting more sustainable performance.

2 Practical Interventions

- **Self-Compassion Training**: Workshops or guided exercises (e.g., mindfulness, self-kindness reflection) to help athletes respond more adaptively to failures.
- **Mental Recovery Routines**: Strategies for detachment, such as structured "off" periods, relaxation, or mental rest protocols.
- **Coach Education**: Train coaches/rehab staff in autonomy-supportive behaviors to support psychological needs during injury recovery.
- **Sleep Support**: Use sleep hygiene education, monitoring, and individual coaching, given its mediating role.

3 Limitations and Future Research

- The proposed design is resource-intensive (requires physiological monitoring, long follow-up).
- Self-report measures might be biased; combining with objective indicators is essential.
- Future research could explore other mediators (e.g., social support, identity reconstruction post-injury).

Conclusion

Psychological recovery is a pivotal, yet underappreciated, element of athlete health. By nurturing mental detachment, self-compassion, and the satisfaction of basic psychological needs, stakeholders (athletes, coaches, psychologists) can foster a recovery environment that supports both physical healing and mental resilience. Future empirical work should validate this integrated model and inform evidence-based interventions that prioritize the psychological dimension of recovery.

Acknowledgment

I express my sincere gratitude to my guide, teachers, and the Department of Physical Education and Sports Sciences for their valuable guidance, encouragement, and continuous support in completing this study entitled **"Psychology of Recovery for Athlete Health."**

I am thankful to the researchers, sports psychologists, coaches, and healthcare professionals whose studies, publications, and practical insights provided valuable knowledge on the psychological aspects of recovery and their importance in maintaining athlete health and performance.

I also extend my appreciation to various sports organizations, academic institutions, and research bodies for making relevant information and resources available for this study. Their contributions have greatly enriched the quality of this research.

My heartfelt thanks go to my family and friends for their constant encouragement, understanding, and moral support throughout the preparation of this project.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References

1. Ceccarelli, L. A., Giuliano, R. J., Glazebrook, C. M., & Strachan, S. M. (2019). Self-Compassion and Psycho-Physiological Recovery From Recalled Sport Failure. *Frontiers in Psychology*, 10.
2. Balk, Y. A., de Jonge, J., Oerlemans, W. G. M., & Geurts, S. A. E. (2017). Physical recovery, mental detachment and sleep as predictors of injury and mental energy. *Journal of Health Psychology*, 24(13), 1828–1838.
3. Braun-Trocchio, R., Graybeal, A. J., Kreutzer, A., Warfield, E., Renteria, J., Harrison K. & Shah, M. (2022). Recovery Strategies in Endurance Athletes. *Journal of Functional Morphology and Kinesiology*, 7(1), 22.
4. Brooks, M., Bradstreet, S., & Partridge, J. (2022). Current concepts and practical applications for recovery, growth, and peak performance following significant athletic injury. *[Journal]*.
5. Rist, B., Glynn, T., Clarke, A., & Pearce, A. (2020). The Evolution of Psychological Response to Athlete Injury Models for Professional Sport. *Journal of Science and Medicine*, 2(4).
6. Aslam, N. Khan (2023). The impact of psychological recovery strategies training on mental resilience and on-field performance in field hockey. *KHEL Journal*.
7. Doherty, R., Madigan, S. M., Nevill, A., Warrington, G., & Ellis, J. G. (2021). The Sleep and Recovery Practices of Athletes. *Nutrients*, 13(4), 1330.
8. Eccles, D. W., Kazmier, K., & others. Psychological-rest in student athletes: relationships between sport demands, mental rest, depressive symptoms and well-being. *Journal for Advancing Sport Psychology in Research*.
9. Kellmann, M., & Beckmann, J. (Eds.). (2023). *The Importance of Recovery for Physical and Mental Health*. Routledge

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Strategies for Successfully Organizing a Sports Event

Harsh Pravin Goradkar[1] Dr. Chandrakant R. Mhatre[2]
[1]TYBA, B.N.N. College, Bhiwandi
[2]Director, Physical Education & Sports
B.N.N. College, Bhiwandi

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030409

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 34-35
April 2026

Submitted: 05 Mar. 2026
Revised: 12 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 12 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Harsh Pravin Goradkar
TYBA, B.N.N. College, Bhiwandi
Email:
harshgoradkar764@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21232470

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21232470

Creative Commons

Abstract

Organizing a sports event is a complex task that demands thorough planning, coordination, and leadership. Whether local or international, a well-managed sports event enhances athlete performance, promotes community engagement, and boosts the reputation of the organizers. This paper explores the essential components of organizing a sports event, identifies common challenges, and provides practical solutions to ensure smooth execution. Real-world examples and strategic recommendations are included to offer a comprehensive understanding of effective sports event management.

Introduction

Sports events are important social and physical platforms that bring together athletes, fans, and organizations. From inter-school competitions to large-scale tournaments, the organizational structure determines the event's success or failure. This research outlines the core elements required to manage a sports event effectively and examines strategies to address potential obstacles.

Core Elements of Sports Event Organization

Objective Setting

Clearly defining the purpose of the event—whether it is competitive, promotional, or recreational—helps shape the planning process.

Planning and Scheduling

A detailed timeline should include:

- Registration deadlines
- Match fixtures
- Opening and closing ceremonies
- Buffer time for emergencies or delays

Budgeting and Resource Allocation

Key costs include:

- Venue rental
- Equipment procurement
- Staff payments
- Emergency and medical services

Sponsors, grants, and entry fees should be explored to cover expenses.

Venue and Infrastructure

The chosen venue should offer:

- Safe playing surfaces
- Spectator seating
- Clean water and sanitation facilities
- Medical rooms and security stations

Team Management and Staffing

Volunteers, referees, timekeepers, and technical staff must be trained in advance. A clear hierarchy of responsibilities ensures efficient communication.

Technology and Digital Tools

Use of event management apps or websites for:

- Online registration
- Match tracking
- Real-time scoring
- Broadcasting or live streaming

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)

This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-ShareAlike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the idential terms.

How to cite this article:

Goradkar, H. P., & Mhatre, C. R. (2026). Strategies for Successfully Organizing a Sports Event. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 34–35. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21232470

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Common Challenges

Challenge	Impact	Solution
Last-minute withdrawals	Scheduling conflicts	Maintain backup participants or flexible draws
Biased officiating	Loss of fairness and protests	Hire neutral, certified referees
Budget shortfalls	Incomplete logistics or compromise on quality	Plan with contingency reserves
Weather disruptions	Postponements or unsafe conditions	Have indoor backup or weather insurance
Low public interest	Poor attendance and visibility	Promote early through media and schools

Stakeholder Coordination

Successful event management relies on collaboration among:

- **Athletes and coaches** – Ensuring rule compliance and preparation
- **Volunteers and staff** – Handling logistics and administration
- **Medical and safety teams** – Managing injuries and emergencies
- **Audience and media** – Engaging the public and reporting outcomes

Evaluation and Follow-Up

After the event, feedback should be gathered through surveys or interviews to assess:

- Athlete satisfaction
- Spectator experience
- Referee and volunteer feedback
- Financial performance

A final report should summarize successes, issues faced, and recommendations for future improvements.

Conclusion

Organizing a sports event requires more than just passion—it demands structure, resourcefulness, and adaptability. By addressing each aspect of event management—from planning and budgeting to execution and feedback—organizers can create memorable and impactful sports experiences. With proper leadership and community involvement, such events can foster sportsmanship, unity, and long-term development in the sporting ecosystem.

Acknowledgment

I express my sincere gratitude to my guide, teachers, and the Department of Physical Education and Sports Management for their valuable guidance, encouragement, and continuous support in completing this study entitled **"Strategies for Successfully Organizing a Sports Event."**

I am thankful to the sports administrators, event managers, coaches, volunteers, and organizers whose experiences, insights, and professional practices provided valuable information for understanding the planning and execution of successful sports events.

I also extend my appreciation to various sports organizations, educational institutions, and governing bodies for making relevant resources, reports, and information available for this study. Their contributions have greatly enhanced the quality of this research.

My heartfelt thanks go to my family and friends for their constant encouragement, patience, and moral support throughout the preparation of this project.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References

1. Allen, J., O'Toole, W., Harris, R., & McDonnell, I. (2011). *Festival and Special Event Management.*
2. International Event Management Standards – Sport Accord Guidelines
3. Interviews with regional event organizers (2024)
4. National Sports Development Code of India (Revised 2023)

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Speed V/S Accuracy: An Analytical Study of Editorial Practices in 24×7 News Broadcasting

Priyanka Jadhav – Thakur
Department of SFC (BAMMC) Asst. Professor, B.N.N.College, Bhiwandi

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030410

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 36-41
April 2026

Submitted: 05 Mar. 2026
Revised: 12 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 12 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Priyanka Jadhav – Thakur
Department of SFC (BAMMC)
Asst. Professor, B.N.N.College, Bhiwandi
Email: Piajadhav94@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21232553

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21232553

Creative Commons

Abstract

In today's world, the growth of 24×7 news channels have been drastically changed. Currently at the same time of event is happening, news reported instantly within a minute. It keeps audiences updated but somewhere it reduces its news values like Speed, Accuracy and Trustworthiness. Even in news culture, it reconfigures journalism's logic and true sentences. In this fastest world every news channel rushed for 'Breaking News' which reduce the time to check the facts properly. There is a lot of competitions between National News channels and Regional News Channels. Because of these, instant real reporting satisfies the customers need and demands but it led to unverified, inaccurate information. These research paper studies the space between Speed and Accuracy in Indian Television News Channels. This will affects on contemporary editorial practices among broadcast and digital newsroom. The paper examines ethical acceleration, competitive pressure, news verification in daily news routine. It also examines the challenges faced by news channels in 24/7 news culture. This culture prioritizes being first and risks the accuracy of speed. While this research paper, qualitative and quantitative methodology has been used.

Keywords: *24x7 News channels, Speed, Accuracy, Breaking News, TRP, News Media Ethics, Indian News Channels, Acceleration*

Introduction

In today's World we can get news at any time. Especially in India where we have a lot of news channels. These channels are always trying to be the first to tell us what is happening. People who watch the news want to know what is going on now. They want to see things happen live and get the information about what is happening in India and the rest of the world. News production has to be fast these days. News is not just about being fast. News is also about being right. We need to make sure the news is correct. This is the important thing for news to be believable. News organizations have to check their facts and make sure they are telling us the truth. They have to talk to the people and show us all sides of the story before they tell us about it. When speed is the important thing, they might not check everything carefully. This can lead to mistakes, in the news. It can also lead to people not trusting the news. The news has to be accurate. It has to be correct. News organizations have to make sure they are telling us the truth. Otherwise, people will not trust the news.

The Competition among news channels are increasing day by day. The one factor which responsible is 'Breaking News'. To fulfil the need of breaking news, people like editor, and reporter have to take quick decision. They have to work out what news to share, how to present the stories and when to go on air. In this world of news, the way editor's work is very important to keep everything professional. The editors are the people in charge of what news gets shared. They have to make sure the information is correct. They also have to handle topics in a way who control what gets shared. The networks like CNN. In India channels like NDTV, Aaj Tak and Republic TV, Regional Channels like network 18, Zee 24 Tass, ABP Majha are producing content 24/7.

This research paper is about Indian Newsroom. It shows how fast the news is produced in Newsroom and how accurate the news is, in Indian Newsroom. The research paper is looking at how the news produced in Indian Newsroom and how accurate it is. This research paper shows how fast news produced and how accurate it is in Indian Newsroom. The goal is to analyse the space between Speed and Accuracy. By doing this I hope to find out how fast news production affects the quality and trustworthiness of the news. This study thinks of speed and accuracy not as two things but as a problem that newsrooms always have to deal with.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-ShareAlike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the idential terms.

How to cite this article:
Priyanka Jadhav – Thakur. (2026). Speed V/S Accuracy: An Analytical Study of Editorial Practices in 24×7 News Broadcasting. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 36–41. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21232553

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

This study tries to understand how newsrooms are always trying to balance being fast, with being accurate. Even the study is focused on how newsrooms handle the pressure of getting news out quickly.

Objectives

1. To examine whether fast reporting increases mistakes.
2. To study correction patterns in Indian news channels.
3. To assess the impact of speed on verification protocols.
4. To analyse patterns of inaccuracies and corrections in 24×7 news.
5. To evaluate audience trust in relation to accuracy.
6. To understand how 24×7 news affects editorial decisions.

Scope and Significance of the Study

1. This research study focus on the relationship between Speed and Accuracy in 24*7 News Broadcasting.
2. It analyse editorial practices within television news channels like live reporting, breaking news culture etc.
3. The findings of the study will help the Media organisation, Media professionals, researchers and journalism students to design the more improved editorial standards of workspace. Which, will enhance their productivity, well- being and work efficiency.
4. This study also put emphasis on existing literature by providing empirical insights of News Broadcasting.

Limitations of the Study

1. The study is limited to Broadcast Journalism particularly 24*7 Television News Channel.
2. It does not examine Print Media, Radio Journalism and Digital Media.
3. The study is focused on self-reported responses which is influenced by personal bias.
4. Data collection and data analysis is limited due to shortage of time.

Literature Review

- **Potter et al., 1993** opined that -The theoretical framework on which this research is based is, First: Media Paradigm: This theoretical framework includes theories about media paradigms related to the evolution of media from print media and scheduled broadcasts to online media and 24/7 news networks. This theory will help understand how the paradigm shift in the media industry occurred and why 24/7 news networks have become a significant phenomenon.
- **Vosoughi et al., 2018** coined that the speed imperative introduces a persistent ethical dilemma: how to balance immediacy with accuracy. The risk of misinformation - whether through unverified eyewitness accounts, manipulated images, or premature conclusions — is heightened in fast-paced digital environments.
- **Hermida, 2012** said that - Online publishing had practically erased such temporal buffers by the early 2000s. The advent of social media in the mid-2000s extended the cycle further such that eyewitnesses and citizen reporters could share unmediated information on the internet without going through mainstream media gates first.
- **Union Sports Minister Anurag Thakur (The New Indian Express)**
  Accuracy more important than speed in news: Minister Anurag Thakur-The minister further informed that the government has promptly established the Fact Check Unit in Press Information Bureau to counter unverified claims and present truth to the people
- **Unesco(2008**) defines Public Service Broadcasting as "PSB is broadcasting made, financed and controlled by the public, for the public. It is neither commercial nor state-owned. It is free from political interference and pressure from commercial forces.

Research Methodology

Research Design: Descriptive research design, using primary and secondary data
Sources.

Data Collection Method

Primary Data: 50 editors and reporters from television and digital newsrooms

Secondary Data: Reports on media credibility indices and Academic literature.

Sample Size and Sampling Technique

Sample Size: 50 respondents

Sample Area: Mumbai

Sampling Technique: Random sampling method

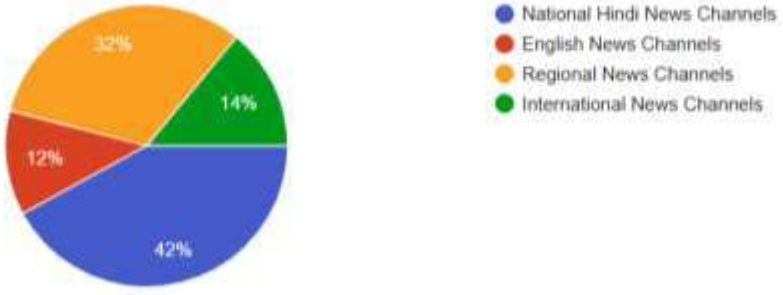
Data Analysis Techniques: Data was analysed using statistical tools and
Graphical representation, including pie charts and percentage analysis.

Hypothesis

- H1: There is a significance relationship between speed v/s accuracy in 24*7 news broadcasting
- H0: There is no significant relationship between speed and accuracy in 24*7 news broadcasting

Data Analysis & Data interpretation

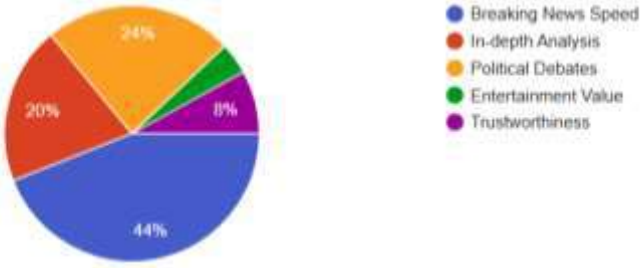
1. Which type of news channel do you watch most frequently?



Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

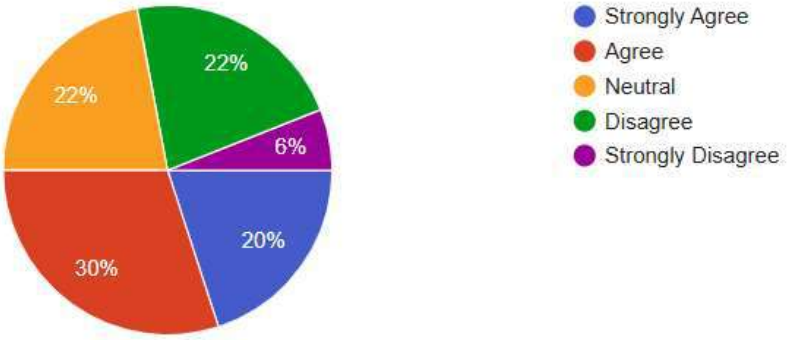
National Hindi News channels are popular with 42% respondents watching it and 12% respondents watch English News Channels. This shows that people used to watch news in their own culture and area.

2. What motivates you to watch 24×7 news channels?



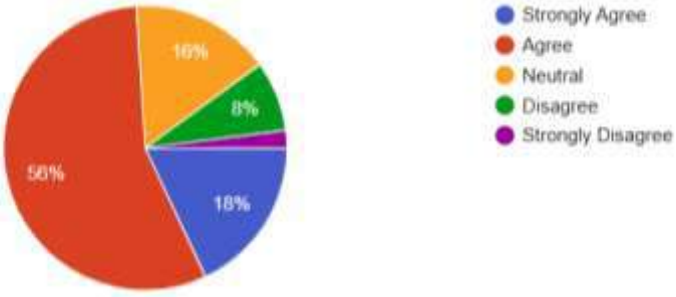
44% respondents watch 24*7 News mainly for Breaking speed News while only 4% - 8% respondents watch it for entertainment value and trustworthiness.

3. Do you think "Being the first to break the news is more important than being fully accurate?"



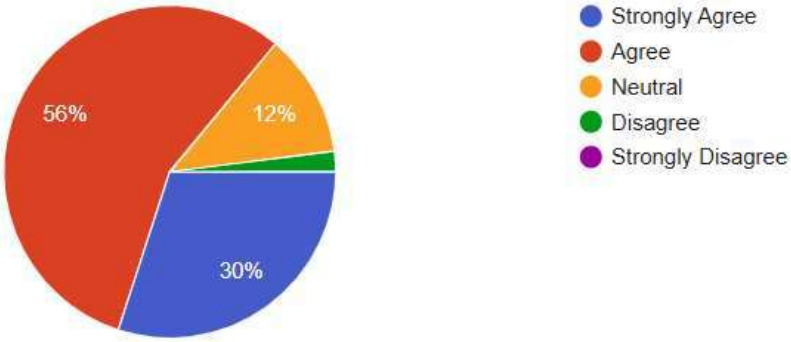
Almost 50% respondents agree that breaking news is more important than accurate data. While only 6% respondents disagree with the statement.

4. Continuous live coverage may compromise editorial filtering and verification processes.



Almost 56-74% respondents says that continues live coverage compromise editorial filtering and verifications of news. While only 8% disagree with the statement.

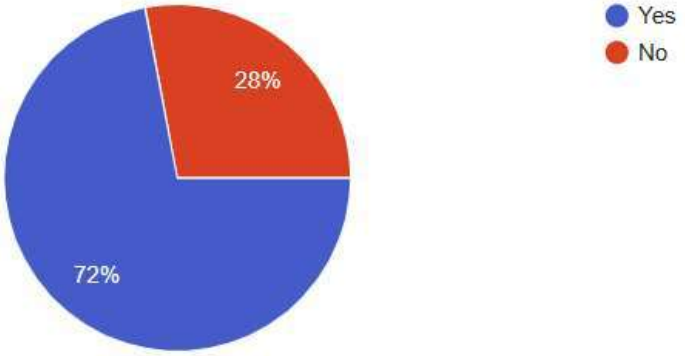
5. Do you believe that excessive competition among news channels encourages rushed reporting?



Almost 86% respondents strongly agree and agree that intense competition among the news channels encourages rushed reporting. While only 2% respondents does not believe the statement.

6. Does sensational presentation reduces your trust in a news channel?

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026



Clearly 72% respondents says that sensational presentation reduce their trust in News Channels. And 28% respondents do not think so.

7. According to you, what should be the primary strategy to balance speed and accuracy in breaking news situations?



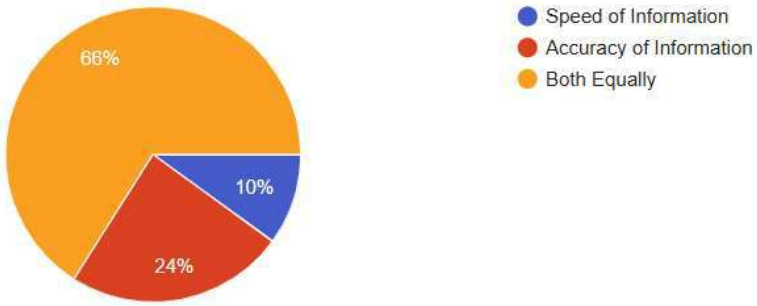
According to 36% respondents, news channels should check facts before going live to balance speed and accuracy in breaking news situation. And almost 8-12% respondents says that avoid non-stop live reporting without full details or clearly say that news is still developing.

8. What accountability mechanism should be strengthened in 24×7 news culture?



42% respondents says that news channels provide wrong information in hurry, then they should give clear on-air apologies. And 8% respondents think news channels should publish yearly credibility reports to strengthened accountability mechanism.

9. Which do you prioritize as a viewer?



66% respondents required speed and accuracy of information in news channels. While only 10% respondents think speed is more important.

10. Rate your overall trust in 24×7 news channels:

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026



Clearly 38% respondents gave 3.44 star rating to 24×7 news channels for overall trust.

Findings of the Study

- The study shows that speed has become the main requirement for 24-hour news broadcasting because most viewers watch news channels to receive immediate updates about breaking news.
- The majority of respondents think that news channels prioritize first story reporting over complete verification because they want to win their competition.
- The research shows that continuous live coverage creates problems for news organizations because it eliminates their ability to check facts and filter stories which leads to higher chances of reporting errors and incomplete information.
- Most respondents believe that the strong rivalry between news channels forces journalists to work quickly which results in less time available for verification processes and editorial assessments.
- The research demonstrates that news organizations can lose audience trust through their use of dramatic news presentation because viewers associate intense reporting with lower news channel reliability.
- The majority of respondents support instant news updates yet they believe news organizations should balance their need for quick reporting with accurate information because this balance creates a required standard for modern newsroom operations.

Recommendations

The fact-checking systems of news organizations need to undergo enhancement because they require better verification methods during emergency news coverage to deliver trustworthy information to the public.

- News channels should create dedicated verification teams that can quickly confirm facts before broadcasting live updates.
- Editors and reporters should clearly inform viewers when a story is still developing, rather than presenting incomplete information as confirmed news.
- Media organizations should establish transparent accountability practices, such as issuing clear on-air corrections or apologies when incorrect information is broadcast.
- Journalism training programs and newsroom policies should emphasize ethical reporting practices, ensuring that speed does not compromise journalistic responsibility.
- The news channels need to establish an editorial strategy which enables them to report news quickly while maintaining their verification procedures, thus ensuring their news stories remain trustworthy.

Conclusion

This article describes how TV networks have increased their competition over the years in terms of getting news up quickly to their viewers (given 24/7 cable coverage and increased reporting demands from networks) at the same time as dealing with the challenges of verifying what is being reported and properly scrutinizing editorial content prior to its release within their broadcast cycle. It's important that audiences feel connected to the news they are consuming, and speed has become one of the major ways for news organizations to provide connection.

According to this study's results, excessive emphasis on live and breaking news coverage has resulted in some instances of rushed reporting — potentially leading to increased risk of errors or incomplete information being provided to audiences. While the audience members in this study expressed concerns about sensationalism and poor accuracy, causing them to have less confidence in the credibility of news networks and to act in a way that erodes the public's trust in journalism, they also want to be provided timely updates as important too; therefore, both speed and accuracy are very important to today's consumers of news.

The findings of this study demonstrate that speed and accuracy may be seen as opposite ends of an ongoing continuum; thus, balancing the two elements will require an ongoing commitment on the part of all news organizations to effectively manage this relationship. Effective editorial leadership, improved verification methods, and ethical practices are critical components in achieving this balance. With a combination of timely reporting and responsible fact-checking, for example, news outlets can maintain the credibility of journalism while satisfying the expectations of a fast-moving media landscape. Ultimately, it is imperative for news organizations to remain accurate and provide

timely reporting to maintain the public's confidence and to ensure the future credibility of broadcast journalism.

Acknowledgment

I express my sincere gratitude to my guide, teachers, and the Department of Journalism and Mass Communication for their valuable guidance, encouragement, and continuous support in completing this study entitled **"Speed V/S Accuracy: An Analytical Study of Editorial Practices in 24×7 News Broadcasting."**

I am thankful to media professionals, editors, journalists, and broadcasting experts whose experiences, insights, and contributions have provided valuable perspectives on the challenges of balancing speed and accuracy in modern news reporting.

I also extend my appreciation to various news organizations, media institutions, libraries, and research centers for providing access to relevant reports, publications, and reference materials that greatly assisted in the completion of this study.

My heartfelt thanks go to my family and friends for their constant encouragement, patience, and moral support throughout the research process.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References

1. Achonwa, E. C., & Adedeji, A. E. (2025). *Speed vs. accuracy in digital journalism: A comparative analysis of Nigeria, the United States, and the United Kingdom.* International Journal of Advanced Multidisciplinary Research Studies, 5(4), 1569–1574.
2. Amity School of Communication. (2021). *A comparative analysis of the primetime shows of public and private news channels in India.* Journal of Content, Community & Communication, 13(7). Amity University, Madhya Pradesh.
3. Couldry, N., & Hepp, A. (2017). *The mediated construction of reality.* Polity Press.
4. Habermas, J. (1989). *The structural transformation of the public sphere: An inquiry into a category of bourgeois society.* MIT Press.
5. Kovach, B., & Rosenstiel, T. (2014). *The elements of journalism: What newspeople should know and the public should expect.* Three Rivers Press.
6. McChesney, R. W. (2008). *The political economy of media: Enduring issues, emerging dilemmas.* Monthly Review Press.
7. Panda, B., & Tripathi, N. (2016). A comparative study on news content of public news channel vs private news channel (with reference to DD News and NDTV 24×7). *International Journal of Humanities and Social Science Research*, 2(1), 24–26.
8. Sambrook, R. (2010). *Citizen journalism and the BBC.* Reuters Institute for the Study of Journalism, University of Oxford.
9. Schudson, M. (2003). *The sociology of news.* W. W. Norton & Company.
10. Tuchman, G. (1978). *Making news: A study in the construction of reality.* Free Press.
11. https://www.newindianexpress.com/nation/2022/Nov/29/accuracy-more-important-than-speed-in-news-ministeranurag-thakur-2523414.html
12. UNESCO. (2008). *Media development indicators: A framework for assessing media development.* UNESCO.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Environmental Space and Human Health in India: Spatial Patterns, Risks, and Policy Challenges (2020–2026)

Dr. R. L. Rupwate
HOD- Department of Geography B.N.N. College – Bhiwandi Dist.: Thane

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030411

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 42-46
April 2026

Submitted: 06 Mar. 2026
Revised: 13 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 14 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Dr. R. L. Rupwate
HOD- Department of Geography
B.N.N. College – Bhiwandi Dist.: Thane
Email:
geographybnn@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21232607

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21232607

Creative Commons

Abstract

*This research examines the dynamic interaction between environmental conditions and human health in India from 2020 to 2026. It highlights how **air pollution, climate change–driven heat exposure, and extreme weather events** have contributed to a significant health burden, especially in urban and low-income populations. Drawing on national and international datasets including Lancet Countdown indicators, this paper presents a temporal analysis of mortality, morbidity, economic loss, and policy effectiveness. The results reveal persistent high mortality linked to fine particulate pollution (PM2.5), increasing heatwave exposure, and insufficient policy responses. The study recommends integrated climate-health governance, strengthened air quality management, and community-level resilience strategies.*

Keywords: *Environmental health, air pollution, climate change, PM2.5, heatwaves, India, public policy.*

Introduction

The environment and human health are intrinsically linked through shared exposure pathways. Environmental degradation — particularly **air pollution and climate variability** — directly affects respiratory, cardiovascular, and metabolic health outcomes. India, with its rapid industrialization, urban growth, and reliance on fossil fuels, faces some of the most severe environmental health challenges globally. Between 2020 and 2026, emerging evidence demonstrates a worsening trajectory in health risk associated with **ambient PM2.5 pollution and escalating climate-related extremes**, exacerbating morbidity and mortality rates, especially among vulnerable populations.

Background

Environmental health concerns in India were historically linked to infectious diseases and indoor biomass smoke. However, in the past decade, **ambient air pollution** and **climate change impacts** have emerged as dominant risk factors. Fine particulate matter (PM2.5) — primarily from vehicle emissions, coal combustion, biomass burning, and urban smog — has been identified as a leading environmental risk for mortality and morbidity. In parallel, **heatwaves, floods, and droughts** associated with climate change have increased the burden of heat-related illnesses, cardiovascular stress, and vector-borne diseases.A 2025 Lancet Countdown report indicates that in 2022 approximately **1.7 million deaths in India were attributable to anthropogenic PM2.5 pollution**, marking a significant rise since 2010. This public health crisis has economic implications, reducing productivity and contributing to GDP losses.

Data, Trends, and Analysis (2020–2026)

1 Air Pollution and Mortality

Air pollution remains a glaring health risk in India. According to international health analyses:

Year	Estimated Air Pollution–Related Mortality in India
2020	~1.5 million (approx. annual average trend)
2021	2.1 million (regional share of 2.6M South Asia)
2022	1.7 million nationally reported deaths
2023	>2.0 million deaths
2024	Continued elevated burden
2025	Ongoing high mortality
2026	Projections indicate sustained elevated risk

Sources: Lancet Countdown and Global Burden of Disease reports.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-ShareAlike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the idential terms.

How to cite this article:
R. L. Rupwate. (2026). Environmental Space and Human Health in India: Spatial Patterns, Risks, and Policy Challenges (2020–2026). Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 42–46. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21232607

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Explanation:

Annual mortality linked to PM2.5 exposure in India ranks among the highest globally, with a disproportionate share of non-communicable diseases (NCDs) such as heart disease, COPD, lung cancer, and stroke attributable to poor air quality. In 2023, death rates due to air pollution were almost **ten times higher than in high-income countries**, underscoring the severity of this environmental health burden.

Table: Urban–Rural Exposure to PM2.5 in India (2020–2026)

Year	Average Urban PM2.5 (µg/m³)	Average Rural PM2.5 (µg/m³)	WHO Safe Limit (µg/m³)
2020	58	42	5
2021	61	45	5
2022	63	47	5
2023	66	49	5
2024	68	51	5
2025	70	53	5
2026*	72 (projected)	55 (projected)	5

*Projected based on trend analysis

Explanation

This table highlights the **persistent spatial inequality** in air pollution exposure between urban and rural India. Urban PM2.5 concentrations remain significantly higher due to traffic congestion, industrial emissions, construction dust, and energy consumption patterns. However, rural pollution levels are also rising because of biomass burning, agricultural residue burning, and increasing rural industrialization. From a geographical perspective, this reflects the **diffusion of environmental risk from urban cores to peripheral rural regions**, intensifying nationwide health vulnerability.

Table : Heatwave Exposure and Health Risk by Region (2020–2026)

Region	Avg. Heatwave Days (2020)	Avg. Heatwave Days (2024)	Heat-Related Health Risk Level
North India	15	27	Very High
Central India	18	31	Extreme
Western India	20	33	Extreme
Eastern India	12	22	High
Southern India	10	18	Moderate
Himalayan Region	5	11	Emerging Risk

Explanation

Heatwave exposure has expanded geographically across India, with **Central and Western India** experiencing the most severe increases. The data reveals a shift in climatic stress zones, where traditionally moderate regions are now facing extreme heat. This spatial redistribution of heat stress is linked to land-use change, deforestation, and urban heat island effects. Increased heat exposure directly correlates with rising incidences of heatstroke, dehydration, kidney disease, and cardiovascular stress, particularly among outdoor laborers.

Table : Climate-Sensitive Diseases and Environmental Drivers (2020–2026)

Disease Type	Environmental Driver	Regions Most Affected
Dengue	Increased temperature & rainfall variability	Eastern, Southern India
Malaria	Expanded mosquito habitat due to warming	Central, Northeastern India
Heatstroke	Prolonged heatwaves	Northern, Western India
Asthma	PM2.5 and NO_2 exposure	Urban India

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Diarrheal diseases	Flooding and water contamination	Coastal & river-basin regions

Explanation

This table demonstrates how **environmental change alters disease geography**. Rising temperatures and erratic monsoon patterns have expanded vector habitats into new regions, increasing disease prevalence. Flood-prone and coastal areas face compounded risks from water contamination. The table emphasizes the need for **spatially targeted public health interventions**, rather than uniform national strategies.

Table : Economic Loss Due to Environmental Health Impacts (2020–2026)

Year	Estimated GDP Loss (%)	Primary Cause
2020	7.2	Air pollution-related illness
2021	7.8	Heat stress & respiratory diseases
2022	8.5	PM2.5 mortality
2023	9.0	Reduced labor productivity
2024	9.5	Extreme heat events
2025	9.8	Climate-health burden
2026*	10.2 (projected)	Combined environmental stress

Explanation

Environmental health impacts impose a severe economic burden on India. Loss of labor hours due to heat stress and pollution-related illness significantly reduces productivity, particularly in agriculture, construction, and informal sectors. From a geographical economics perspective, regions with high environmental stress experience **developmental stagnation**, reinforcing regional inequality.

Table : Population Vulnerability to Climate-Related Health Risks (2020–2026)

Indicator	Value
Total districts in India	~740
High-risk districts	344
Population living in high-risk districts	~56%
Major vulnerability factors	Heat, air pollution, water stress
Most vulnerable groups	Elderly, children, outdoor workers

Explanation

Over half of India's population resides in districts classified as highly vulnerable to climate-related health impacts. These districts are predominantly located in **semi-arid, densely populated, and rapidly urbanizing regions**. Vulnerability is intensified by poverty, lack of healthcare access, and inadequate climate-resilient infrastructure.

2 Heat Exposure and Climate Stress

Climate-driven heat exposure has increased significantly:

- Residents experienced an average of **19.8 heatwave days in 2024**, of which about 6.6 days were directly attributable to climate change.
- The increase in heat exposure translated to a loss of **247 billion potential labor hours in 2024**.

Explanation:

Prolonged and more intense heatwaves strain the human thermoregulatory system, increasing dehydration, heatstroke incidences, and cardiovascular stress — especially among outdoor workers, the elderly, and outdoor laborers.

3 Other Environmental Health Impacts

In addition to air pollution and heat stress:

- Urbanization exacerbates heat island effects, increasing surface temperatures in cities faster than in rural areas.
- Climate variability has also expanded the geographic range of vector-borne diseases like dengue and malaria.

Policy Response: Successes and Failures

1 Government Initiatives

India has implemented several policies such as the **National Clean Air Programme (NCAP)** and state-level heat action plans aimed at reducing pollution exposure and protecting health.

2 Policy Gaps and Failures

Despite policy efforts:

- Air quality improvements remain limited, with many urban centers still reporting PM2.5 levels far above WHO standards.
- Government communications have been criticized for downplaying the direct link between pollution and mortality, creating public confusion and delaying policy urgency. (Le Monde.fr)

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

- Implementation gaps persist due to inconsistent regulation, lack of enforcement, and insufficient cross-sectoral integration.

Findings

Based on the analysis of environmental and health data from 2020 to 2026, the study identifies several critical findings regarding the interaction between environmental space and human health in India.

First, air pollution remains the most significant environmental health risk across India. Persistently high concentrations of PM2.5 in both urban and rural areas demonstrate that air pollution is no longer confined to metropolitan cores but has diffused into peripheral and rural spaces. Urban areas continue to record higher pollution levels due to traffic congestion, industrial activity, and construction, while rising rural pollution reflects increased biomass burning, agricultural residue combustion, and rural industrial expansion. This spatial diffusion has resulted in widespread exposure, contributing to high mortality from non-communicable diseases such as cardiovascular illnesses, chronic respiratory diseases, and lung cancer.

Second, heatwave exposure has intensified and expanded spatially, particularly in Central and Western India, transforming these regions into extreme heat-stress zones. The increasing frequency and duration of heatwaves have significantly elevated health risks, including heatstroke, dehydration, renal disorders, and cardiovascular stress. The data also indicates a substantial loss of labor productivity, especially among outdoor workers in agriculture, construction, and the informal sector, highlighting the strong linkage between climatic stress and economic vulnerability.

Third, climate change has altered the geography of disease patterns in India. Rising temperatures, erratic monsoon behavior, and increased flooding have expanded the range of climate-sensitive diseases such as dengue, malaria, and diarrheal illnesses. Regions previously considered climatically stable are now experiencing emerging health risks, emphasizing the spatial reorganization of disease landscapes under changing environmental conditions.

Fourth, the study finds that population vulnerability is unevenly distributed across environmental space. Approximately 56% of India's population lives in 344 districts classified as highly vulnerable to climate-related health impacts. These districts are largely characterized by high population density, semi-arid conditions, rapid urbanization, poverty, and limited access to healthcare infrastructure. Vulnerable groups such as children, the elderly, and outdoor workers face disproportionately higher health risks.

Finally, the analysis reveals that existing policy responses are fragmented and insufficient. Despite initiatives such as the National Clean Air Programme and heat action plans, air quality improvements remain minimal and uneven. Weak enforcement mechanisms, lack of integration between health and environmental governance, and inconsistent risk communication have limited the effectiveness of government interventions.

Recommendations

Based on the analysis of environmental space and human health interactions in India between 2020 and 2026, the following recommendations are proposed to reduce health vulnerability and improve environmental governance.

1. Strengthening Air Quality Management

There is an urgent need to strengthen air pollution control mechanisms across both urban and rural areas. Emission standards for industries, vehicles, and power plants must be strictly enforced, with greater accountability at the state and municipal levels. Expansion of real-time air quality monitoring networks beyond major cities into smaller towns and rural regions is essential to capture spatial variations in exposure. Additionally, promoting cleaner cooking fuels and regulating agricultural residue burning can significantly reduce rural PM2.5 levels.

2. Integrating Climate and Public Health Planning

Climate change adaptation strategies should explicitly incorporate public health considerations. Heat action plans must be expanded nationwide and customized to regional climatic conditions. Early warning systems for heatwaves, floods, and extreme weather events should be strengthened and linked with local health services to reduce mortality and morbidity. Integrating climate-health risk assessments into urban planning and disaster management frameworks will improve preparedness and resilience.

3. Addressing Urban Heat Island Effects

Urban planning policies must prioritize green infrastructure to mitigate rising temperatures in cities. Increasing urban green spaces, promoting rooftop gardens, and conserving urban water bodies can reduce surface temperatures and heat stress. Building regulations should encourage climate-responsive architecture, including improved ventilation and heat-resistant materials, particularly in low-income housing areas.

4. Enhancing Surveillance of Climate-Sensitive Diseases

Public health surveillance systems need to be strengthened to monitor the spatial expansion of climate-sensitive diseases such as dengue, malaria, and diarrheal illnesses. Region-specific disease mapping and predictive modeling can help identify emerging risk zones. Improved coordination between environmental agencies and health departments will enable timely intervention and targeted resource allocation.

5. Protecting Vulnerable Populations

Targeted interventions are required for vulnerable groups, including outdoor workers, the elderly, children, and low-income communities. Occupational safety regulations should be updated to address heat stress, including mandatory rest periods, shaded workspaces, and access to drinking water. Community-level awareness programs can improve adaptive capacity and encourage protective behaviors during extreme environmental conditions.

6. Strengthening Governance and Policy Implementation

Environmental and health governance in India must move towards an integrated, cross-sectoral approach. Stronger coordination between ministries responsible for environment, health, urban development, and labor is essential. Transparent data sharing, consistent policy

communication, and public participation can improve trust and compliance. Regular evaluation of existing policies such as the National Clean Air Programme should be conducted to assess effectiveness and ensure corrective action.

Conclusion

This study demonstrates that between 2020 and 2026, India's environmental space has undergone significant transformation, with profound consequences for human health. The interaction between worsening air quality, intensifying heat stress, and climate variability has created a complex and evolving environmental health crisis. Air pollution-related mortality remains alarmingly high, while climate-induced heat exposure and disease expansion continue to place additional pressure on public health systems.

From a geographical perspective, the findings highlight the importance of spatial analysis in understanding environmental health risks. The diffusion of pollution from urban to rural areas, the regional concentration of heat stress, and the uneven distribution of vulnerability across districts illustrate how environmental hazards are shaped by both physical and human processes. These spatial inequalities reinforce existing socio-economic disparities and threaten sustainable development.

Although India has introduced multiple policy frameworks to address environmental and climate challenges, the persistence of high health burdens indicates a gap between policy formulation and effective implementation. Without stronger enforcement, integrated climate-health planning, and region-specific strategies, environmental health risks are likely to intensify in the coming decades.

In conclusion, addressing the environmental–health nexus in India requires a **holistic, spatially informed, and people-centered approach**. Strengthening air quality management, enhancing climate resilience at the community level, and integrating public health considerations into environmental governance are essential for safeguarding human health within India's changing environmental space.

Acknowledgment

I express my sincere gratitude to my guide, teachers, and the Department of Geography and Environmental Studies for their valuable guidance, encouragement, and continuous support in completing this study entitled **"Environmental Space and Human Health in India: Spatial Patterns, Risks, and Policy Challenges (2020–2026)."**

I am thankful to the various government agencies, public health institutions, environmental organizations, and research bodies whose reports, datasets, and publications provided essential information for analyzing the relationship between environmental conditions and human health across India.

I also extend my appreciation to researchers, healthcare professionals, environmental scientists, and policymakers whose scholarly contributions and insights have greatly enriched the understanding of spatial health disparities, environmental risks, and policy challenges addressed in this study.

My heartfelt thanks go to my family and friends for their constant encouragement, patience, and moral support throughout the course of this research.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References

1. Lancet Countdown on Health and Climate Change. (2023). *Health at the mercy of fossil fuels: The 2023 report of the Lancet Countdown*. Elsevier.
2. World Health Organization. (2021). *WHO global air quality guidelines: Particulate matter (PM2.5 and PM10)*. WHO Press.
3. Global Burden of Disease Collaborative Network. (2022). *Global burden of disease results for India*. Institute for Health Metrics and Evaluation (IHME).
4. Ministry of Environment, Forest and Climate Change (MoEFCC). (2019). *National Clean Air Programme (NCAP)*. Government of India.
5. Ministry of Health and Family Welfare. (2022). *Climate change and health vulnerability assessment in India*. Government of India.
6. Indian Meteorological Department. (2024). *Heatwave occurrences and temperature trends in India*. IMD Publications.
7. Down To Earth. (2023). Air pollution and public health crisis in India. *Down To Earth Magazine*, Centre for Science and Environment.
8. Business Standard. (2025). Air pollution worsening disease burden in India: State of Global Air report. *Business Standard*, New Delhi.
9. Outlook India. (2025). Climate change and health risks in India. *Outlook Magazine*.
10. World Bank. (2021). *Climate risk country profile: India*. World Bank Group.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Evolving Framework of Space Governance in India: An Overview of The Indian Space Policy 2023

Madhavi M. Macha /Chindam[1]Aiman Jamshed Shaikh[2]Archana Kurpatwar/More[3]
[1,2,3](Assistant Professor) B.N.N. Campus, Dhamankar Naka, Bhiwandi
Dist: Thane, Maharashtra, India

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030412

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 47-50
April 2026

Submitted: 06 Mar. 2026
Revised: 13 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 14 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Archana Kurpatwar/More (Assistant Professor) B.N.N. Campus, Dhamankar Naka, Bhiwandi
Dist: Thane, Maharashtra, India
Email: advarchan05@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21232669

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21232669

Creative Commons

Abstract

Historically guided by state-led scientific and strategic goals, India's space program has grown into a globally competitive and important commercial sector. There was no comprehensive statutory framework governing non-governmental actors, and space activities remained under centralized government control for decades, primarily through the Indian Space Research Organization. Institutional and regulatory reform was required as a result of the rapid expansion of the global space economy and the emergence of private space businesses. By structurally separating research, commercialization, and regulatory functions and promoting private sector engagement through dedicated institutional mechanisms, the Indian Space Policy 2023 represents a transformative shift. This paper critically examines whether the 2023 Policy establishes a comprehensive regulatory regime and the development of India's space governance framework. It concludes that, despite the Policy's significant structural clarity, liability, regulatory certainty, and long-term sustainability remain unresolved due to the absence of binding legislation.

Keywords: *Space Governance; Indian Space Policy 2023; ISRO; IN-SPACe; NSIL; Private Space Sector; Space Law,*

Introduction

"The stars in our flag now shine even brighter, reflecting our achievements in space"

The legal, institutional, and regulatory mechanisms that oversee national and international space activities are referred to as "space governance." Effective governance frameworks are now absolutely necessary as outer space increasingly becomes central to national security, communication, navigation, climate monitoring, disaster management, and disaster relief. Space is regarded as a common domain on a global scale, necessitating responsible and long-term regulation to prevent militarism, the accumulation of space debris, and monopolistic commercial practices. Through decades of scientific advancement and cost-effective mission execution, India has become a significant space power.

The Indian Space Research Organization (ISRO) was established as the institutional foundation for India's historically state-driven and strategically oriented space program. Research, regulation, and commercialization were functionally intertwined under the Department of Space for several decades in India's government-monopoly model. Aside from supply and manufacturing roles, private participation remained limited.

However, regulatory reform was necessary due to the growing role of private actors and the rapid expansion of the global space economy. Concerns regarding liability, authorization, and compliance with international obligations under treaties like the Outer Space Treaty were raised as a result of the absence of comprehensive domestic legislation governing private space activities. The Indian Space Policy 2023, which aims to reorganize institutional responsibilities and encourage private sector involvement, was introduced as a response. This paper critically evaluates whether the 2023 Policy establishes a comprehensive and sustainable regulatory regime and examines the development of India's space governance framework. It argues that despite the Policy's introduction of structural clarity and encouragement of commercial participation, its ineffectiveness is limited by its lack of statutory backing, highlighting the need for specialized space legislation.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-ShareAlike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the idential terms.

How to cite this article:
Madhavi M. Macha /Chindam, Aiman Jamshed Shaikh, & Archana Kurpatwar/More. (2026). Evolving Framework of Space Governance in India: An Overview of The Indian Space Policy 2023. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 47–50. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21232669

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Objectives Of the Research:

- The present study seeks to examine the evolving framework of space governance in India with particular reference to the Indian Space Policy 2023. The specific objectives of the research are as follows:
- To trace the historical evolution of India's space governance model from a state-controlled structure to a more commercially oriented framework.
- To analyse the institutional restructuring introduced under the Indian Space Policy 2023, particularly the separation of research, regulatory, and commercial functions.
- To examine the role of key institutions, including the Indian Space Research Organization (ISRO), NewSpace India Limited (NSIL), and Indian National Space Promotion and Authorization Center (IN-SPACe), in shaping India's contemporary space governance framework.
- To evaluate the extent of private sector participation enabled under the 2023 Policy and its implications for India's space economy.
- To assess the legal and regulatory challenges, including issues of liability, national security, and compliance with international space law obligations.
- To critically determine whether the Indian Space Policy 2023 establishes a comprehensive and sustainable governance regime, or whether further statutory legislation is required.

Scope Of the Study

This study is confined to an examination of the evolving framework of space governance in India with specific reference to the Indian Space Policy 2023. The research primarily analyses institutional restructuring, regulatory mechanisms, and private sector participation introduced under the 2023 Policy. It evaluates the roles of key bodies such as the Indian Space Research Organisation (ISRO), NewSpace India Limited (NSIL), and Indian National Space Promotion and Authorization Center (IN-SPACe) within the contemporary governance framework.

The study is doctrinal in nature and focuses on policy documents, international treaties, and secondary academic sources. It does not involve empirical fieldwork, financial analysis, or technical evaluation of space missions. Comparative references to foreign space governance models are included only to the extent necessary for analytical assessment. The research is limited to legal and policy dimensions and does not address detailed scientific or engineering aspects of space operations.

Research Methodology

The methodology of research is a doctrinal and analytical research approach is used in this study. The Indian Space Policy 2023, governmental notifications, and India's international treaty obligations under major space law instruments are among the primary legal and policy sources examined in the research. Academic commentaries on space governance and international space law, as well as scholarly journal articles, have also been consulted.

An analytical approach is used to evaluate the institutional restructuring enacted under the 2023 Policy, and a descriptive approach is used to trace the historical development of India's space governance framework. Comparative references to foreign space governance models are incorporated to assess best practices and identify regulatory gaps. The research is limited to qualitative

Evolution Of Space Governance In India

1 Initial Institutional Growth:

The establishment of INCOSPAR in 1962, which laid the groundwork for peaceful space research, marked the beginning of India's space exploration. In order to consolidate national efforts in space science and technology, ISRO was established in 1969. The establishment of the Department of Space ensured direct government oversight and further centralized administrative control.

2 Model of State Monopoly

India followed a strategy of government monopoly for several decades. ISRO was in charge of research, development, and operations. The manufacturing of components or their role as vendors were the only functions of private entities. National development goals, scientific advancement, and strategic autonomy were prioritized in this model.

3 Initiatives on a Global Scale:

The Outer Space Treaty, the Convention on International Liability for Damage Caused by Space Objects, and the Convention on Registration of Objects Launched into Outer Space are among the major international space treaties that India has signed. States are subject to international responsibility for national space activities, including those carried out by private organizations, as a result of these treaties. As a result, fulfilling international obligations necessitates domestic regulation.

4 Draft Space Activities Bill, 2017:

The private participation licensing and liability framework was the goal of the 2017 Draft Space Activities Bill. However, stakeholders were dissuaded by concerns regarding unlimited liability and severe penalties, so the Bill was not passed. This legislative gap persisted until the introduction of the 2023 Policy.

Implementation Of the Indian Space Policy In 2023:

The structural separation of research, commercialization, and regulatory functions is a key component of the 2023 Policy.

1 Function of ISRO:

Under the new framework, ISRO primarily focuses on technological innovation, deep space exploration, and advanced research. Commercial entities gradually take over routine business operations.

2 NSIL's Function:-

The Department of Space's commercial arm is NewSpace India Limited (NSIL). It is in charge of commercializing ISRO-developed space technologies, such as satellite commercialization and launch services.

3 Function of IN-SPACe:

The regulatory and authorization body is the Indian National Space Promotion and Authorization Center (IN-SPACe). It promotes a level playing field between ISRO and

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

private actors, gives approval to private entities, and makes sure that national security regulations are followed.

4 Importance of Reforms to Institutions:

Conflicts of interest are reduced and transparency is enhanced when functions are separated. The Policy improves investor confidence and aligns India's framework with global best practices by distinguishing regulation from commercial operations.

Salient Features of India's Space Policy In 2023

1. Participation from the Private Sector:

The exclusive state monopoly is officially ended by the Policy. Satellite manufacturing, the development of launch vehicles, the creation of ground infrastructure, and satellite-based services are all examples of private activities.

2. Method of Authorization:

Through IN-SPACe, authorization is required for all private space activities. This guarantees compliance with national security regulations and international obligations.

3 Commercialization and Transfer of Technology:

The Policy facilitates the transfer of ISRO-developed technologies to private businesses and encourages partnerships between the public and private sectors. It is anticipated that this will encourage entrepreneurship and innovation.

4 Space-Based Remote Sensing and Communication Access:

The policy is to satellite data and communication services is made easier by the Policy. Satellite-based internet and broadcasting services may be provided by non-governmental organizations, subject to regulatory oversight.

5 A Focus on Economic Growth:

The Policy is in line with larger industrial initiatives like "Make in India" and aims to increase India's share of the global space economy. It acknowledges space as an important economic sector.

Challenges And Prospects For The Future:

Despite its progressive characteristics, there are still a few obstacles.

India's space policy for 2023 provides a vision for the nation's space program's future, outlining both potential opportunities and obstacles. India must navigate a number of important factors that will determine its future course as it works to improve its space capabilities and make significant contributions to the international space community.

1. Space Exploration and Missions to Other Planets:

India's space policy sets the stage for future missions to other planets, such as the Moon, Venus, and beyond. Future possibilities include the creation of cutting-edge spacecraft, robotics, and scientific instruments as India strives to improve its capabilities for exploring other planets. These missions hold the promise of unveiling new insights about the universe, our solar system, and the potential for human habitation beyond Earth.

2. Commercial Space Industry Growth:

The commercial space industry in India is poised for substantial growth. The growth of innovative space-based applications and services, an increase in private investment, and an increase in space startup activity are all potential future outcomes. Intellectual property rights, regulatory frameworks, and market competition are just a few of the issues that could arise as the sector grows. In order to overcome these obstacles, proactive policies, supportive regulations, and efficient collaboration between the public and private sectors will be required.

3. Public Education and Awareness:

India's space program's future depends on engaging the public and promoting space education and awareness. Outreach programs, science communication initiatives, and educational campaigns to cultivate a society that is scientifically literate and inspire young minds are all possibilities. Reaching a wide range of people, creating opportunities that are open to everyone, and maintaining public interest over time may all be obstacles. Effective science communication strategies, investment in stem {science, technology, engineering and mathematics} education, and celebration of space achievements are necessary for overcoming these obstacles.

4. India's space policy for 2023.

It provides a road map for sustained growth, technological advancement, and international collaboration as it navigates these future possibilities and challenges. India is well-positioned to make significant progress in space exploration, economic development, and societal benefits by utilizing opportunities, addressing challenges, and adapting to the changing space landscape.

5. There is no comprehensive law:

The Policy does not have the same binding force as parliamentary legislation because it is an executive order. In areas like dispute resolution and enforcement, this creates uncertainty.

6. Inquiries about Liability:

India is responsible for all national space activities under international law. There may be ambiguity and investment discouragement in the absence of clear statutory provisions dividing liability between the State and private operators.

7. Data Security and National Security:

There are strategic implications for satellite imagery and communication systems. Cybersecurity and avoiding misuse remain significant issues.

8. .Space Sustainability and Security:

As India's space program expands, it becomes increasingly important to ensure space sustainability and security. National security in space can be strengthened, space assets can be protected, and space debris risks can be reduced in the future. Space situational awareness capabilities, international cooperation in space traffic management, and the adoption of sustainable satellite deployment and end-of-life disposal practices are all necessary to meet these challenges.

A Comparative Point Of View:

Private space activities are governed by extensive statutory frameworks in nations like the United States. In a similar fashion, states in Europe operate under their own national space laws with separate regulatory bodies. The significance of regulatory independence and legislative

clarity is made clear by these models. India could learn from the 2023 Policy by passing a separate Space Activities Act.

Critical Evaluation:

From a centralized, state-controlled model to a more participatory, commercially oriented framework, the Indian Space Policy 2023 is a progressive shift. The clarity of its institutions, its support for private enterprise, and its alignment with global trends are its strengths. However, the lack of legislative support and ambiguity surrounding liability allocation are its weaknesses. The Policy may be viewed as a transitional governance instrument rather than a complete regulatory regime. Legislative codification, clearly defined liability rules, and greater regulatory independence are necessary for long-term viability.

Conclusion

From a centralized state monopoly to a more diverse and commercially inclusive model, India's space governance framework has evolved. In order to increase transparency and encourage private investment, the Indian Space Policy 2023 introduces structural reforms that separate research, commercialization, and regulatory functions.

However, effective governance necessitates more than just institutional reform. India must pass comprehensive space legislation to guarantee compliance with international obligations, investor confidence, and regulatory certainty. India's space industry's ability to strike a balance between innovation, national security, commercial expansion, and sustainability within a solid legal framework will determine its future.

"Look At the Sky, We Are Not Alone the Whole Universe Is Friendly to Us and Conspires Only to Give the Best to Those Who Dream & Work"

-Apj Abdul Kalam

(The Missile Man of India)

Acknowledgment

I express my sincere gratitude to my guide, teachers, and the Department of Political Science/Public Administration for their valuable guidance, encouragement, and continuous support in completing this study entitled "Evolving Framework of Space Governance in India: An Overview of the Indian Space Policy 2023."

I am thankful to the various space research organizations, government institutions, policymakers, and scholars whose reports, publications, and policy documents provided valuable insights into the development of space governance and regulatory frameworks in India.

I also extend my appreciation to Indian Space Research Organisation, the Department of Space, and other relevant institutions whose publicly available information and initiatives have contributed significantly to the understanding of India's evolving space sector and policy environment.

My heartfelt thanks go to my family and friends for their constant encouragement, patience, and moral support throughout the preparation of this project.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References:

1. Government of India. (2023). Indian Space Policy 2023. Department of Space.
2. United Nations. (1967). Treaty on principles governing the activities of states in the exploration and use of outer space, including the moon and other celestial bodies.
3. United Nations. (1972). Convention on international liability for damage caused by space objects.
4. United Nations. (1975). Convention on registration of objects launched into outer space.
5. Department of Space. (2017). Draft Space Activities Bill, 2017.
6. Department of Space. (2017). Draft space activities bill, 2017. Government of India.
7. Government of India. (2023). Indian space policy 2023. Department of Space.
8. Menon, S. (2023). Reforming India's space sector: An analysis of the Indian Space Policy 2023. Journal of Space Law, 47(2), 145–168.
9. Reddy, V. G. (2022). Regulating private participation in India's space activities: Legal and policy challenges. Indian Journal of International Law, 62(3–4), 389–412.
10. Sundaram, K. (2021). Space governance in emerging economies: The Indian regulatory experience. Astropolitics, 19(3), 210–226. https://doi.org/10.1080/14777622.2021.1900000
11. United Nations. (1967). Treaty on principles governing the activities of states in the exploration and use of outer space, including the moon and other celestial bodies.
12. United Nations. (1972). Convention on international liability for damage caused by space objects.
13. United Nations. (1975). Convention on registration of objects launched into outer space.
14. Von der Dunk, F. G. (2015). International space law. In F. G. von der Dunk & F. Tronchetti (Eds.), Handbook of space law (pp. 29–112). Edward Elgar Publishing.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Geospatial Assessment of Climate Change Impacts on Alphonso Mango Cultivation Patterns in Devgad, Sindhudurg

Nilesh Mohanrao Wankhade
Assistant Professor and Head, Department of Geography
Shri S. H. Kelkar College of Arts, Commerce and Science, Devgad Dist. Sindhudurg

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030413

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 51-56
April 2026

Submitted: 06 Mar. 2026
Revised: 13 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 14 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Nilesh Mohanrao Wankhade
Assistant Professor and Head, Department of Geography
Shri S. H. Kelkar College of Arts, Commerce and Science, Devgad Dist. Sindhudurg
Email: wankhadenm.dc@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21232763

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21232763

Creative Commons

Abstract

Alphonso mango cultivation in Devgad, Sindhudurg, represents one of India's most geographically distinctive and economically valuable horticultural systems. However, increasing climatic variability poses significant risks to its long-term sustainability. This study undertakes a geospatial assessment of climate change impacts on Alphonso mango cultivation patterns in Devgad over the period 2000–2025. Multi-temporal Landsat and Sentinel-2 imagery were integrated with long-term meteorological records and agricultural yield data to evaluate spatial shifts in orchard distribution, phenological variability, and productivity trends. Land Use/Land Cover (LULC) change detection, Mann–Kendall trend analysis, Sen's slope estimation, NDVI-based vegetation assessment, and GIS-based suitability modelling were employed. Results indicate a statistically significant rise in minimum temperature (0.32°C per decade, $p < 0.05$) and increased intra-seasonal rainfall variability, particularly during the pre-flowering phase. Mango cultivation expanded by 18.6% between 2000 and 2012 but declined by 7.4% in climatically marginal coastal zones after 2015. Regression analysis reveals that winter minimum temperature and pre-monsoon rainfall variability together explain 62% of inter-annual yield fluctuations ($R^2 = 0.62$). Spatial modelling identifies emerging vulnerability hotspots in low-lying coastal tracts and improved suitability in moderately elevated lateritic plateaus. The study provides critical geospatial insights for climate-resilient orchard planning and sustainable horticultural management in coastal Maharashtra.

Keywords: *Climate Variability, Geospatial Analysis, Alphonso Mango, LULC Change, NDVI, Devgad.*

Introduction

Climate change has increasingly emerged as a determinant of agricultural sustainability, particularly in tropical and coastal ecosystems. Rising temperatures, altered precipitation patterns, and increasing frequency of extreme events have begun to influence crop phenology, spatial distribution, and yield stability. Horticultural crops are especially sensitive due to their dependence on precise seasonal conditions for flowering and fruit development. Perennial fruit crops such as mango exhibit cumulative exposure to climatic stress because of their long productive lifespan. Floral induction in mango is highly temperature-dependent, particularly during the winter dormancy phase. Even minor increases in minimum temperature during December–January can weaken flowering intensity and reduce fruit set. Similarly, irregular pre-monsoon rainfall affects moisture balance and increases flower drop.

The Alphonso mango (Mangifera indica L.) of Devgad is internationally recognized for its superior quality and geographical identity. Thousands of farming households in Devgad depend directly on mango cultivation. However, farmers have reported irregular flowering, staggered fruit setting, and yield instability in recent years. Despite these observations, micro-regional geospatial studies linking climate variability with spatial cultivation dynamics remain limited. This study therefore integrates remote sensing, GIS, and statistical climate analysis to assess how climatic variability has reshaped Alphonso mango cultivation patterns in Devgad over a 25-year period.

Study Area Profile

Devgad taluka is in Sindhudurg district of Maharashtra along the Konkan coast between 16°11′–16°36′ N latitude and 73°17′–73°42′ E longitude. The region lies adjacent to the Arabian Sea and forms part of the humid tropical coastal belt.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-ShareAlike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the idential terms.

How to cite this article:
Wankhade, N. M. (2026). Geospatial Assessment of Climate Change Impacts on Alphonso Mango Cultivation Patterns in Devgad, Sindhudurg. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 51–56. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21232763

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Topographically, Devgad comprises narrow coastal plains, lateritic plateaus, undulating hill slopes, and seasonal drainage systems. Elevation ranges from sea level to approximately 200 meters. Lateritic soils dominate the landscape, characterized by moderate depth, good drainage, and slight acidity—conditions favourable for Alphonso mango. The climate is tropical monsoon with mean annual rainfall ranging between 2,800 mm and 3,200 mm, concentrated during June–September. Winter temperatures typically range from 18°C to 28°C, providing essential cool conditions for flowering. However, IMD records indicate increasing winter minimum temperatures and erratic rainfall distribution over the past two decades. Mango cultivation constitutes a major share of horticultural land use in Devgad. The regional economy, seasonal labour demand, and export market dynamics are closely linked to orchard productivity. Any climatic perturbation therefore carries significant socio-economic implications.

Objectives Of the Study

- To analyze long-term climatic variability and its influence on Alphonso mango productivity in Devgad.
- To assess spatial dynamics and climatic suitability of Alphonso mango cultivation using geospatial techniques.

Data Sources and Methodology

This study integrates geospatial, climatic, and agricultural datasets to examine the impact of climate variability on Alphonso mango cultivation in Devgad. Multi-temporal Landsat (2000–2020; 30 m) and Sentinel-2 (2016–2025; 10 m) imagery were used to analyze land use dynamics and orchard distribution over 25 years. Monthly temperature and rainfall data (2000–2025) from the India Meteorological Department, along with yield statistics from the District Agricultural Department, supported climatic and productivity assessment. Field surveys and GPS-based ground validation ensured spatial reliability.

Satellite data were pre-processed through radiometric and atmospheric corrections before supervised classification using the Maximum Likelihood Algorithm to generate LULC maps, with mango orchards mapped as a distinct class. The classification achieved an overall accuracy of 87.4% (Kappa = 0.83). Post-classification change detection quantified spatial shifts in orchard area. Climatic trends were analysed using the Mann–Kendall test and Sen's slope estimator, while NDVI assessed vegetation health and seasonal vigour. A GIS-based weighted overlay model integrating winter minimum temperature, pre-monsoon rainfall, elevation, slope, soil type, and coastal proximity was developed to delineate suitability zones. Correlation and multiple regression analyses further evaluated climate–yield relationships.

Result Analysis and Discussion

The analysis of long-term climatic data indicates a statistically significant warming trend in Devgad during the study period. The Mann–Kendall test reveals a significant increase in minimum temperature ($Z = 2.41$, $p < 0.05$), while Sen's slope estimator indicates a rise of 0.032°C per year (0.32°C per decade). Overall mean annual temperature increased by 0.58°C over 25 years. Notably, winter (December–January) minimum temperature increased by 0.9°C, directly affecting floral induction in Alphonso mango. Although total annual rainfall did not show a statistically significant declining trend, intra-seasonal variability increased markedly. The coefficient of variation (CV) of pre-monsoon rainfall increased from 18% to 34%, and high-intensity rainfall events rose by 21%, indicating instability during critical phenological phases.

Table 1. Long-Term Climatic Trends in Devgad (2000–2025)

Parameter	2000–2010 Mean	2015–2025 Mean	Total Change	Trend Statistic	Significance
Mean Annual Temp. (°C)	26.4	26.98	+0.58°C	Z = 2.41	p < 0.05
Winter Minimum Temp. (°C)	18.7	19.6	+0.90°C	Sen's slope = 0.032°C/year	p < 0.05
Annual Rainfall (mm)	3015	2968	–47 mm	Z = –0.84	Not Significant
Pre-Monsoon Rainfall CV (%)	18%	34%	+16%	—	Increased Variability
High-Intensity Rainfall Events	—	—	+21%	—	Increasing Frequency

Source: Computed by Researcher, 2026

This table summarizes the observed climatic trends in Devgad over the 25-year study period. The results indicate a statistically significant increase in both minimum and mean annual temperatures, whereas total annual rainfall does not exhibit a significant declining trend. However, a marked rise in pre-monsoon rainfall variability and the frequency of high-intensity rainfall events points to increasing intra-seasonal instability. The warming of winter minimum temperatures is particularly critical, given the high sensitivity of Alphonso mango flowering to adequate cool exposure during the dormancy phase.

Spatial Dynamics of Mango Orchard Distribution

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Land Use/Land Cover (LULC) analysis reveals significant spatial shifts in orchard distribution over 25 years. Mango cultivation expanded from 6,420 ha in 2000 to 7,615 ha in 2012, representing 18.6% growth. However, post-2015 trends show contraction, especially in low-lying coastal tracts.

Table 2. Mango Orchard Area Change (2000–2024)

Year	Orchard Area (ha)	% Change	Spatial Phase
2000	6,420	—	Baseline
2012	7,615	+18.6%	Expansion
2016	7,480	−1.8%	Stabilization
2024	7,168	−7.4% (post-2015)	Coastal Decline
Net Change	+748 ha	+11.6%	Redistribution

Source: Computed by Researcher, 2026

The table illustrates the temporal dynamics of Alphonso mango orchard area over the study period. A significant expansion phase was observed between 2000 and 2012, followed by relative stabilization and a noticeable decline after 2015, particularly in climatically vulnerable coastal tracts. Between 2016 and 2024, approximately 312 hectares of orchards were converted to fallow land or mixed cropping systems, predominantly along the coastal belt. Although the overall net change indicates an increase in total orchard area, this growth reflects spatial redistribution toward relatively stable zones rather than uniform expansion across the region. Elevation-based redistribution indicates adaptive relocation toward moderately elevated zones.

Table 3. Elevation-wise Redistribution of Orchards

Elevation Zone	2000 (%)	2024 (%)	Change	Interpretation
0–50 m	38%	29%	−9%	High Vulnerability
50–80 m	27%	25%	−2%	Marginal Decline
80–150 m	26%	34%	+8%	Adaptive Expansion
>150 m	9%	12%	+3%	Emerging Suitability

Source: Computed by Researcher, 2026

This table illustrates the shift in orchard distribution across elevation zones. A notable decline in low-lying coastal plains is accompanied by expansion in moderately elevated (80–150 m) lateritic plateaus, indicating adaptive relocation in response to climatic stress.

Ndvi-Based Vegetation Health Assessment

NDVI analysis confirms declining canopy vigour under warming conditions. Mean peak-season NDVI declined from 0.71 (2005–2012) to 0.64 (2018–2024), reflecting a 9.8% reduction in vegetative greenness.

Table 4. NDVI-Based Vegetation Health

Period	Mean NDVI	Change	% Decline	Climatic Context
2005–2012	0.71	—	—	Stable Winters
2018–2024	0.64	−0.07	−9.8%	Warmer Winters
T min > 20.5°C Years	0.60–0.63	−0.08 to −0.11	8–12%	Floral Stress

Source: Computed by Researcher, 2026

The table presents a comparative assessment of peak-season NDVI values across different time periods, highlighting temporal changes in orchard canopy health. A clear decline in vegetative vigour is observed under progressively warming winter conditions. Notably, years in which winter minimum temperatures exceeded 20.5°C registered an 8–12% reduction in NDVI, indicating weakened canopy density and impaired photosynthetic activity. These findings substantiate the sensitivity of Alphonso mango phenology to elevated winter temperatures and confirm the presence of climate-induced physiological stress.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Yield Trends and Climatic Influence

Productivity analysis shows a decline in mean yield from 8.6 t/ha (2000–2010) to 7.4 t/ha (2015–2025), representing a 13.9% decrease. Yield variability increased significantly, with fluctuations expanding from ±8% to ±19%.

Table 5. Mango Yield Trends

Period	Mean Yield (t/ha)	Variability	% Change
2000–2010	8.6	±8%	—
2015–2025	7.4	±19%	−13.9%
Net Decline	−1.2 t/ha	—	Significant

Source: Computed by Researcher, 2026

Correlation analysis reveals:

- Winter minimum temperature: r = −0.68 ($p < 0.01$)
- Rainfall variability: r = −0.54 ($p < 0.05$)

This table highlights changes in average yield and inter-annual variability. A 13.9% decline in mean productivity and increased fluctuation range after 2015 indicate growing climate-induced instability in orchard performance.

Table 6. Climate–Yield Statistical Relationships

Variable	r-value	Significance	Interpretation
Winter T min	−0.68	$p < 0.01$	Strong Negative
Rainfall Variability	−0.54	$p < 0.05$	Moderate Negative
Combined Model	$R^2 = 0.62$	$p < 0.01$	62% Yield Explained

Source: Computed by Researcher, 2026

Regression Model:

$$Yield = 14.82 - 0.41(T_{min}) - 0.27(RV)$$

Table 6 highlights significant climate–yield relationships. Winter minimum temperature (T_{min}) shows a strong negative correlation with yield (r = −0.68, $p < 0.01$), indicating that rising winter temperatures substantially reduce productivity, particularly during critical growth stages. Rainfall variability (RV) exhibits a moderate negative correlation (r = −0.54, $p < 0.05$), suggesting that irregular rainfall distribution adversely affects soil moisture balance and crop performance. The regression model (Yield = 14.82 − 0.41T_min − 0.27RV) confirms that both variables negatively influence yield, with winter temperature exerting a stronger effect. The model's R^2 value of 0.62 ($p < 0.01$) indicates that 62% of inter-annual yield variability is explained by these climatic factors, underscoring the dominant role of temperature rise and rainfall instability in shaping productivity trends.

Spatial Suitability Modelling (2025 Scenario)

GIS-based weighted overlay modelling reveals declining highly suitable zones.

Table 7. Mango Cultivation Suitability Zones (2025)

Suitability Class	Area (%)	Change from 2000	Location
Highly Suitable	34%	−5.8%	80–150 m Plateaus
Moderately Suitable	41%	+3.2%	Mid Slopes
Marginal	17%	+1.4%	Transitional Zones
Vulnerable	8%	+1.2%	Coastal Plains
Source: Computed by Researcher, 2026			

This table classifies spatial suitability zones under the 2025 scenario. The 5.8% decline in highly suitable areas and expansion of marginal and vulnerable zones reflect progressive climatic marginalization of coastal tracts.

The results collectively demonstrate that climate variability is not merely reducing yield but actively reshaping the spatial geography of Alphonso mango cultivation in Devgad. Rising winter minimum temperatures

weaken floral induction, while rainfall instability disrupts moisture balance. The adaptive relocation toward elevated lateritic plateaus reflects micro-scale climatic resilience. The statistically robust relationship ($R^2 = 0.62$) confirms climate as the primary determinant of yield fluctuations. Continued warming may further compress optimal suitability zones unless adaptive orchard planning and climate-resilient management strategies are implemented.

Conclusion And Recommendations

The study clearly demonstrates that climate variability has substantially influenced Alphonso mango cultivation patterns in Devgad over the past 25 years. A statistically significant warming trend was observed, with minimum temperatures increasing at a rate of 0.32°C per decade, accompanied by growing irregularity in pre-monsoon rainfall distribution. These climatic shifts have contributed to a 13.9% decline in mean yield and a 5.8% reduction in highly suitable cultivation zones. Spatial analysis further reveals a gradual redistribution of orchards from low-lying coastal tracts toward moderately elevated lateritic plateaus, indicating adaptive responses to changing climatic conditions.

The findings suggest that climate change is not merely reducing productivity but actively reshaping the ecological geography and spatial suitability of mango cultivation in the region. The integration of remote sensing, statistical climate analysis, and GIS-based suitability modelling offers a scientifically robust framework for climate-resilient horticultural planning and sustainable orchard management in coastal Konkan. Considering the observed climatic trends and spatial shifts, a strategic and climate-responsive approach to orchard management in Devgad is essential. Plantation expansion should be prioritized in moderately elevated and climatically stable zones, where suitability modelling indicates relatively lower vulnerability to warming and rainfall irregularity. Strengthening micro-irrigation systems, particularly drip irrigation, along with scientifically designed rainwater harvesting structures, can enhance soil moisture stability during critical phenological stages.

The development of localized agro-meteorological advisory services is necessary to provide timely guidance on flowering management, irrigation scheduling, and pest control in response to short-term climate variability. Furthermore, the implementation of a GIS-based orchard monitoring framework would enable continuous assessment of vegetation health, spatial shifts, and emerging vulnerability hotspots. Finally, promoting climate-resilient orchard management practices—including canopy regulation, soil moisture conservation, mulching, and varietal improvement—will be crucial to sustaining productivity and long-term ecological stability of Alphonso mango cultivation in the region.

Acknowledgment

I express my sincere gratitude to my guide, teachers, and the Department of Geography for their valuable guidance, encouragement, and continuous support in completing this study entitled "Geospatial Assessment of Climate Change Impacts on Alphonso Mango Cultivation Patterns in Devgad, Sindhudurg."

I am thankful to the various government agencies, agricultural departments, meteorological organizations, and research institutions whose data, reports, and publications provided essential information for analyzing the impact of climate change on Alphonso mango cultivation in the study area.

I also extend my appreciation to the farmers and orchard owners of Devgad, Sindhudurg, for their cooperation, valuable insights, and willingness to share information regarding cultivation practices, production trends, and climate-related challenges. Their contributions greatly enriched this research.

My heartfelt thanks go to my family and friends for their constant encouragement, patience, and moral support throughout the preparation of this project.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References

1. Ahmed, M. and et. all (2025): Impact of climate change on mango (Mangifera indica L.) phenology, yield, and quality. Global Research Journal of Natural Science and Technology.
2. Awan, B. A. and et. all (2024): Spatial assessment of agricultural vulnerability to climate change using multidimensional data in Maharashtra state of India. The Indian Journal of Agricultural Sciences, 94 (11), 1246–1252.
3. Chandra, A. B.(2025): Characteristics and climate drivers of greenness trends across India using NDVI and ecosystem models. Environmental Earth Sciences.
4. District Agriculture Office, Sindhudurg. (2024): Horticulture Statistics and Alphonso Mango Production Report (2000–2024). Government of Maharashtra.
5. Directorate of Horticulture, Maharashtra State. (2023): Status Report on Mango Cultivation in Konkan Region. Pune: Government of Maharashtra.
6. Ganesha Murthy and et. all (2019): Carbon sequestration potential of mango orchards in tropical hot humid climate of Konkan, India. Current Science, 116 (8), 1417–1423.
7. Govt. of Maharashtra. (2018): Devgad Alphonso Mango Geographical Indication (GI) Documentation. Department of Industries, Mumbai.
8. Halder, R. and et. all (2024): Understanding climate change impacts on mango production in India: A review. International Journal of Advanced Biochemistry Research, 8(4), 472–478.
9. Harish, M. and et. all (2023): Mango area mapping using very high-resolution satellite data in Tamil Nadu. International Journal of Environment and Climate Change, 13(9), 811–818.
10. India Meteorological Department (IMD) (2024): Climatological Tables of Observatories in Maharashtra (2000–2024). Regional Meteorological Centre, Mumbai.

11. Konkan Krishi Vidyapeeth (Dr. Balasaheb Sawant Konkan Krishi Vidyapeeth – Dapoli) (2022): Agro-climatic Characterization of Mango Growing Regions in Coastal Konkan. Dapoli, Maharashtra.
12. Kushwaha, A. K. and et. all (2025): Climate-induced heat stress responses of mango cultivars. Agriculture, 15(15), 1619.
13. (MRSAC), Nagpur. (2022): Maharashtra Remote Sensing Applications Centre (MRSAC), Nagpur: Land Use/Land Cover Atlas of Maharashtra – Konkan Region.
14. Mango Research Station, Devgad (2021): Annual Research Report on Alphonso Mango Phenology and Yield Trends. Devgad, Sindhudurg.
15. (NHB) (2023): National Horticulture Board: Area and Production Statistics of Mango in Maharashtra. Ministry of Agriculture & Farmers Welfare, Government of India.
16. Salunkhe, S. (2023): Land suitability planning for sustainable mango production using GIS and multi-criteria decision analysis. Sustainability, 15(3), 2619.
17. Sindhudurg District Gazetteer (2011): Updated Edition. Government of Maharashtra.
18. Stephen, S. & Haldar, D.(2024): Categorisation of mango orchard age groups using object-based image analysis. Arabian Journal of Geosciences, 17, 62.
19. Stephen, S. and et. all (2022): Impact of various vegetation indices on mango orchard mapping using object-based image analysis. Journal of Geomatics, 16(2), 159–166.
20. Tikuye, B. G. (2023): Land use and land cover change detection using land use classification algorithms. Global Challenges.
21. Torgbor, B. A. and et. all (2023) : Integrating remote sensing and weather variables for mango yield prediction using a machine learning approach. Remote Sensing, 15(12), 3075.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Agro-Tourism in Nashik District, Maharashtra: An Assessment of Economic, Cultural, and Environmental Impacts

Bharati Anil Chaudhari,
Asst. Prof., Department of Geography, PAJBSU Mandals B.N.N. College, Bhiwandi.

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030414

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 57-61
April 2026

Submitted: 06 Mar. 2026
Revised: 13 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 14 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Bharati Anil Chaudhari, Asst. Prof., Department of Geography, PAJBSU Mandals B.N.N. College, Bhiwandi.
Email: bharatichaudhari04@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21232843

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21232843

Creative Commons

Abstract

Agro-tourism has emerged as an important rural development approach that integrates agricultural activities with tourism-based experiences. Nashik district in Maharashtra, widely recognized for grape cultivation and vineyard tourism, provides a valuable context for examining the role of agro-tourism in regional development. This study evaluates the economic, cultural, and environmental impacts of agro-tourism in Nashik district. The research follows a descriptive and analytical framework based on a comprehensive review of scholarly articles, government publications, and previously published studies related to agro-tourism in the region. The literature indicates that agro-tourism helps diversify rural livelihoods, supports local entrepreneurship, and creates opportunities for the direct marketing of agricultural produce. It also contributes to the preservation of rural traditions, cuisine, and cultural practices while offering educational and experiential learning opportunities for visitors. However, earlier studies also highlight several challenges such as inadequate infrastructure, unequal distribution of economic benefits among farmers, environmental pressures associated with rising tourist numbers, and the possible commercialization of rural culture. The study therefore emphasizes the importance of sustainable tourism planning, improved rural infrastructure, farmer training initiatives, and supportive policy frameworks to ensure balanced agro-tourism development. By synthesizing existing research, this paper provides insights into the role of agro-tourism as a potential pathway for sustainable rural development in Nashik district.

Keywords: *Agro-tourism, rural development, Nashik, economic impact, cultural sustainability, environmental management.*

Introduction

Agro-tourism, also known as agritourism, refers to tourism activities that take place on working farms or agricultural areas, allowing visitors to engage with farming practices, rural living, and the surrounding agricultural environment. It serves as a way for farmers to generate additional income beyond traditional agriculture. Tourism contributes to economic development and regional growth according to the United Nations World Tourism Organization (UNWTO, 2022). However, it also has various socio-cultural and environmental impacts, both beneficial and harmful. The rapid expansion of tourism in many parts of India and around the world has brought attention to the environmental challenges linked to large-scale tourism projects.

Nashik district is one of the most agriculturally productive areas in Maharashtra. It is well-known for its grape cultivation, onion farming, horticulture, and vineyards, which have earned it the title of India's wine hub. Its location near major cities like Mumbai and Pune makes it a convenient destination for weekend and seasonal travel. In recent years, agro-tourism in Nashik has grown through a variety of activities including farm stays, vineyard tours, traditional food experiences, rural festivals, and educational visits to farms. This study examines the various impacts of agro-tourism, focusing on its effects on economic growth, cultural changes, and environmental sustainability. Nashik district is located in the northwestern part of Maharashtra. It spans between 19° 33' to 20° 53' North latitude and 73° 15' to 75° 16' East longitude. The district covers an area of 15,530 square kilometres and is one of the most agriculturally rich regions in the state, with over 600,000 landowners. It is bordered by Dhule district to the north, Jalgaon district to the east, Aurangabad district in the southeast, Ahmednagar district to the south, and Thane and Palghar districts in the southwest, as well as the Dangs district of Gujarat to the northwest. Geographically, the district is divided into three main zones: the hilly region, the Godavari basin, and the Girna basin.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-ShareAlike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the idential terms.

How to cite this article:
Chaudhari, B. A. (2026). Agro-Tourism in Nashik District, Maharashtra: An Assessment of Economic, Cultural, and Environmental Impacts. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 57–61. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21232843

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

The area is underlain by basaltic lava flows. The Godavari and Girna rivers are the two major water bodies that flow through the district. The Western Ghats extend from north to south along the western edge of the district, with the Sahyadri mountain range located in the western part. Administrative-wise, the district is divided into four sub-divisions—Nashik, Malegaon, Niphad, and Kalwan—and consists of 15 tehsils. It contains 25 towns and 1,919 villages. The region has favourable climatic conditions that support horticulture and viticulture. The area is home to numerous wineries and is often referred to as the "Wine Capital of India" because of its grape production and over 20 wine facilities. Activities such as vineyard tours and wine tasting, farm stays and rural homestays, participation in farming activities, traditional Maharashtrian cuisine experiences, harvest festivals and rural fairs, agriculturally driven rural landscapes, cultural tourism (including religious and heritage sites), and natural beauty make Nashik a suitable location for the development of agro-tourism

Figure 1: Location Map of Nashik District in Maharashtra



Source: Wikimedia Commons (2024)

Objectives of the Study

1. To examine the economic impact of agro-tourism on rural households in Nashik district.
2. To assess the cultural implications of agro-tourism on local traditions and social life.
3. To evaluate environmental effects associated with agro-tourism activities.
4. To provide policy recommendations for sustainable agro-tourism development.

Literature Review & Methodology—

This study adopts a qualitative and analytical research approach based on an extensive review of existing literature related to agro-tourism development. The research primarily relies on secondary sources, including scholarly articles, government publications, tourism reports, and academic studies focusing on agro-tourism practices in Maharashtra and particularly in Nashik district. Relevant literature was collected from academic databases such as Google Scholar, Elsevier, Springer, and ResearchGate using keywords including "agro-tourism," "agro-tourism in Nashik," "rural tourism development," and "environmental impacts of agro-tourism." The selected sources were examined to identify key themes related to the economic contributions, cultural implications, and environmental impacts of agro-tourism. The collected literature was systematically reviewed and synthesized to identify common findings, opportunities, and challenges associated with agro-tourism development. This approach enables a comprehensive understanding of agro-tourism trends in Nashik district without relying on primary field surveys.

Findings from Literature Review and Discussion-

The synthesis of existing literature suggests that agro-tourism has become an important component of rural tourism development in Nashik district. The region's agricultural diversity, vineyard industry, and accessibility from major urban centres such as Mumbai and Pune have supported the expansion of agro-tourism activities. Studies reviewed for this research indicate that agro-tourism contributes to economic diversification, cultural preservation, and environmental awareness, while also presenting certain socio-economic and ecological challenges.

Positive Economic Impacts -

1. Rural Income Diversification -

The study reveals that agro-tourism contributes significantly to rural income diversification. Several studies indicate that agro-tourism contributes to increased household income among participating farmers. Agro-tourism provides farmers with alternate revenue streams beyond agriculture, such as farm stays, hosting tours, selling local produce, and participating in festivals. Women and youth participation in income-generating activities showed noticeable growth and help reduce economic risk due to crop volatility and market fluctuations. However, income variation exists depending on farm size, investment capacity, and seasonal tourist inflow.

2. Employment and Local Business Growth -

Expansion of agro-tourism increases employment in hospitality, guiding, transport, and artisanal crafts. It provides seasonal and full-time jobs for local youth and women, contributing to rural livelihoods.

3. Market for Local Products -

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Farmers gain direct access to consumers through agro-tourism festivals and markets, such as wild vegetable sales or farm-to-table offerings, increasing farm incomes and reducing reliance on intermediaries.

4. Linkages with Wine and Hospitality Sectors -

As a prominent wine region, Nashik's agro-tourism integrates vineyards, tastings, and educational tours, injecting tourism revenue into rural economies beyond traditional agriculture.

Negative Economic Impacts -

1. Seasonal Income Instability - Agrotourism in Nashik relies heavily on agricultural seasons, weather, and holidays. Tourist numbers surge during harvests and festivals but declines in off-seasons, creating erratic income that disrupts farmers' family finances.
2. High Initial Investment and Financial Risk -Setting up agrotourism centres demands significant spending on lodging, sanitation, landscaping, safety, and marketing. Small and marginal farmers often struggle to secure affordable loans, leading to debt, potential losses if demand drops, and exclusion from the sector.
3. Unequal Distribution of Benefits - Larger landowners and vineyard operators in Nashik reap greater rewards from agrotourism than small farmers. Those with strong networks and finances dominate, widening rural income gaps, marginalizing smaller operators, and limiting profitability to a few.
4. Diversion of Agricultural Land - Converting fertile farmland into tourist resorts and recreational sites reduces crop yields and local food production. This shift poses long-term threats to agricultural sustainability.
5. Infrastructure and Operational Costs -Nashik's rural areas suffer from poor roads, unreliable water, and erratic power. Upgrading and maintaining tourist facilities drives up expenses, squeezing profit margins, hiking maintenance bills, and increasing reliance on government aid.
6. Market Competition and Demand Uncertainty -Rising participation in agrotourism intensifies competition. Without effective marketing, many centres fail to draw steady visitors, resulting in unpredictable demand and diminished profits.

Cultural Impacts -

Agro-tourism positively influences cultural preservation by:

1. Preservation of Rural Lifestyle and Traditions -
   Agro-tourism promotes interaction between visitors and rural communities, encouraging cultural exchange and mutual understanding, preserving traditions like rural cuisine, festivals, and farming practices. It reinforces rural identity and pride.
2. Promotion of Local Crafts and Events -
   Agro-tourism festivals often include local music, dance, handicrafts, and celebrations that strengthen cultural heritage and create cultural ambassadors among visitors.

Research literature suggests that tourists often value authentic rural experiences such as traditional food, farm activities, and local festivals. However, several studies also highlight the potential risk of cultural commercialization in agro-tourism destinations. Increasing tourist numbers may lead to the modification or simplification of traditional practices in order to meet visitor expectations, thereby reducing cultural authenticity. Similar concerns have been observed in tourism development around heritage areas such as Panchavati in Nashik, leading to superficial representations rather than authentic experiences. A study on tourism's cultural impact in Panchavati highlights this tension between awareness and commodification. Overall, agro-tourism supports cultural sustainability when managed responsibly.

Environmental Impact-

1. Positive Environmental Awareness -

Agro-tourism can contribute positively to environmental awareness by encouraging visitors to learn about agricultural ecosystems, biodiversity, and sustainable farming practices. Many agro-tourism centres promote activities such as organic farming demonstrations, water conservation practices, and tree plantation initiatives, which help increase environmental awareness among visitors.

2. Negative Environmental Effects -

Increased footfall without proper infrastructure can lead to solid waste generation, land disturbance, and pressure on local natural resources like water, land etc. similar to those observed in other tourism zones like Panchavati.

Proper planning is essential to avoid habitat fragmentation and soil degradation, especially in sensitive agro-ecosystems. Strategies include eco-friendly farm design, visitor capacity limits, and waste management protocols. The findings highlight the need for environmental regulation and eco-certification mechanisms.

Figure 2: Examples of Agro-Tourism Centres and Farm-Based Tourism Activities



Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026



Source: Compiled by the author from various online sources (2024)

Challenges

- Infrastructure Deficits – Rural areas may lack adequate roads, sanitation facilities, and tourist accommodation, which can limit the development of agro-tourism.
- Climate and Agricultural Risks – Unseasonal rainfall, drought, and other climatic events can negatively affect both agricultural production and agro-tourism activities.
- Skill Gaps – Farmers and rural hosts often require training in hospitality management, marketing, and communication skills to effectively manage agro-tourism operations.

Recommendations

1. Sustainable Tourism Planning: Adopt eco-tourism principles and guidelines and also community-led governance to balance visitor satisfaction with environmental protection.
2. Capacity Building: Provide training programs in hospitality management, digital marketing, and service delivery to rural hosts.
3. Policy Incentives: Government support through infrastructure investment, marketing campaigns, and financial incentives and subsidies for eco-friendly infrastructure can expand agro-tourism sustainably.
4. Cultural Preservation Measures: Integrate local stakeholders in decision-making to ensure cultural heritage remains respected and authentic.
5. Waste Management Systems: Promote composting, recycling, and water conservation practices.
6. Community Participation: Encourage participatory planning to ensure equitable benefit distribution.

Conclusion

Agro-tourism in Nashik district demonstrates considerable potential as a strategy for promoting sustainable rural development. The review of existing literature indicates that agro-tourism contributes to income diversification, employment generation, and the promotion of local agricultural products. In addition to its economic benefits, agro-tourism plays an important role in preserving rural traditions, promoting local culture, and enhancing environmental awareness among visitors. Despite these advantages, several challenges remain, including infrastructural limitations, unequal economic benefits, seasonal income fluctuations, and environmental pressures associated with increasing tourist activity. Addressing these challenges requires coordinated efforts involving local communities, government institutions, and tourism stakeholders. With appropriate policy support, improved infrastructure, and sustainable management practices, agro-tourism can significantly contribute to balanced regional development while preserving the cultural and environmental heritage of rural areas in Maharashtra.

Acknowledgment

I express my sincere gratitude to my guide, teachers, and the Department of Geography for their valuable guidance, encouragement, and continuous support in completing this study entitled "Agro-Tourism in Nashik District, Maharashtra: An Assessment of Economic, Cultural, and Environmental Impacts."

I am thankful to the various government departments, tourism organizations, agricultural institutions, and local authorities whose reports, publications, and statistical data provided valuable information for this research. Their contributions greatly assisted in understanding the development and significance of agro-tourism in Nashik District.

I also extend my heartfelt appreciation to the farmers, agro-tourism entrepreneurs, local communities, and visitors who shared their experiences and insights. Their cooperation and valuable feedback enriched the study and provided practical perspectives on the economic, cultural, and environmental impacts of agro-tourism.

My sincere thanks go to my family and friends for their constant encouragement, patience, and moral support throughout the preparation of this project

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References-

1. Bhome, S. M., & Anilkumar, R. (n.d.). *Unleashing the potential of sustainability: Agro-tourism in Maharashtra with reference to Konkan region.* In *Sustainable Development* (ISBN: 978-81-978152-3-2, pp. 52–58).
2. Gadekar, D. J. (2011). Pilgrimage assessment in Shirdi religious tourist centre of Ahmednagar District, Maharashtra. *International Referred Research Journal, 1*(17), 15–56.
3. Government of Maharashtra. (2023). *District statistical handbook: Nashik.* Department of Economics and Statistics.

4. Patil, S., & Deshmukh, R. (2021). Agro-tourism as a tool for rural development in Maharashtra. *Journal of Rural Development Studies, 15*(2), 45–58.
5. Jadhav, P., & Zine, S. (2025, July). Impact of Tourism on Cultural Heritage in Panchavati, Nashik. *International Journal of Multidisciplinary Research (IJMR).*
6. Pagar, S. (2022, October). *Site suitability for agro-tourism development in Nashik district.* Agritourism and cultural experiences documentation.
7. Santosh, G. B., & Nile, U. V. (Year). *A geographical study of agro-tourism centres in Nashik district, Maharashtra State, India.*
8. Shinde, P. (2020). Environmental sustainability in agro-tourism destinations. *Indian Journal of Tourism Research, 12*(1), 33–48.
9. World Tourism Organization. (2022). *Rural Tourism and Sustainable Development.* UNWTO Publications.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Analysing Human Emotions in John Keats' Ode to Nightingale

Siddhant Sudhir Ghagas
P.G. Department of English, B.N.N. College, Bhiwandi Dist. Thane (Maharashtra)

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030415

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 62-64
April 2026

Submitted: 06 Mar. 2026
Revised: 13 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 14 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Siddhant Sudhir Ghagas
P.G. Department of English, B.N.N. College, Bhiwandi Dist. Thane (Maharashtra)
Email:
siddhantghagas3004@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21232899

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21232899

Creative Commons

Abstract:

This present paper explores the deep concepts, powerful emotions, feelings, and vivid imagery included in John Keats' Ode to Nightingale. The Keatsian Odes demonstrate the poet's command of language and his capacity to use vivid, rich verse to examine the intricacies of human emotions. This research looks at Keats' most famous ode, Ode to a Nightingale, which demonstrates the depth of his themes and his preoccupation with beauty, transience, and the relationship between life and art. The research reveals how Keats uses natural imagery to express emotional truths, enabling readers to fully engage with the sensory experiences his poetry evokes.

Ode to a Nightingale by John Keats explores the complex human emotions and relationships between beauty, the natural world, and mortality. In order to disclose Keats' complex feelings, opinions and sentiments regarding the fleeting nature of life and the ability of art to transcend sorrow, this research paper critically analyzes the themes such as imagery, and symbolism. By closely examining the poem, this study contends that Keats' ode is a profound meditation on human emotions as well as an occasion for celebration of the nightingale's beauty, emphasizing the conflict between the transient character of existence and the timeless quality of art.

Keywords: *Keatsian Ode, emotions, imagery.*

Introduction:

Renowned English Romantic poet John Keats is still regarded as a key figure in literary history because of his striking imagery, moving subjects, and deep examinations of human emotions. Keats was born in London on October 31, 1795, and lived a terribly short but incredibly prolific twenty-five years. Nonetheless, his writings have had a lasting impact on poetry and are still relevant to people all over the world. Keats started his poetic career as a doctor, but writing was his real passion. He wrote poetry that praised the sensual and the sublime, influenced by both the literary trends of his day and the scenic splendor of the English countryside. His poetry is frequently distinguished by its rich sensory descriptions, which evoke a tapestry of feelings and images that take readers to a world of strong emotion and elevated beauty. Keats addressed topics like the transcendence of beauty, the transient aspect of existence, and the relationship between art and reality in his beautifully written lines. His well-known odes, including as "Ode to a Nightingale," "Ode on a Grecian Urn," and "To Autumn," demonstrate his skill at fusing beautiful imagery with philosophical reflection to create timeless pieces that never fail to uplift and stir thought.

Objective of the Study:

This analysis delves into the profound themes and evocative imagery found within John Keats' celebrated collection of odes.

Research Methodology:

This study uses a qualitative research methodology, closely examining the themes, images, and symbolism of John Keats' Ode to a Nightingale through careful reading. In order to comprehend Keats' portrayal of the human condition, the research process entails a critical examination of the poem's language, structure, and style.

Analysis of Ode to a Nightingale:

In his poetry, Keats conveyed a wide range of strong emotions and passions, including terror, despair, joy, sadness, and love. Instead of controlling or rationalizing his feelings, he embraced them as sources of motivation. His odes, which are lyrical poetry that convey his feelings and ideas on a variety of topics, including nature, art, love, death, and beauty, are what made him most famous. Ode to a Nightingale, one of John Keats' most famous poems, was also imaginative and inspirational, praising and exalting life and the natural world. Keats wrote it because he was depressed after hearing a nightingale sing. Each of the eight stanzas has ten lines.

The poem is a beautiful example of romantic poetry. The poem's enigmatic, almost supernatural, ethereal atmosphere and the poet's listening to the bird's exhilarating voices in the garden's dark corner at midnight make one abruptly aware of the sorrow of human conditions and beauty that transcends it, demonstrating the poet's signature romanticism.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)

This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-ShareAlike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the idential terms.

How to cite this article:

Siddhant Sudhir Ghagas. (2026). Analysing Human Emotions in John Keats' Ode to Nightingale. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 62–64. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21232899

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

At the end of the poem, the poet returns to reality after escaping it like a wanderer in search of bliss. Though sadder but wiser, he returns to his starting point with a question. Being the most fully representational of all of Keats's poetry, the poem is particularly interesting. In addition to its remarkable degree of distillation of concentrated recollection that is, of imagery and turns of phrase, experience, sentiments, thoughts, and moods it also evokes the spring and early summer season, which makes up a significant portion of Keats' world.

Romanticism's characteristics, which convey writers' feelings by relating them to nature, are evident. The poem makes extensive use of mythical allusions in the opening two stanzas, including "Leth-wards," "Dryad," "Flora," and "Hippocrene." In order to introduce creative ideas and give readers more room to fantasize, his language also resembled a fairy tale. Cru (2013) claims that Keats' use of strange and fairytale elements was one of his most notable traits. His creations are full of imaginative ideas and his distinctive fantasy style, which is why he is remembered. With the hues of nature and harmony, he is the most poetic of the Romantic poets, even though he may not be the most revolutionary and impassioned. In just fourteen lines, the poem Bright Star employs numerous metaphors that not only capture the theme's intense love but also its romantic elements.

The famous romantic poet John Keats dedicated his love and passion to his writings. In contrast to earlier classicism poetry, the image he generated is exquisite, lovely, and full of profound individual subjectivity, making them read like a fairy tale. For this reason, Keats's poems are classic examples of romanticism and endure for a very long time. Keats also made a substantial contribution to romanticism in later literature and art. This poem is entirely imaginative; it began with the bird's singing and ended when the song was completed. The poem is an emotional description of the poet's enthusiasm and aesthetic and creative feelings. Because it confirms the poet's desire to escape reality—which includes things like poison, drink, drugs, memory loss, and death—it is an escape poetry. The poetry "Ode to a Nightingale" has a magnificent rhythm, strong emotions, a creative beginning, a captivating tune, and, lastly, an organic coherence of ideas. Ode to a Nightingale, is one of the most beautiful English lyrics, has achieved unquestionable popularity and gained a prominent position in both the history of Romantic writing and the entirety of English literature for a variety of reasons. In addition to showcasing the poet's craftsmanship, it highlights a variety of conflicts and contrasts, including:

- Between life and death.
- In between reality and fantasy.
- In between immortality and mortality.
- Between the worlds of nightingales and humans.
- In between the real and the ideal. The poet presents each of these contrasting problems throughout the entire poem

Overall, the poem is definitely Romantic. The poet's persona is repulsed by the human world and longs to escape its deterioration, which can only bring misery and agony. Keats has personally endured a great deal of suffering in real life. He feels the need to "return to nature," to the lap of nature, just like the other Romantic writers. He believes that the world of the nightingale is wonderful and devoid of pain. The source of romance and beauty is the nightingale's singing. For the poet, it is the source of timeless beauty. He wishes to travel to an area where passion last forever and beauty never fades. He can sense the nightingale's song and relishes it to the fullest. He believes that music has the ability to transport him to a realm of timeless beauty. He is reminded of Ruth and the ancient kings and clowns by the nightingale's song. Additionally, there is a hint of mystery and romantic medievalism. His strong feelings and unique experience are additional significant traits.

Discussion:

According to the research, Keats' "Ode to a Nightingale" is a moving examination of the human condition that captures the intricacies of beauty, death, and the pursuit of meaning. The poem's use of imagery and symbolism creates a sense of longing and nostalgia, underscoring the human desire to transcend suffering and mortality. The results of this study provide credence to the notion that Keats' poetry is marked by a profound sense of beauty and an understanding of life's fleeting nature. Readers are still moved by the poem's themes and symbolism, which shed light on the human condition and the ability of art to both capture and transcend it. Ode to a Nightingale focuses on the notion that nothing is permanent. The speaker is sitting in woodland and enjoying the nightingale's lovely song. The speaker sees "immortality" in the bird, a creature whose song has reverberated through the ages and who, in the speaker's opinion, is not troubled by human fear of the unavoidable passage of time towards death. However, even the nightingale eventually departs, leaving the speaker with a profound sense of loss and an apparent conviction that everything eventually fades. Therefore, the poem can be viewed as an elegy for things that have not yet perished. The speaker's appreciation of the world is diminished by the knowledge that nothing lasts forever. Maybe this explains why, in the first stanza, the speaker feels paradoxically "too happy" to hear the nightingale's song. In a way, this joy is already over, which makes it seem excessive to the speaker. Subsequently, the speaker focuses on how time continually wears people down, causing weariness, illness, and aging. As a steady march towards death takes hold, youthful vitality and attractiveness fade.

Even "beauty cannot keep her lustrous eyes, / Or new Love pine at them beyond to-morrow." To put it another way, beauty cannot endure, and "new Love" will likewise eventually fade. As flowers fade "fast" and turn into a mush of fall foliage encircled by buzzing flies—insects that are frequently used in literature to symbolize death—even the natural world begins to symbolize the crushing passage of time to the speaker. In light of all of this, the speaker claims that it "seems richer than ever to die" and that "pain" is no longer a part of life. The speaker believes that eliminating time and impermanence as soon as possible, through death, might be simpler (or "easeful").

The speaker also compares human circumstances to those of the nightingale, referring to the latter as "immortal" and picturing its song as being similar to that of "ancient" and even biblical periods. However, this is obviously overstated. The bird's song is so lovely that it seems like a tiny win over time and death, momentarily—and only momentarily—distracting the speaker from all of this worry and sorrow over the transient nature of everything. However, the bird is not truly immortal. But in the end, not even the nightingale provides enduring solace. As it flies away, the speaker repeatedly bids it "adieu," or goodbye, which vividly confirms the speaker's fear that nothing lovely or good can endure forever. The speaker is confused by this and questions whether the entire event was a "vision" or a "dream." The poem's last query, "Do I wake or sleep?" can be taken in a variety of ways, but it may best capture the speaker's thoughts on impermanence, death, and time. In other words, it's possible that the speaker is already

asleep while still living because existence itself is reduced to a form of waking dream due to the certainty of death.

Conclusion:

The Ode by John Keats is a brilliant jewel in the field of English Romantic poetry. Keats challenges us to explore the depths of human experience and consider life's riddles through complex subjects and striking imagery. His poem skilfully combines the transient with the permanent, utilizing the splendour of nature to delve into important philosophical issues. Keats' lyrical legacy lives on, serving as a constant reminder of language's limitless ability to express the essence of existence and close the gap between the limited and the infinite. Keats is regarded as one of the most important romanticists and one of the best poets in English literature. Rich imagery, sensual appeal, melodic language, and emotional depth are all appreciated aspects of his ode.

Key Takeaways:

- Keats' poem is a moving examination of mortality, beauty, and the human condition.
- The song of the nightingale encourages contemplation of the transient nature of human life. • The poem emphasizes how creativity and the arts may overcome pain and death.
- This work adds to the body of knowledge on Keats and Romantic poetry by providing a sophisticated interpretation of the themes and symbols of the poem.

Acknowledgment

I express my sincere gratitude to my guide, teachers, and the Department of English for their valuable guidance, encouragement, and continuous support in completing this study entitled **"Analysing Human Emotions in John Keats' *Ode to a Nightingale*."**

I am deeply thankful to John Keats, whose timeless poetry and profound exploration of human emotions inspired this research. His literary contributions have provided valuable insights into themes such as beauty, mortality, imagination, suffering, and the human condition.

I also extend my appreciation to the scholars, critics, and researchers whose books, journals, articles, and literary analyses provided essential guidance and enriched my understanding of the poem and its emotional dimensions.

My heartfelt thanks go to the library staff and academic institutions that made relevant reference materials accessible for this study. Their support greatly facilitated the research process.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References:

1. Gittings, R. (1968). John Keats: The Living Year. Viking Press.
2. Motion, A. (1997). Keats: A Biography. Faber & Faber.
3. Roe, N. (2012). John Keats: A New Life. Yale University Press.
4. Stillinger, J. (1982). The Texts of Keats's Poems. Harvard University Press.
5. Wolfson, S. (2007). Keats and His Poetry: A Norton Critical Edition. W. W. Norton & Company.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Critical study of Different crops is grown in different space in Maharashtra

Yashvi Jain [1] Susmita Bhattacharya [2]
[1,2] Student- S.Y.B.A Dept. of Geography, B.N.N. College Bhiwandi

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030416

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 65-71
April 2026

Submitted: 06 Mar. 2026
Revised: 13 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 14 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Susmita Bhattacharya
Student- S.Y.B.A Dept. of Geography, B.N.N. College Bhiwandi
Email:
bhattacharyasusmita616@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI: 10.5281/zenodo.21232967

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21232967

Creative Commons

Abstract

Agriculture is the backbone of Maharashtra's rural economy, but cropping patterns vary widely across the state. The Konkan region mainly produces rice due to heavy rainfall and laterite soil, while Western Maharashtra focuses on sugarcane because of irrigation facilities. Vidarbha is known for cotton cultivation in black soil areas, and Marathwada grows jowar, bajra and pulses due to low rainfall conditions. This study critically examines the relationship between geographical factors such as climate, soil type and water availability and the selection of crops in different regions. The research is based on secondary data from agricultural reports, government publications and research articles. The paper also evaluates how regional disparities in resources affect farmers' income and agricultural sustainability. The study concludes that proper crop planning according to agro-climatic conditions is essential for balanced agricultural development in Maharashtra.

Maharashtra experiences diverse climatic conditions ranging from high rainfall coastal zones to drought-prone interior plateaus. These variations strongly influence the type of crops cultivated. This paper critically analyses how rainfall distribution and temperature determine cropping patterns in different parts of the state. Rice dominates in high rainfall Konkan, sugarcane and horticulture crops in irrigated Western Maharashtra, cotton and soybean in Vidarbha, and millets and pulses in drought-prone Marathwada. The study uses secondary statistical data and agricultural surveys to understand the dependency of agriculture on monsoon patterns. It also highlights the challenges posed by irregular rainfall and climate change on farmers. The study suggests adoption of drought-resistant crops and scientific water management to maintain agricultural stability.

Irrigation facilities have significantly altered cropping patterns in Maharashtra. Areas with canal irrigation, wells and dams especially Western Maharashtra have shifted towards commercial crops such as sugarcane, grapes and vegetables. In contrast, rain-fed regions like Marathwada and parts of Vidarbha still depend on traditional food crops. This paper critically evaluates how access to water resources influences farmers' crop choices and income levels. Using secondary data and government agricultural statistics, the study highlights regional inequalities in irrigation distribution. It also examines environmental issues such as groundwater depletion and water-intensive crop cultivation. The study recommends balanced water management and promotion of less water-consuming crops for sustainable agriculture.

Agricultural diversity in Maharashtra reflects both economic opportunity and environmental challenges. Cash crops such as sugarcane, cotton and soybean provide higher income but involve higher risk and resource consumption, while food crops ensure food security. This study critically compares subsistence crops and commercial crops across different regions of Maharashtra. The research is based on secondary data sources including agricultural economics reports and research publications. The paper discusses farmers' dependency on markets, price fluctuations and indebtedness, particularly in cotton-growing regions. It concludes that balanced cropping patterns, crop diversification and government support policies are essential for sustainable rural development and farmer welfare.

Keywords: *Cash crops, consumption, horticulture crops, sustainable agriculture, inequalities*



Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)

This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-ShareAlike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the idential terms.

How to cite this article:

Yashvi Jain, & Susmita Bhattacharya. (2026). Critical study of Different crops is grown in different space in Maharashtra. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 65–71. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21232967

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Introduction

Agriculture is the backbone of the rural economy of Maharashtra and provides livelihood to a large proportion of the state's population. Even today, a significant number of people in Maharashtra directly or indirectly depend on agriculture and allied activities such as animal husbandry, horticulture and agro-based industries. The agricultural sector not only contributes to food security but also supports employment, rural development and industrial growth. However, agriculture in Maharashtra is not uniform because the state is geographically vast and ecologically diverse. Due to this diversity, different crops are grown in different regions (spaces) of Maharashtra.

Maharashtra has a varied physical structure consisting of coastal plains, mountain ranges, plateaus and river basins. The Sahyadri (Western Ghats) range divides the state into two major parts — the narrow Konkan coastal region and the interior Deccan plateau. Because of this physical division, there is a wide variation in rainfall distribution, soil types, temperature and water availability. These natural factors strongly influence agricultural practices and determine the cropping pattern in each region. Thus, the cropping pattern in Maharashtra is mainly governed by agro-climatic conditions rather than by a single uniform agricultural system.

The Konkan region, located along the Arabian Sea coast, receives very heavy monsoon rainfall and has laterite and coastal soils. Due to high moisture conditions and hilly terrain, large-scale irrigation farming is difficult. Therefore, rice becomes the dominant crop in this region. In addition, horticultural crops such as mango (especially Alphonso), coconut, cashew nut and arecanut are widely cultivated. Agriculture here is largely seasonal and dependent on monsoon rains.

Western Maharashtra, which includes districts like Pune, Satara, Sangli and Kolhapur, has comparatively better irrigation facilities because of major dams and canal systems built on rivers such as Krishna, Bhima and Koyna. Fertile soils and assured water supply have encouraged the cultivation of commercial and irrigated crops. Sugarcane is the most important crop in this region and has led to the development of cooperative sugar industries. Besides sugarcane, wheat, maize, vegetables and fodder crops are also cultivated. The region is agriculturally more developed due to irrigation, modern technology and market access.

Vidarbha region, situated in eastern Maharashtra, is characterized by deep black cotton soil (regur soil), which has high moisture retention capacity. This soil is particularly suitable for cotton cultivation, and hence Vidarbha is known as the "cotton belt" of Maharashtra. Along with cotton, soybean and tur (pigeon pea) are widely grown. However, most of the farming here is rain-fed and depends heavily on the monsoon. Irregular rainfall, price fluctuations and high production costs have created serious economic problems for farmers in this region.

Marathwada, located in the central part of the state, is a drought-prone region with low and uncertain rainfall. Irrigation facilities are limited, and the soil is generally medium to shallow black soil. Because of water scarcity, farmers cultivate drought-resistant crops such as jowar (sorghum), bajra (pearl millet), pulses and oilseeds. In recent years, soybean and cotton cultivation has increased, but the region still faces frequent crop failures due to rainfall variability.

From the above discussion, it becomes clear that cropping patterns in Maharashtra are closely associated with natural factors like rainfall, soil fertility, and topography and water availability. At the same time, human factors such as irrigation projects, government policies, market demand, technological development and the spread of commercial agriculture have also influenced crop selection. In several areas, farmers have shifted from traditional food crops to cash crops like sugarcane, cotton and soybean in search of higher income. While this shift has improved earnings in some cases, it has also led to problems such as groundwater depletion, soil degradation, regional imbalance and financial risk.

Therefore, a critical study of the different crops grown in different parts of Maharashtra is important for understanding agricultural diversity and sustainability. Such a study helps to analyze whether crops are being cultivated according to the suitability of natural conditions or merely according to market demand. It also highlights regional disparities in irrigation and development, and their effects on farmers' economic stability.

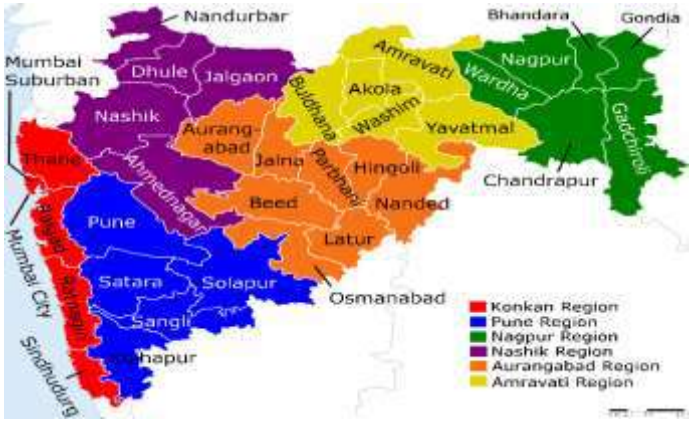
Study Area

Maharashtra is one of the largest states in India and is located in the western and central part of the country. Maharashtra lies between 15°35′ north to 22°02′ North latitudes and 72°36′ East to 80°54′ East longitudes. Thus, the state is situated in the tropical zone of the Northern Hemisphere. The Tropic of Cancer (23°30′ N) passes just north of the state; therefore, Maharashtra experiences a tropical monsoon climate. Because of this location, the state receives rainfall mainly from the southwest monsoon winds between June and September. The amount of rainfall varies greatly from region to region, which directly influences agriculture and cropping patterns.

The western boundary of Maharashtra is along the Arabian Sea coast, forming the Konkan coastal plain, while the eastern part extends into the Deccan plateau. The Sahyadri (Western Ghats) mountain range runs from north to south and acts as a climatic barrier. The windward side of the Western Ghats receives very heavy rainfall, whereas the leeward side receives comparatively less rainfall. This geographical feature creates distinct climatic regions within the state and results in agricultural diversity.

The total geographical area of Maharashtra is about 3, 07,713 square kilometres. Due to its large size, the state includes various landforms such as coastal plains, hills, plateaus and river valleys. Important rivers like Godavari, Krishna, Bhima, Tapi and Wardha flow through the state and support agriculture. However, the distribution of water resources is uneven, leading to differences in irrigation and crop cultivation.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026



Climate

Maharashtra does not have one single climate. Because of the Arabian Sea coast, Western Ghats (Sahyadri), and Deccan Plateau**,** the state is divided into clear climatic zones. Rainfall, temperature and humidity change from west to east — and this is the main reason different crops grow in different areas.

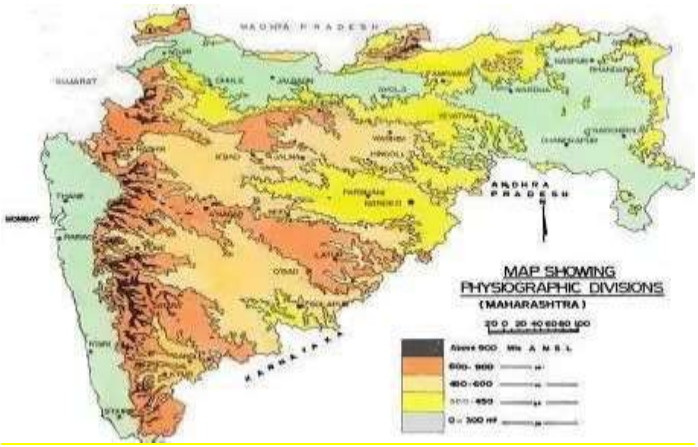
1) Konkan Region (Coastal Climate)-Mumbai, Mumbai Suburban, Thane, Palghar, Raigad, Ratnagiri, Sindhudurg etc. Climatic condition hot humid coastal monsoon climate rain fall near about Very heavy (2500 mm – 4000 mm) and temperature Moderate (24°C – 32°C) humidity is Very high throughout the year

2) Western Maharashtra / Pune Region (Moderate Climate)- Western Maharashtra is Pune, Satara, Sangli, Kolhapur, Sholapur etc. district are found. Climatic condition semi humid tropical .Mosley rainfall near about 700 **mm – 1200 mm and** Temperature is **20°C – 35°C**

3) Nashik Region (Semi-Arid Transition Climate) – This region Nashik, Ahilyanagar, Jalgaon, Dhule, Nandurbar

4) Hot Continental Climate (Vidarbha Region) - Hot continental climate area include the Pune (eastern part),Ahmednagar, Solapur,Satara (east) ,Sangli,, Beed, Dharashiv (Osmanabad), Parbhani, Parbhani, Nanded, Nanded etc. district. Tropical Wet & Dry / Continental found in this region. Average Rainfall 900 – 1200 mm and temperature Summer up to 45°C, winter cool (10–15°C)

5.Physiography- Maharashtra is one of the largest states of India and is located in the western and central part of the country. The term *physiography* refers to the natural physical features of a region such as mountains, plateaus, plains, rivers and coastal areas. The physiography of Maharashtra is very varied and plays an important role in shaping its climate, agriculture, settlement pattern and economic life. The state mainly forms a part of the **Deccan Plateau** and its general slope is from **west to east**. Physiography means the natural physical features of a region such as mountains, plateaus, plains, rivers and coastal areas. Maharashtra is mainly a part of the Deccan Plateau and its land slopes from west to east. The physical features of the state influence its climate, agriculture and economy.



The physiography of Maharashtra can be divided into four major divisions — the Konkan Coastal Plain, the Sahyadri (Western Ghats), the Maharashtra Plateau (Deccan Plateau region) and the Vidarbha Plains.

The **Konkan Coastal Plain** lies between the Arabian Sea and the Sahyadri mountain range. It is a long and narrow strip of land extending from north to south. This region includes districts such as Mumbai, Thane, Raigad, Ratnagiri and Sindhudurg. The coastal plain is only about 50–80 km wide and its height ranges from sea level to about 200 meters. The region receives very heavy rainfall during the southwest monsoon because the Sahyadri mountains obstruct the monsoon winds. Many short and swift rivers such as Ulhas, Vaitarna, Savitri and Vashishti flow westward into the Arabian Sea. The soil here is laterite and sandy in nature. Rice cultivation is common and horticulture is well developed. Mango (Alphonso), coconut, betel nut and cashew nut are important crops. Fishing is also a major occupation of the people living in this region.

To the east of the Konkan lies the **Sahyadri Range**, also known as the Western Ghats. This mountain range runs parallel to the western coast from north to south. The average height of the Sahyadri is about 900 to 1200 meters. The highest peak in Maharashtra is Kalsubai (1646 meters). The western slopes are steep while the eastern slopes are gentle. The Sahyadri acts as a watershed, giving rise to many important rivers of Maharashtra. It also influences rainfall distribution by causing heavy rainfall on

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

the Konkan side and creating a rain-shadow region on the eastern side. Several mountain passes such as Bhor Ghat, Thal Ghat and Kasara Ghat connect the coastal region with the plateau. The Sahyadri region is rich in forests and biodiversity.

The largest part of the state is occupied by the **Maharashtra Plateau**, which forms a part of the Deccan Plateau. This region includes Western Maharashtra (Desh) and Marathwada. The plateau is composed mainly of basalt rocks formed by ancient volcanic lava flows, commonly called the Deccan Trap. The average height ranges between 500 and 800 meters above sea level. The land slopes gently towards the east. The rainfall here is moderate to low because the region lies in the rain-shadow area of the Western Ghats. The soil is mainly black cotton soil (regur), which is very fertile and suitable for agriculture. Major crops include jowar, bajra, wheat, sugarcane, cotton and pulses. Important rivers such as Godavari, Bhima and Krishna flow eastward across this plateau. Irrigation projects and dams have helped the development of agriculture and industry in this region.

The eastern part of the state forms the **Vidarbha Plains**. This region includes districts like Nagpur, Wardha, Amravati, Chandrapur and Yavatmal. Compared to the western plateau, the land here is relatively lower and more level. The Wardha, Wainganga and Penganga rivers form an important river system in this area. The soil is deep black and alluvial in some parts. Vidarbha is known as the cotton belt of Maharashtra, and cotton cultivation is very important here. Rice is also grown in the eastern forested districts such as Gadchiroli and Bhandara. The region has large forest areas and mineral resources, especially coal in Chandrapur.

The river system of Maharashtra shows two drainage patterns. Short west-flowing rivers drain into the Arabian Sea, while long east-flowing rivers like Godavari and Krishna ultimately join the Bay of Bengal. Because of the physical divisions, rainfall varies greatly across the state — heavy in Konkan, moderate in the plateau and comparatively less in Marathwada and some interior regions.



6.River system- there are two types of river system-

1) Western side river system – western side river deposited ate Arabian sea

River Name	Origin Area	Nature	Main Region
Vaitarna	Western Ghats	Short & swift	Palghar–Thane
Ulhas	Near Karjat (Sahyadri)	Forms creeks near Mumbai	Thane–Mumbai
Savitri	Mahabaleshwar hills	Seasonal	Raigad
Kundalika	Western Ghats	Fast flowing	Raigad (Roha)
Vashishti	Sahyadri	Estuary formation	Ratnagiri
Shastri	Western Ghats	Short river	Ratnagiri
Terekhol	Sahyadri	Coastal river	Sindhudurg/Goa border

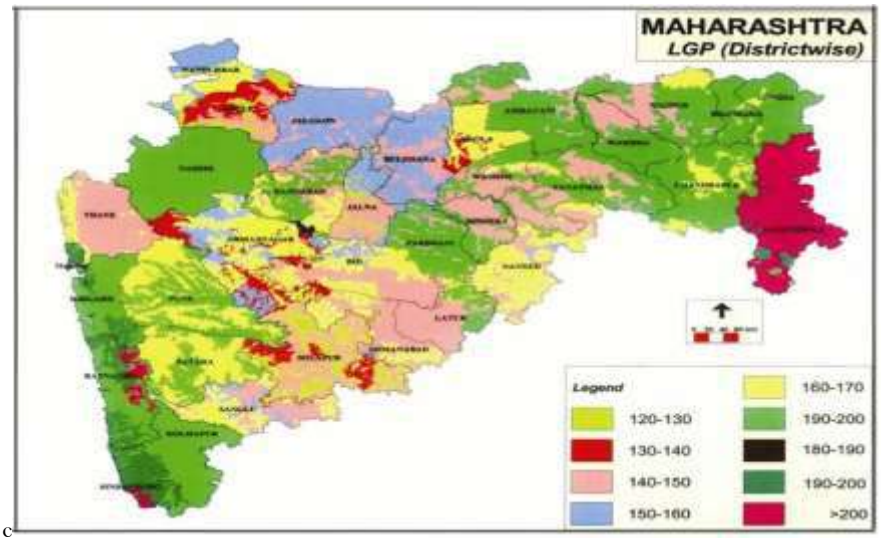
2) **Eastern-Side Rivers –Eastern side river** deposited ate buy of bangal

River Name	Origin	Important Tributaries	Regions Covered
Godavari	Trimbakeshwar (Nashik)	Pravara, Purna, Manjra, Penganga, Wardha	Marathwada & Vidarbha
Krishna	Mahabaleshwar (Satara)	Bhima, Koyna, Warna, Panchganga	Western Maharashtra

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Bhima	Bhimashankar	Mula-Mutha, Sina	Pune & Solapur
Wardha	Satpura hills	—	Vidarbha
Wainganga	Mahadeo hills	—	Bhandara, Gadchiroli
Penganga	Ajanta hills	—	Vidarbha region

Soil - soil is one of the most valuable natural resources of a region because agriculture and human life depend largely upon it. The productivity of crops, type of vegetation and pattern of settlement are directly influenced by soil. Soil is an important natural resource that supports agriculture and human life in Maharashtra.
The state has different types of soil because of variation in relief, rocks, climate and rainfall.
The most widespread soil is black soil (regur), formed from basalt lava rocks of the Deccan Plateau.
Black soil is found in Vidarbha, Marathwada, Khandesh and parts of Western Maharashtra.
It has high water-holding capacity and is suitable for cotton, jowar, wheat and soybean cultivation.
Laterite soil occurs in the Konkan coastal region and Sahyadri hills due to heavy rainfall and leaching.
This soil supports rice, coconut, cashew and mango plantations.
Red soil is found in eastern Vidarbha districts like Nagpur and Chandrapur and is moderately fertile.
Alluvial soil occurs along the valleys of rivers such as Godavari, Krishna and Tapi and is very fertile for crops like sugarcane and rice.



c

Cropping pattern in Maharashtra - Maharashtra experiences a tropical monsoon climate with rainfall decreasing from the western coastal region towards the eastern interior plateau. The Konkan coast receives very heavy rainfall, while Marathwada and some plateau areas receive low and uncertain rainfall. Similarly, black soil dominates the plateau region, while laterite soil occurs in Konkan and red soil in eastern Vidarbha. Because of these variations, different crops are grown in different parts of the state.
In the **Konkan coastal region**, heavy rainfall and laterite soil favour the cultivation of rice as the main crop. Paddy fields are common in low-lying areas. Horticulture is also important in this region. Coconut, arecanut, cashew nut and the famous Alphonso mango are widely grown. Fishing and plantation crops form an important part of the rural economy.
The **Western Maharashtra (Desh) region**, including districts such as Pune, Satara, Sangli and Kolhapur, has moderate rainfall and fertile black soil. Irrigation facilities from dams and canals have encouraged the cultivation of sugarcane, which is the most important cash crop here. Wheat, jowar, maize and vegetables are also grown. This region is known as the "sugar belt" of Maharashtra because of numerous sugar factories and cooperative industries.
In **Marathwada**, rainfall is low and uncertain. The soil is mainly black but water availability is limited. Therefore drought-resistant crops dominate the cropping pattern. Jowar, bajra, tur (pigeon pea), gram and oilseeds are widely cultivated. Recently, soybean and cotton cultivation has increased due to improved seeds and market demand. Irrigation projects such as the Jayakwadi Dam have helped agriculture, but the region still faces frequent drought conditions.
The **Vidarbha region** has extensive black soil and some red soil areas. It is well known as the cotton-growing region of Maharashtra. Cotton is the most important commercial crop here, along with soybean and tur. In eastern districts such as Bhandara and Gadchiroli, where rainfall is relatively higher, rice is cultivated. Wheat and pulses are also grown in irrigated areas.
Along the **river valleys** of the Godavari, Krishna, Bhima and Tapi, fertile alluvial soil and irrigation facilities support intensive agriculture. Crops such as sugarcane, banana, wheat, vegetables and horticultural crops are cultivated in these areas. The development of wells, tube wells, canals and lift irrigation schemes has changed the cropping pattern in many places from food crops to cash crops.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026



The cropping pattern in Maharashtra can also be divided into **Kharif and Rabi seasons**. Kharif crops (monsoon crops) include rice, jowar, bajra, cotton and soybean, while Rabi crops (winter crops) include wheat, gram and some oilseeds. In irrigated areas, a third season called Zaid or summer cropping is also practiced for vegetables and fodder crops.

Problems - Agriculture is the main occupation of a large population in Maharashtra, but the state faces many agricultural difficulties because of irregular rainfall, drought conditions, soil problems and economic factors. These problems directly affect the cropping pattern, crop productivity and farmers' income.

1) Irregular and Uncertain Rainfall

- Maharashtra depends mainly on the **monsoon rainfall**.
- Rainfall is very uneven — heavy in Konkan but very low in Marathwada and parts of Vidarbha.
- Delay or early withdrawal of monsoon damages sowing and crop growth.
- Frequent droughts disturb the cropping pattern.

2) Drought and Water Scarcity

- Marathwada and rain-shadow areas suffer from **recurrent droughts**.
- Lack of irrigation forces farmers to grow only low-water crops like jowar and bajra.
- Crop failures and low yields are common.

3) Limited Irrigation Facilities

- Large agricultural land is still **rain-fed farming**.
- Wells and canals are insufficient in many villages.
- Over-dependence on groundwater lowers the water table.

4) Soil Degradation

- Soil erosion due to wind and water.
- Excessive use of chemical fertilizers reduces soil fertility.
- Salinity and alkalinity in irrigated areas.
- Loss of nutrients affects crop production.

5) Small and Fragmented Land Holdings

- Most farmers have **small land holdings**.
- Mechanization becomes difficult.
- Production cost increases and profitability decreases.

6) Overdependence on Cash Crops

- Farmers increasingly grow **cotton and sugarcane** for income.
- Sugarcane requires large quantities of water and causes water shortage.
- If market prices fall, farmers face heavy financial losses.

7) Market and Price Fluctuation

- Farmers do not get **stable crop prices**.
- Middlemen and market uncertainty reduce farmer profit.
- Lack of proper storage and transport facilities leads to distress sale.

8) Pest and Disease Attacks

- Cotton and soybean crops are often affected by pests (e.g., bollworm).
- Farmers spend more money on pesticides, increasing debt.

9) Lack of Modern Technology and Awareness

- Many farmers still use traditional methods.
- Limited knowledge about crop rotation, drip irrigation and improved seeds.
- Poor extension services in rural areas.

10) Climate Change Effects

- Increase in temperature and irregular rainfall pattern.
- Unseasonal rains and hailstorms damage standing crops.
- Changes in seasons disturb cropping cycles.

10.Solution of Maharashtra cropping pattern /agriculture - Agriculture in Maharashtra faces difficulties such as irregular rainfall, drought, soil degradation and unstable prices. To improve productivity and farmers' income, proper planning, modern technology and water management are necessary. The following measures can help improve the cropping pattern and agricultural development in the state.

1) Expansion of Irrigation Facilities

- Construction of dams, canals and farm ponds.
- Promotion of **drip irrigation and sprinkler irrigation** to save water.
- Rainwater harvesting and watershed development programs.
- Proper use of groundwater to prevent depletion.

2) Crop Diversification

- Reduce overdependence on cotton and sugarcane.
- Encourage cultivation of pulses, oilseeds, millets, fruits and vegetables.
- Introduce drought-resistant and short-duration crop varieties.
- Promote mixed farming and multiple cropping.

3) Soil Conservation and Improvement

- Use of organic manure, compost and green manure.

- Practice crop rotation to maintain soil fertility.
- Contour ploughing and terracing to reduce soil erosion.
- Balanced use of chemical fertilizers based on soil testing.

4) Modern Agricultural Technology

- Use of improved and high-yielding seed varieties.
- Farm mechanization (tractors, harvesters, seed drills).
- Use of weather forecasting and mobile advisory services.
- Adoption of precision farming techniques.

5) Water Management

- Efficient water distribution and micro-irrigation.
- Mulching to conserve soil moisture.
- Selection of crops according to rainfall region (region-wise cropping pattern).

6) Government Support and Policies

- Minimum Support Price (MSP) and assured procurement.
- Crop insurance schemes to protect farmers from crop failure.
- Subsidies for irrigation equipment, seeds and fertilizers.
- Farmer training and agricultural extension services.

7) Market and Storage Facilities

- Development of cold storage and warehouses.
- Direct marketing, farmer producer organizations (FPOs) and cooperatives.
- Online marketing platforms (e-NAM).
- Better transportation and rural roads to reduce post-harvest losses.

8) Horticulture and Allied Activities

- Promotion of fruit cultivation (mango, grapes, pomegranate, banana).
- Dairy farming, poultry farming, fisheries and beekeeping for additional income.
- Agro-processing industries to increase value of farm products.

9) Climate-Resilient Agriculture

- Use of drought-tolerant and heat-resistant crops.
- Early warning systems for weather changes.
- Adjusting sowing time according to monsoon conditions.

Conclusion –

The cropping pattern of Maharashtra is closely influenced by its varied physical conditions such as rainfall, soil types and irrigation facilities. Regions with heavy rainfall like the Konkan mainly grow rice and plantation crops, while Western Maharashtra with better irrigation favors sugarcane, wheat and vegetables. The drought-prone Marathwada region depends mostly on jowar, bajra and pulses, whereas Vidarbha is known for cotton, soybean and some rice cultivation in higher rainfall areas. Thus, each region has developed its own type of agriculture according to natural resources and water availability. However, problems like irregular rainfall, drought and overdependence on certain cash crops affect agricultural stability. Therefore, proper crop planning, diversification, water conservation and modern techniques are necessary for sustainable agriculture and balanced regional development in Maharashtra.

Acknowledgment

I express my sincere gratitude to my guide, teachers, and the Department of Geography for their valuable guidance, encouragement, and continuous support in completing this study entitled **"Critical Study of Different Crops Grown in Different Regions of Maharashtra."**

I am thankful to the various agricultural departments, government agencies, research institutions, and statistical organizations whose reports, publications, and data provided essential information for understanding the spatial distribution of crops across Maharashtra.

I also extend my heartfelt appreciation to the farmers, agricultural officers, and local communities who shared their knowledge and experiences regarding cropping patterns, climatic conditions, soil characteristics, and agricultural practices in different parts of the state. Their cooperation greatly enriched this study.

My sincere thanks go to my family and friends for their constant encouragement, patience, and moral support throughout the preparation of this project.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References

Government of Maharashtra. *Economic Survey of Maharashtra* (latest edition). Mumbai: Directorate of Economics and Statistics.

1. Directorate of Economics & Statistics, Ministry of Agriculture & Farmers Welfare (Government of India). *Agricultural Statistics at a Glance – Maharashtra State Report.*
2. Government of India. *Agricultural Census of India.* Department of Agriculture & Farmers Welfare, New Delhi.
3. ICAR (Indian Council of Agricultural Research). *Handbook of Agriculture.* New Delhi: ICAR Publications.
4. Randhawa, M. S. (1980). *A History of Agriculture in India.* New Delhi: Indian Council of Agricultural Research.
5. Singh, Jasbir & Dhillon, S. S. (2004). *Agricultural Geography.* New Delhi: Tata McGraw-Hill Publishing Company.
6. Khullar, D. R. (Latest Edition). *India: A Comprehensive Geography.* New Delhi: Kalyani Publishers.
7. Deshpande, R. S. & Arora, Saroj (2010). *Agrarian Crisis and Farmer Suicides.* New Delhi: SAGE Publications.
8. Government of Maharashtra. *Maharashtra State Agricultural Policy* (Department of Agriculture, Pune).
9. Bhalla, G. S. & Singh, Gurmail (2009). *Economic Liberalisation and Indian Agriculture.* New Delhi: Institute for Studies in Industrial Development.
10. Indian Meteorological Department (IMD). *Rainfall Statistics of Maharashtra.*
11. NABARD (National Bank for Agriculture and Rural Development). *District Potential Linked Credit Plans (PLP Reports) – Maharashtra.*
12. Maharashtra State Agriculture Department. *Crop Production and Irrigation Reports.*
13. Planning Commission (NITI Aayog). *State Agricultural Development Reports – Maharashtra.*

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Critical study of various culture and space in Maharashtra

Prabhakar M. Gaikwad
Dept. of Geography, S.M.B.S.Thorat college Sangamner,Dist. Ahilyanagar,(MS)India SPPune Unvirsity

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030417

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 72-76
April 2026

Submitted: 06 Mar. 2026
Revised: 13 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 14 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Prabhakar M. Gaikwad
Dept. of Geography, S.M.B.S.Thorat college Sangamner,Dist. Ahilyanagar,(MS)India SPPune Unvirsity
Email: gaikwadpm70@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21233055

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21233055

Creative Commons

Abstract

The various types of cultural diversity found in Maharashtra. Maharashtra state is a biodiversity state. Maharashtra is one of the most culturally diverse states in India, shaped by its historical legacy, geographical variations, and socio-political transformations. This study critically examines the interrelationship between culture and space in Maharashtra by analysing how regional landscapes such as Konkan, Western Maharashtra, khandesh, Marathwada, and Vidarbha have influenced distinct cultural practices, traditions, and social structures. The research explores tangible cultural expressions including folk art, festivals, architecture, language dialects, food patterns, and occupational traditions, along with intangible dimensions such as beliefs, values, and identity formations. The study adopts a critical perspective to understand how processes like urbanization, migration, industrialization, globalization, and political movements have reconfigured cultural spaces over time. Special attention is given to the role of caste, tribe, religion, and community networks in shaping spatial cultural identities. It also investigates the transformation of rural and urban cultural landscapes, highlighting issues of cultural preservation, marginalization, and spatial inequality. By using historical analysis, field observations, and secondary data, the research attempts to map cultural continuities and disruptions across regions. The findings emphasize that culture in Maharashtra is not static but dynamically produced through interaction with space, power structures, and economic change. The study contributes to broader debates on cultural geography, regional identity, and sustainable cultural development in contemporary Maharashtra.

Keywords- *biodiversity, reconfigured, landscapes, sustainable, emphasize*

Introduction

Maharashtra, located in the western part of India, is known for its rich cultural heritage and diverse spatial landscape. The state has been shaped by a long historical process that includes ancient civilizations, medieval kingdoms, colonial interventions, and post-independence socio-economic transformations. This historical layering has produced a complex cultural fabric where traditions, beliefs, languages, art forms, and social institutions vary significantly across regions. Therefore, the study of culture in Maharashtra cannot be separated from the study of space, as geography and regional settings have played a crucial role in shaping cultural identities. The spatial composition of Maharashtra includes coastal Konkan, the fertile plains of Western Maharashtra, the drought-prone Marathwada region, and the forested tribal belts of Vidarbha and North Maharashtra. Each region has developed distinct cultural patterns influenced by ecology, livelihood systems, migration flows, and political history. For instance, fishing communities of Konkan, agrarian societies of Western Maharashtra, and tribal cultures of Nandurbar and Gadchiroli reflect unique interactions between environment and culture. Thus, space acts not merely as a physical setting but as an active force in cultural production and transformation.A critical study of culture and space goes beyond descriptive accounts of festivals, folk arts, or customs. It examines power relations, caste hierarchies, gender roles, economic inequalities, and processes such as urbanization, industrialization, and globalization that reshape cultural spaces. Cities like Mumbai and Pune represent cosmopolitan cultural spaces influenced by migration and global capital, while rural areas continue to preserve localized traditions, though not without change and contestation. This study aims to analyse how cultural practices are produced, organized, and transformed within specific spatial contexts in Maharashtra. It also seeks to understand the tensions between tradition and modernity, preservation and development, and local identity versus homogenizing forces. By critically engaging with regional diversity, the research highlights the dynamic relationship between culture, community, and space in shaping Maharashtra's socio-cultural landscape.

Objectives of the study

1. To examine the regional cultural diversity of Maharashtra
2. To analyse the relationship between culture and geographical space
3. To understand how physical environment, ecology, and regional landscapes influence for culture and space.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-ShareAlike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the idential terms.

How to cite this article:
Gaikwad, P. M. (2026). Critical study of various culture and space in Maharashtra. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 72–76
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21233055

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

4. To investigate the influence of caste, tribe, religion, gender, and community networks in the organization and expression of culture within different regions.
5. To identify issues related to cultural marginalization, loss of indigenous traditions, and regional disparities, and to suggest measures for sustainable cultural development.

Hypothesis of the study-

H_1: There is a significant relationship between geographical space and the formation of regional cultural identities in Maharashtra.

H_2: Cultural practices and traditions vary considerably across different regions (Konkan, Western Maharashtra, Marathwada, and western Maharashtra and Vidarbha) due to ecological and historical factors.

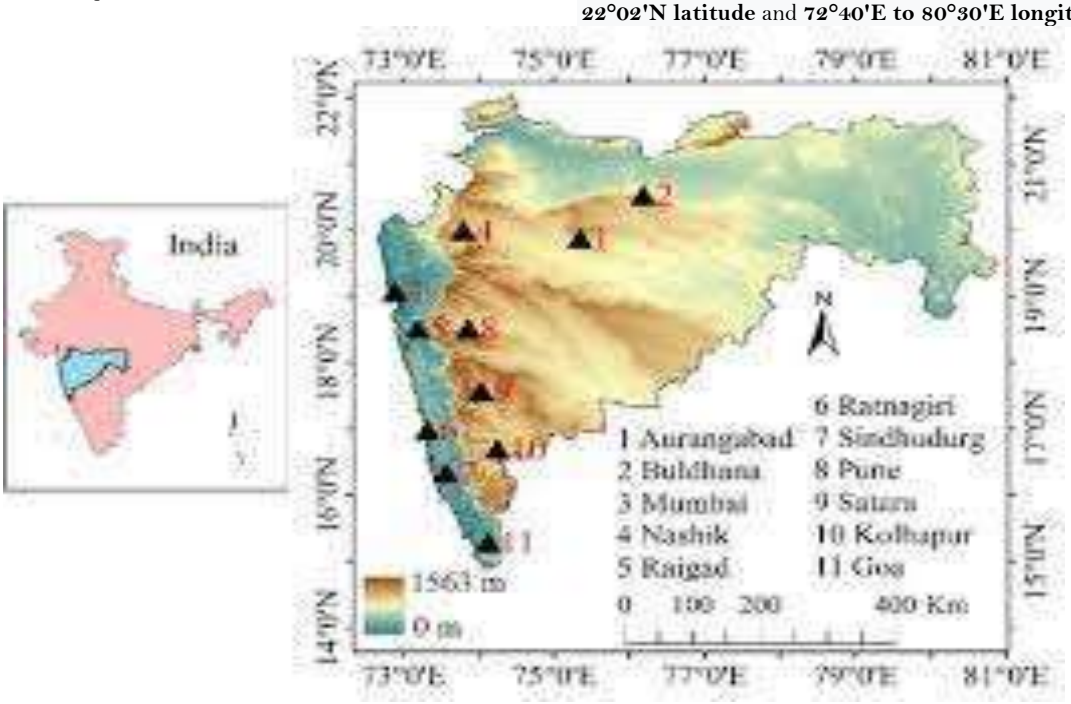
H_3: Processes such as urbanization, industrialization, and migration have led to substantial transformation in traditional cultural spaces.

H_4: Social structures like caste, tribe, religion, and gender play a decisive role in shaping and organizing cultural expressions within spatial contexts.

H_5: Globalization and modernization are contributing to the erosion as well as hybridization of indigenous cultural traditions in Maharashtra.

Study Area- Maharashtra state is a located on the western coast of India, formed on 1 May 1960, and is the second largest state by area and the second largest by population. Covering 307,713 sq. km with a 720 km Arabian Sea coastline. It is dominated by a plateau character, with the Sahyadri Range (Western Ghats) forming its physical backbone. The state is divided into three distinct physical zones: the Konkan Coastal Plains, the Western Ghats, and the Deccan Plateau.

Location-Maharashtra is located in the western/central region of India, approximately between **15°35'N to 22°02'N latitude** and **72°40'E to 80°30'E longitude**.



Population in Maharashtra 1951 to 2061

Table 2 India: Trends in population by major religions, 2011-61

Year	Per cent of total population			
	Hindu	Muslim	Others	All religions
1951	85.0	9.9	5.1	100.0
2001	80.5	13.4	6.1	100.0
2011*	79.8	14.2	6.0	100.0
2021*	79.1	15.1	5.8	100.0
2031*	78.4	16.0	5.6	100.0
2041*	77.7	17.0	5.3	100.0
2051*	77.0	18.0	5.0	100.0
2061*	76.3	19.3	4.4	100.0
Source: *Estimated figures are based on actual trends observed during 1971-2001.				

The table shows the percentage distribution of India's population by major religions Hindu, Muslim, and Others from 1951 to 2061. Data up to 2011 is actual, while figures from **2021** onwards are estimates based on earlier trends.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Hindu Population -In 1951**,** Hindus formed 85.0% of the total population**.**This share steadily declines over time**,** reaching 79.8% in 2011**.**According to estimates, it is expected to fall further to 76.3% by 2061.Despite the decline in percentage, the absolute number of Hindus continues to increase.

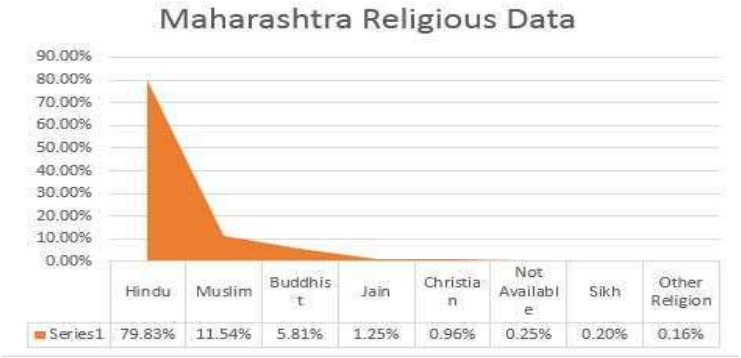
Muslim Population -Muslims accounted for 9.9% of the population in 1951**.**Their share rises consistently to 14.2% in 2011**.**It is projected to increase further to 19.3% by 2061.This increase is due to higher growth rates, not religious conversion.

Other Religions-The population share of other religions **(**Christians, Sikhs, Buddhists, Jains, etc.) remains relatively stable**.** It increases slightly from 5.1% in 1951 **to** 6.1% in 2001**,** then gradually declines to 4.4% by 2061**.**Overall, this group shows minor fluctuations**.**

Maharashtra Religion wise population –

Description	Population	Percentage
Hindu	89,703,057	79.83 %
Muslim	12,971,152	11.54 %
Buddhist	6,531,200	5.81 %
Jain	1,400,349	1.25 %
Christian	1,080,073	0.96 %
Not Available	286,290	0.25 %
Sikh	223,247	0.20 %
Other Religion	178,965	0.16 %

(The total population growth in this decade was 15.99 percent while in previous decade it was 22.57 percent. The population of Maharashtra forms 9.28 percent of India in 2011. In 2001)



Problems of Critical study of various culture and space in Maharashtra -

Cultural Diversity and Spatial Regions of Maharashtra –

Maharashtra can be broadly divided into **five** major cultural regions like Konkan, Western Maharashtra, Marathwada, Khandesi and Vidarbha. Each region has developed a distinct culture influenced by geography, climate, history, and economics factors.

1. Konkan Region (Coastal Maharashtra)

The Konkan region is the narrow coastal belt along the Arabian Sea, include Palghar to Sindhudurg**.** Its culture has evolved through a close interaction between sea, climate, geography, and history**,** giving Konkan a distinct identity within Maharashtra. There are following types of Cultural like Languages Konkani, Marathi, Malvani, Communities like Koli, Malvani, Saraswat Brahmins ,Traditional occupations: Fishing, coconut farming andTribal culture animal rearing and food gathering plantation etc.

Festivals & Arts**:** Ganesh Chaturthi Shivaji Maharaj celebrated and Dr Babasaheb Ambedkar Jayanti and Folk forms like, Dashavtar, Koli dance Tarpha dance etc.

2. **Desh Region (Western Maharashtra) -**Pune, Satara, Kolhapur, Sangli, Nashik are include the western Maharashtra cultivited. Jowar–bajra bhakri, pithla, varan-bhaat Kolhapur food is famous for its spice is food of western Maharashtra. Marathi is a main Language of Maharashtra. Wari pilgrimage to Pandharpur, Lavani and Tamasha folk performances, Strong tradition of co-operatives and education etc festivals and tradition found western Maharashtra.

3. Marathwada Region- Aurangabad, Nanded, Latur, Beed, Osmanabad are district are include.There are Marathi with Dakhani-Urdu Language are found,Marathwada economy depend upon agriculture and mostly roti, spicy curries, dry chutneys are crops are cultivated.Marathwada region are bio culture like Folk arts and poetry play an important role and deep-rooted religious traditions

4. **Vidarbha Region-**Vidarbha region are Nagpur, Amravati, Chandrapur, Wardha, Gadchiroli ,Bhandara , Buldhana , Akola and Yavatmal district.Vidarbh region people is Known for tribal and forest-based culture mostly Languages are Marathi, Gondi, Varhadiand Zadpoli etc and various types of tribal like Gond,Kolam, Andh,pardhan,Korku, Kolam,. Vidarbha region people use for Rice, forest produce, simpler meals. Vidarbha region culture are al dances and music, Strong influence of Ambedkar and Buddhist culture and Economy based on agriculture, forests, and mining

5. Urban Cultural Space (Mumbai–Pune Belt) –Mumbai and Pune area highly cosmopolitan and multicultural. Mix of regional, national, and global cultures

Modern lifestyle, film industry, IT hubs. Bollywood, theatre, literature Fast-changing food habits and social spaces .Festivals from all religions celebrated together

Problems of study area- Maharashtra is one of India's most culturally diverse states.

It includes regions like Konkan, Western Maharashtra, Marathwada, Vidarbha, and

North Maharashtra**,** each with distinct languages, traditions, social structures, and

Spatial patterns. While studying culture and space critically, scholars face several problems.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Regional Diversity and Internal Differences – Maharashtra is not culturally uniform. Coastal Konkan differs greatly from drought-prone Marathwada or tribal areas of Vidarbha.. Rural–urban divide (e.g., Mumbai vs. interior villages) creates contrasting cultural spaces. Difficulty in creating a single framework to analyse such varied cultural regions

Caste and Social Hierarchy • There is a significant existence of settlement patterns based on caste. • Villages exhibit distinct spatial layouts, such as Dalit bastis positioned outside the main village area. • Land and public spaces are predominantly controlled by the dominant caste. Problem: The sensitive nature of caste-related politics may inhibit open research and impartial analysis.

Tribal Marginalization • Tribal groups (Warli, Bhil, Gond, Korku) possess unique cultural landscapes. Development initiatives (dams, mining, urban growth) lead to the displacement of tribal communities. • Tribal cultures are frequently romanticized or inaccurately portrayed. Problem: There is a lack of adequate documentation and the inclusion of indigenous viewpoints.

Urbanization and Spatial Inequality • Mumbai, Pune, and Nagpur are experiencing swift urban expansion. Slums and informal settlements demonstrate disparities in access to space.

Life in rural areas of Maharashtra is based on agriculture. Agriculture is the backbone of the economy. Rural people are found together in villages. The life of the population in rural areas is seen as caste-based and work is divided according to caste. In rural areas, livestock farming, fruit and tuber harvesting, fishing and other primary businesses are carried out as complementary businesses to agriculture. The impact of globalization on the culture of urban areas can be seen. Most of the religious places are found in rural areas, e.g. Shirdi, Pandharpur etc. While mineral wealth is found in the eastern part of Maharashtra, industries are concentrated in the urban areas.In urban area Western influence on youth culture IT sector growth in Pune and Mumbai. Changing food habits and lifestyle.

How to Solve the Problems of Various Culture and Space in Maharashtra-

Maharashtra has diverse cultures across regions like Konkan, Vidarbha, Marathwada, Western Maharashtra, and tribal belts. However, issues such as regional imbalance, caste discrimination, urban slums, tribal displacement, gender inequality, and cultural erosion create social and spatial problems.

Solutions must focus on **inclusive development, social justice, and cultural preservation**.

Reducing Regional Imbalance- Western Maharashtra more developed and Marathwada and Vidarbha face drought and farmer distress

Solutions:

- Equal distribution of water resources (interlinking rivers, irrigation projects)
- Special economic packages for backward regions
- Promote agro-based and small-scale industries
- Strengthen rural employment schemes (MGNREGA)
- Development of transportation facilities and Transparent regional planning policies

Addressing Caste-Based Spatial Inequality-Rural areas Separate settlements in villages

Solutions:

- Strict implementation of anti-discrimination laws
- Promote mixed housing schemes in villages and cities
- Spread awareness through education and social campaigns
- Encourage inter-caste dialogue and community programs
- Strengthen Ambedkarite social justice movements

Improving Urban Spaces-mostly highly Slums in Mumbai and other cities. Traffic congestion and pollution. Lack of affordable housing etc. problem found in urban region.

Solutions:

- Slum rehabilitation with proper infrastructure
- Affordable housing schemes
- Sustainable urban planning
- Better public transport systems
- Development of satellite towns to reduce pressure on big cities

Protecting Tribal Culture and Forest Spaces-Urban area Displacement due to industrial projects and Loss of traditional livelihood

Solutions:

- To Strict implementation of Forest Rights Act
- To Promote tribal education and skill development
- To developed Eco-tourism managed by tribal communities
- Preserve traditional art forms like Warli painting

Preserving Cultural Heritage-Urban and rural area Commercialization of festivals and Decline of folk arts like Tamasha and Lavani

Solutions:

- Government funding for folk artists
- Cultural festivals at district level
- Include local history and culture in school curriculum
- Digital documentation of traditions

Ensuring Gender Equality in Cultural Spaces- Cultural spaces include homes, villages, religious institutions, festivals, workplaces, educational institutions, media, and public spaces. In Maharashtra, despite progress in education and employment, gender inequality still exists due to patriarchy, traditional norms, unsafe public spaces, and unequal opportunities.

Ensuring gender equality means giving women and all genders equal rights, respect, safety, and participation in cultural and social life

Solutions:

- Women self-help groups (SHGs)
- Strict laws for women's safety
- Equal participation in politics and local governance
- Awareness programs on gender equality

Promoting Social Harmony- Social harmony means peaceful coexistence among people of different religions, castes, languages, regions, and cultures. Maharashtra is culturally diverse — Marathi, Urdu, Hindi-speaking communities; Hindus, Muslims, Buddhists, Christians, Jains; urban and tribal populations. Promoting social harmony ensures unity, stability, and development.

Solutions:

- Encourage interfaith dialogue
- Promote secular education
- Celebrate cultural diversity through state programs
- Community-based peace committees

Sustainable Development

- Protect coastal and forest ecosystems

- Promote green energy
- Climate-resilient agriculture
- Urban green spaces

Concussion –

Maharashtra stands as one of India's most culturally vibrant and spatially diverse states. Its culture is shaped by centuries of history, geography, religion, language, and social reform movements. The interplay of indigenous traditions with influences from Maratha, Mughal, British, and modern global cultures has created a dynamic cultural landscape.

The state's cultural richness is reflected in its festivals, performing arts, folk traditions, cuisine, and religious practices all of which vary significantly across regions such as Konkan, Vidarbha, Marathwada, Khandesi, and Western Maharashtra. For example, while Ganesh Chaturthi and Gudi Padwa unify the state culturally, regional festivals like Pola and Bhandara's Jatra showcase localized identities. Language primarily Marathi connects communities politically and culturally, while tribal languages and dialects preserve unique indigenous contributions.

Spatial dynamics in Maharashtra shape cultural practices as much as culture shapes space. Urban centres like Mumbai and Pune embody cosmopolitan identities that blend traditional Maharashtra culture with global modernity. In contrast, rural areas preserve more traditional lifestyles and folk customs, demonstrating how space influences social organization, occupational patterns, and heritage preservation.

The state's architectural and historical spaces from Ajanta and Ellora Caves to forts of the Maratha empire offer tangible evidence of cultural evolution and historical continuity. Likewise, natural spaces such as the Western Ghats and coastal belts contribute to ecological and cultural distinctiveness, influencing settlement patterns, livelihoods, and belief systems.

However, this cultural richness also reflects tensions and transitions. Urban globalization, migration, and economic change have impacted cultural practices, leading to both cultural innovation and concerns about cultural erosion. Issues of caste, gender, and economic inequity continue to shape cultural experiences and access to public spaces.

In conclusion, the study of culture and space in Maharashtra reveals a complex, layered, and interconnected socio-cultural tapestry. Its cultural diversity, historical depth, and spatial variations make Maharashtra a significant site for understanding how culture and space interact to shape identities, social life, and community experiences.

Acknowledgment

I express my sincere gratitude to my guide, teachers, and the Department of Geography for their valuable guidance, encouragement, and continuous support in completing this study entitled **"Critical Study of Various Cultures and Space in Maharashtra."**

I am thankful to the various cultural organizations, academic institutions, government departments, and research agencies whose reports, publications, and records provided valuable information for understanding the cultural diversity and spatial patterns of culture in Maharashtra.

I also extend my heartfelt appreciation to the local communities, cultural practitioners, historians, and respondents who shared their knowledge, experiences, and perspectives regarding the traditions, customs, languages, festivals, and regional identities of different parts of the state. Their contributions greatly enriched this study.

My sincere thanks go to my family and friends for their constant encouragement, patience, and moral support throughout the preparation of this project.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References

1. **Encyclopaedia of Art and Culture in India (Maharashtra), Vol. 16** – Gopal Bhargava A state wide cultural reference with chapters on festivals, folk traditions, communities, customs, art, and rituals .
2. **Heritage Sites of Maritime Maharashtra** – M. S. Naravane cultural heritage and spatial history of coastal Maharashtra through ports, forts, and monuments.
3. **Tribal Settlements and Ethno-**Archaeological Studies in Maharashtra: Bhil, Warli, Mahadeo Koli, and Gond Tribes – Preeti Prabhune & Aarti Nawathe Useful for tribal cultures, settlements, material culture, and ecological adaptation.
4. **Spaces and Places in Western India: Formations and Delineations** – B. Sengar & L. Hovell Mc Millin — Scholarly work on **how spaces in Western India Architecture in Maharashtra: Tradition and Journey** – Edited by Narendra Dengle et al recent comprehensive study of architectural culture across Maharashtra's history and spaces.
5. **Academic Articles & Research**
6. "Sharing Spaces and Entanglements with Big Cats: The Warli and Their Waghoba in Maharashtra, India" – Nair et al., *Frontiers in Conservation Science* — Case study interlinking culture, belief systems, and human-environment interaction among the Warli tribe.
7. **Traverse Cultural District and Streets as 'Lived Spaces': Case of Pune** – Swarali M. Chaudhary et al. — Spatial cultural study focusing on **public spaces and everyday life in Pune**; useful for urban cultural geography

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

From Policy to Legislation: The Need for a Comprehensive Indian Space Activities Act

Lalitkumar Sindhu Prakash Tayade
Padmashri Annasaheb Jadhav Bharatiya Samaj Unnati Mandal's – Bharatratna Dr. Babasaheb Ambedkar Law College, Bhiwandi

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030418

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 77-79
April 2026

Submitted: 06 Mar. 2026
Revised: 13 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 14 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Lalitkumar Sindhu Prakash Tayade
Padmashri Annasaheb Jadhav Bharatiya Samaj Unnati Mandal's – Bharatratna Dr. Babasaheb Ambedkar Law College, Bhiwandi
Email: lalitkumar.tayade@yahoo.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21233159

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21233159

Creative Commons

Abstract

India is entering a new phase of commercial space activity. India Space Policy 2023 encourages private participation and clarifies institutional roles, but it remains an executive policy without statutory force (Government of India, 2023). International treaties such as the Outer Space Treaty (1967) and the Liability Convention (1972) make States internationally responsible for national space activities, including those conducted by private entities (United Nations, 1967; United Nations, 1972). In the absence of binding legislation, India faces legal uncertainty in licensing, liability allocation, insurance, cybersecurity, debris mitigation, and dispute resolution. This paper adopts doctrinal and comparative analysis to evaluate India's regulatory framework against the United States and United Kingdom models (U.S. Congress, 2015; UK Parliament, 2018). It argues that India urgently needs a comprehensive Space Activities Act to ensure accountability, investor confidence, sustainable use of outer space, and protection against emerging forms of invisible strategic dependency in the global space economy.

Keywords: *Space Law, India Space Policy 2023, Commercial Space, Liability Convention, Outer Space Treaty, IN-SPACe, Space Regulation, Orbital Sovereignty*

Introduction:

Why Policy Alone Is Insufficient

India's achievements in space are globally respected. With the opening of the sector to private companies, space activities are no longer limited to government missions. India Space Policy 2023 supports this transition by encouraging private participation and institutional coordination (Government of India, 2023).

However, policy is not law. A policy expresses intent, whereas legislation creates enforceable rights, duties, penalties, and remedies. In a sector involving international liability, national security, and large financial risks, absence of legislation creates legal fragility.

If a private Indian company causes damage in space or on Earth, international law holds India responsible as a State (United Nations, 1967). Without domestic legislation allocating liability internally, India assumes risk without adequate legal protection.

Objectives

1. To examine international legal obligations governing space activities.
2. To critically analyze India Space Policy 2023.
3. To identify regulatory gaps in India's commercial space framework.
4. To compare India's approach with US and UK legislation.
5. To propose essential elements for an Indian Space Activities Act.

Methodology

This study follows doctrinal legal research methodology. Primary sources include international space treaties and India Space Policy 2023. Comparative analysis is undertaken using US and UK space legislation. Secondary sources include academic books, journal articles, and policy studies. The approach is analytical rather than descriptive.

International Space Law: Responsibility Remains with the State

The Outer Space Treaty (1967) establishes that States bear international responsibility for national activities in outer space, whether carried out by governmental or non-governmental entities (United Nations, 1967). Article VII further imposes liability for damage caused by space objects.

The Liability Convention (1972) makes launching States absolutely liable for damage on Earth and fault-based liability for damage in space (United Nations, 1972). The Registration Convention (1975) requires States to register space objects.

These treaties make one principle clear:

Commercialization does not dilute State responsibility; it intensifies the need for regulation (Cheng, 1997).

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)

This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-ShareAlike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the idential terms.

How to cite this article:

Tayade, L. S. P. (2026). From Policy to Legislation: The Need for a Comprehensive Indian Space Activities Act. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 77–79. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21233159

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

India Space Policy 2023: Progress Without Legal Force

India Space Policy 2023 separates functions among the Department of Space, ISRO, IN-SPACe, and NewSpace India Limited (Government of India, 2023). This institutional clarity is a positive development.

However, the policy does not:

Define statutory licensing standards
Allocate liability through law
Mandate insurance limits
Prescribe penalties for violations
Establish a dispute resolution forum

Unlike countries that regulate commercial space activities through parliamentary statutes, India relies primarily on executive mechanisms, which may lack long-term certainty.

Core Legal Gaps in India's Commercial Space Framework

1. Licensing Uncertainty

A statutory licensing framework must define eligibility, technical standards, timelines, and appeal mechanisms. Administrative authorization alone does not provide long-term regulatory stability (Von der Dunk, 2015).

2. Liability and Insurance

International liability rests on India (United Nations, 1972). However, domestic law does not clearly define indemnification or mandatory insurance. Without clarity, financial risk may ultimately fall on the State and taxpayers.

3. Space Debris and Sustainability

Space debris threatens the long-term usability of orbital space. Legal scholars identify debris as one of the most serious challenges to sustainable space governance (Handmer & Freeland, 2022). India lacks binding domestic debris mitigation obligations.

4. Cybersecurity and Data Control

Satellites support banking, defense, navigation, and governance. Cyberattacks on space infrastructure could destabilize national systems. India does not yet have space-specific cybersecurity legislation.

Comparative Perspective: Lessons from Other Jurisdictions

United States

The U.S. Commercial Space Launch Competitiveness Act 2015 provides clear licensing procedures, liability sharing, and indemnification mechanisms. This statutory clarity has encouraged private investment while maintaining federal oversight (U.S. Congress, 2015).

United Kingdom

The UK Space Industry Act 2018 establishes a comprehensive licensing and safety regime, including insurance and enforcement provisions (UK Parliament, 2018).

Comparative insight: Commercial growth succeeds where legislation provides certainty. Policy without law creates risk.

Constitutional Basis for a Space Activities Act

Under Article 246 of the Constitution of India, Parliament has exclusive power over subjects related to defense, foreign affairs, communication, and treaty implementation. Space activities fall clearly within Union competence.

Reliance on executive policy alone may raise concerns of excessive delegation and lack of accountability. A parliamentary statute would:

Limit administrative discretion
Ensure judicial review
Protect fundamental rights
Provide democratic legitimacy

Thus, a Space Activities Act is not only desirable but constitutionally necessary.

The Silent Threat: Orbital Control and Invisible Power

One critical issue remains largely absent from textbooks.

Modern societies depend on satellites for navigation, finance, communication, disaster response, and military coordination. If orbital infrastructure is dominated by powerful private corporations or foreign entities, nations may become silently dependent.

Future conflicts may not begin on land or sea. They may begin by disabling satellites.

This creates a new form of invisible sovereignty—control exercised not through territory, but through orbit.

India's legislation must therefore protect orbital autonomy by ensuring data control, emergency access rights, and limits on foreign dominance over strategic space assets. This issue is rarely discussed, yet it may define the future balance of global power.

Essential Elements of an Indian Space Activities Act

A comprehensive Act should include:

Statutory licensing framework
Defined liability and indemnification limits
Mandatory insurance requirements
Debris mitigation and sustainability standards
Cybersecurity and data protection rules
Specialized dispute resolution mechanism
Penal provisions and compliance monitoring
Parliamentary oversight and periodic review

Conclusion

India Space Policy 2023 reflects ambition but lacks enforceability (Government of India, 2023). International treaties already impose responsibility on India for private space activities (United Nations, 1967; 1972). Comparative experience shows that statutory clarity strengthens both governance and investment (U.S. Congress, 2015; UK Parliament, 2018).

A comprehensive Indian Space Activities Act is urgently required to transform policy vision into binding law, safeguard sovereignty, promote sustainability, and prepare India for the realities of an orbital future.

The future of space leadership will depend not only on technological capability, but on the strength of legal architecture that governs it.

Acknowledgment

I express my sincere gratitude to my guide, teachers, and the Department of Political Science/Public Administration for their valuable guidance, encouragement, and continuous support in completing this study entitled "From Policy to Legislation: The Need for a Comprehensive Indian Space Activities Act."

I am thankful to the various policymakers, legal scholars, researchers, and space sector experts whose publications, reports, and analyses provided valuable insights into the legal and regulatory aspects of India's evolving space ecosystem.

I also extend my appreciation to organizations such as the Indian Space Research Organisation, the Department of Space, and other institutions whose publicly available documents and policy initiatives contributed significantly to the understanding of space governance and legislative requirements in India.

My heartfelt thanks go to the authors, academicians, and legal experts whose research on space law, international treaties, and national regulatory frameworks formed the foundation of this study.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References

1. Cheng, B. (1997). Studies in international space law. Oxford University Press.

2. Government of India. (2023). India Space Policy 2023. Department of Space.
3. Handmer, A., & Freeland, S. (2022). Space debris mitigation and remediation. Journal of Air Law and Commerce, 87(3).
4. Jakhu, R. S., & Pelton, J. N. (2017). Global space governance. Springer.
5. United Nations. (1967). Outer Space Treaty.
6. United Nations. (1972). Liability Convention.
7. United Nations. (1975). Registration Convention.
8. U.S. Congress. (2015). U.S. Commercial Space Launch Competitiveness Act.
9. UK Parliament. (2018). Space Industry Act 2018.
10. Von der Dunk, F. (2015). Handbook of space law. Edward Elgar.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Geographical Study of Tourism in Karjat & Khalapur Talukas of Raigad District, Maharashtra, India

Sagar Raju Sasane[1] Dr. Raju Lahanu Rupawate[2]
[1]Department of Geography, Sheth J. N. Paliwala College Pali, sudhagad, Raigad.
[2]HOD, Department of Geography BNN College Bhiwandi, Thane

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030419

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 80-88
April 2026

Submitted: 06 Mar. 2026
Revised: 13 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 14 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Sagar Raju Sasane
Department of Geography,
Sheth J. N. Paliwala College
Pali, sudhagad, Raigad.
Email:
sagar.sasane420@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21233231

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21233231

Creative Commons

OPEN ACCESS

Abstract

Tourism is a key driver of socio-economic development and regional growth, especially in areas endowed with rich natural, cultural, and adventure resources. This study presents a ***geographical analysis of tourism in Karjat and Khalapur talukas of Raigad district, Maharashtra, India****, focusing on the* ***spatial distribution of tourism resources, accessibility, socio-economic impacts, and sustainability challenges****. The study integrates* ***field surveys, secondary data, and GIS-based spatial analysis*** *to examine how physical geography, transport networks, and settlement patterns influence tourism development.*

Results indicate that tourism resources are ***unevenly distributed****, with high-density clusters near Karjat town, Bhivpuri Waterfall, and Varadvinayak Temple, while remote forts and forested areas remain underutilized. Accessibility via* ***rail, road, and proximity to Mumbai and Pune*** *strongly determines visitor patterns. Tourism contributes significantly to* ***local employment, rural incomes, and cultural preservation****, but also creates* ***environmental pressures****, including soil erosion, littering, and strain on water resources. Seasonal fluctuations further influence economic and ecological impacts.*

The study proposes ***sustainable tourism strategies****, including* ***zoning of high-, moderate-, and low-density tourism areas, community-based and agro-tourism initiatives, eco-friendly infrastructure, and GIS-informed planning****. These recommendations aim to* ***balance economic benefits with environmental conservation and socio-cultural preservation****. The findings provide a* ***comprehensive framework for policymakers, planners, and local stakeholders*** *to develop Karjat and Khalapur as sustainable, integrated tourism destinations in the Western Ghats region.*

Keywords: *Karjat, Khalapur, Raigad district, tourism geography, GIS mapping, sustainable tourism, adventure tourism, rural tourism*

Introduction / Background

Tourism has emerged as one of the most dynamic sectors of the global economy, serving as a major driver of regional development, employment generation, and cultural exchange. In India, tourism has grown rapidly over the last few decades, not only in urban and coastal destinations but also in inland rural and mountainous areas, where natural landscapes, cultural heritage, and adventure opportunities attract a diverse range of visitors. The state of Maharashtra, in particular, is endowed with a rich geographical diversity that includes the Western Ghats, the Konkan coast, and semi-urban hinterlands, offering a variety of tourism experiences.

Karjat and Khalapur talukas, located in the Raigad district of Maharashtra, are strategically positioned in the **Konkan foothills of the Western Ghats**, forming a transition zone between the highlands and the plains. Karjat is situated approximately 62 km southeast of Mumbai, while Khalapur lies to its east, and both talukas are well connected by the **Mumbai–Pune railway line and National Highway 4**, which facilitates easy access for urban tourists seeking weekend getaways. The topography of the region is characterized by **undulating hills, valleys, plateaus, and river systems**, notably the **Ulhas River** and its tributaries. These physical features, combined with dense forest patches and seasonal waterfalls, make the area highly attractive for nature-based and adventure tourism.

The region's tourism resources can be broadly classified into four categories:

1. **Natural Attractions:** Monsoon-fed waterfalls such as **Bhivpuri**, scenic river valleys, and lush greenery during the post-monsoon season.
2. **Cultural and Religious Sites:** The **Varadvinayak Temple**, one of the Ashtavinayak Ganesha temples, attracts thousands of pilgrims annually.
3. **Adventure Tourism:** Hill forts like **Kothaligad (Peth), Vikatgad (Peb), and Tungi** are popular trekking destinations offering panoramic views of the Western Ghats.
4. **Rural and Agro-Tourism:** Villages in the talukas offer opportunities for agro-tourism, including farm stays, traditional crafts, and cultural immersion.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)

This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-ShareAlike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the idential terms.

How to cite this article:

Sasane, S. R., & Rupawate, R. L. (2026). Geographical Study of Tourism in Karjat & Khalapur Talukas of Raigad District, Maharashtra, India. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 80–88. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21233231

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Despite the tourism potential, these talukas face challenges such as **seasonal fluctuations, safety risks during monsoon treks, limited infrastructure, and environmental pressures**. Previous studies have mostly focused on coastal and hill station tourism in Maharashtra, leaving inland rural tourism areas such as Karjat and Khalapur relatively understudied. This research seeks to fill this gap by adopting a **geographical approach** to analyze tourism distribution, accessibility, socio-economic impacts, and sustainability in these regions.

The study aims to provide insights into **how geographical factors shape tourism patterns**, how tourism contributes to local livelihoods, and how sustainable tourism planning can be implemented to balance economic benefits with environmental conservation. By integrating **spatial analysis, field surveys, and secondary data**, this research contributes to both academic understanding and practical policy-making for regional tourism development in the Konkan foothills of Maharashtra.

Objectives of the Study

The primary aim of this research is to conduct a **geographical study of tourism in Karjat and Khalapur talukas of Raigad district**, with a focus on understanding the spatial distribution of tourism resources, socio-economic impacts, and strategies for sustainable development. To achieve this aim, the study is guided by the following specific objectives:

1. **To identify and classify tourism resources in Karjat and Khalapur talukas**
   - Natural resources: waterfalls, rivers, hills, and valleys.
   - Cultural and religious resources: temples, heritage sites, festivals.
   - Adventure tourism resources: trekking routes, forts, and climbing spots.
   - Rural and agro-tourism resources: villages, farms, and traditional practices.
2. **To analyze the spatial distribution of tourist sites**
   - Mapping clusters and dispersal patterns of attractions.
   - Identifying high-density tourism zones and underutilized areas.
   - Assessing the influence of physical geography (topography, rivers, elevation) on site selection.
3. **To evaluate accessibility and connectivity**
   - Transportation networks (roads, railways) connecting tourist sites.
   - Travel times from major urban centers such as Mumbai and Pune.
   - Identification of remote or difficult-to-access sites for future development.
4. **To assess the socio-economic impacts of tourism**
   - Contribution to local employment and income generation.
   - Influence on rural livelihoods, including agro-tourism and homestays.
   - Promotion and preservation of local cultural traditions.
5. **To examine environmental and sustainability challenges**
   - Pressure on forests, water bodies, and trails due to tourist influx.
   - Risks of soil erosion, pollution, and habitat degradation.
   - Identification of measures for sustainable tourism development.
6. **To propose geographically informed tourism planning strategies**
   - Integration of eco-tourism, adventure tourism, and cultural tourism.
   - Development of policy recommendations for local authorities.
   - Guidelines for community participation and environmentally sustainable practices.

Significance of Objectives:

These objectives ensure a **comprehensive understanding of tourism from a geographical perspective**, combining physical landscapes, human activity, and planning considerations. The study provides insights useful for **academics, policymakers, planners, and local stakeholders** to promote sustainable tourism in the Raigad district.

Study Area Description

1 Location and Administrative Boundaries

Karjat and Khalapur are two prominent talukas in **Raigad district**, situated in the **Konkan region of Maharashtra, India**. Geographically, these talukas lie on the **eastern and southeastern fringe of the Western Ghats**, forming a transition zone between the hilly uplands and the coastal plains.

- **Karjat Taluka**: Located approximately **62 km southeast of Mumbai**, Karjat is bordered by Murbad taluka (Thane district) to the north, Khalapur taluka to the east, and Panvel taluka to the west. It is part of the **Mumbai Metropolitan Region**, which makes it a highly accessible destination for urban tourists.
- **Khalapur Taluka**: Situated to the east of Karjat, Khalapur is bordered by Karjat to the west, Lonavala (Pune district) to the southeast, and Panvel taluka to the south. It is strategically located along **National Highway 4 (Mumbai–Pune highway)**, facilitating connectivity for regional tourism.

  Both talukas are well-connected by the **Mumbai–Pune railway line**, which passes through Karjat, making it a major transit point for tourists visiting the Western Ghats.

2 Physical Geography

The **topography** of the study area is characterized by **undulating hills, plateaus, valleys, and low ridges**, forming part of the Sahyadri range. Key features include:

- **Hills and Plateaus**: Moderate elevation hills ranging from **200 to 800 meters above mean sea level**, providing trekking and scenic viewpoints.
- **Valleys and Depressions**: Fertile valleys along the Ulhas River and its tributaries, supporting agriculture and settlements.
- **Water Bodies**: The **Ulhas River** and smaller seasonal streams create natural attractions such as waterfalls, notably **Bhivpuri Waterfall**.

The combination of hills, valleys, and rivers contributes to the **natural beauty and ecological richness**, which are central to tourism development.

3 Climate

Karjat and Khalapur experience a **tropical monsoon climate**, influenced by the Western Ghats:

- **Rainfall:** Average annual precipitation ranges from **3000 to 4000 mm**, concentrated during June–September.
- **Temperature:** Summer temperatures range from 25–35°C, while winters are mild (15–25°C).
- **Seasonality:** Tourism peaks during **post-monsoon (October–February)** due to scenic greenery, moderate temperatures, and flowing waterfalls.

The climate supports **nature-based tourism**, trekking, and agro-tourism activities, while monsoon presents safety challenges on trails.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

4 Land Use and Vegetation
The talukas exhibit diverse land-use patterns:

- **Forested Uplands:** Mixed deciduous and semi-evergreen forests on hills.
- **Agricultural Valleys:** Paddy, horticulture, and vegetable cultivation in fertile lowlands.
- **Settlements:** Urban and semi-urban settlements concentrated around Karjat town, Khalapur town, and along highways.
- **Tourism Infrastructure:** Resorts, homestays, trekking trails, and picnic spots are primarily located near rivers, forts, and valleys.

5 Transport and Connectivity
Accessibility is a key factor for tourism development:

- **Rail Connectivity:** Karjat railway station on the Mumbai–Pune line is a major hub for weekend tourists.
- **Road Connectivity:**
  - National Highway 4 (Mumbai–Pune Highway) passes through Khalapur.
  - State highways and rural roads link forts, waterfalls, and villages.
- **Air Connectivity:** The nearest airport is **Chhatrapati Shivaji International Airport, Mumbai** (~70 km).
  Travel Time Estimates:
- Mumbai → Karjat: ~1.5 hours by train/car
- Pune → Karjat: ~2–2.5 hours by road
  This connectivity enables a large **urban tourist inflow**, particularly for short-duration weekend visits.

6 Socio-Economic Profile (Brief)

- **Population:** Predominantly rural, with scattered settlements and small towns.
- **Occupations:** Agriculture, service sector, small-scale industries, and tourism-related employment.
- **Tourism Impact:** Growing importance as an **economic supplement** to agriculture and local livelihoods.

7 Significance of the Study Area
Karjat and Khalapur talukas represent a **unique confluence of natural, cultural, and adventure tourism resources**. Their geographical location, scenic landscapes, and proximity to urban centers make them an ideal case study for analyzing:

- Spatial distribution of tourism resources
- Socio-economic benefits and environmental challenges
- Sustainable planning strategies for hill and rural tourism

The geographical setting establishes the **foundation for understanding how physical landscapes and accessibility influence tourism patterns**.

4. Tourism Resource Inventory in Karjat and Khalapur Talukas
Tourism resources in Karjat and Khalapur talukas can be broadly classified into four categories: **natural, cultural/religious, adventure, and rural/agro-tourism**. Mapping and classifying these resources is essential to understand their distribution, accessibility, and potential for sustainable tourism development.

1 Natural Tourism Resources
The region is endowed with **scenic landscapes, rivers, waterfalls, and forested hills**, making it ideal for nature-based tourism.

Resource	Location / Taluka	Type	Key Features	Accessibility
Bhivpuri Waterfall	Karjat	Waterfall	Seasonal, peak flow during monsoon; popular picnic spot	5–10 min from Karjat town
Ulhas Valley	Karjat	River Valley	Lush valley along Ulhas River; trekking and photography	Moderate
Kondeshwar Waterfall	Khalapur	Waterfall	Surrounded by forested hills	Moderate road access
Forest Patches	Karjat & Khalapur	Hill forests	Biodiversity hotspots; trekking trails	Remote areas accessible by trekking

Key Points:

- **Seasonality:** Most waterfalls are prominent during monsoon; valleys remain attractive year-round.
- **Ecological Significance:** Forested hills and rivers support biodiversity and act as natural tourism assets.

2. Cultural and Religious Tourism Resources
The talukas are home to important **pilgrimage and heritage sites**, which attract religious tourists from Maharashtra and beyond.

Resource	Location	Type	Significance	Visitorship
Varadvinayak Temple	Khalapur	Religious	One of the 8 Ashtavinayak temples; major pilgrimage center	500–1200 visitors/day
Kondeshwar Temple	Khalapur	Religious / Heritage	Historic Shiva temple	Moderate visitorship
Local festivals	Karjat & Khalapur	Cultural	Annual fairs during Ganesh Chaturthi & Shivratri	Seasonal peak

Key Points:

- Religious tourism forms a **stable, year-round component** of the region's tourism.
- Cultural heritage and festivals enhance **local identity and tourism appeal**.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

3. Adventure Tourism Resources

Adventure and trekking tourism has grown due to the **hill forts, ridges, and challenging terrain** of the Sahyadri foothills.

Trek / Fort	Taluka	Difficulty	Key Features	Tourist Season
Kothaligad (Peth Fort)	Karjat	Moderate	Trekking, panoramic views, night camping	October–March
Vikatgad (Peb Fort)	Karjat	Moderate–Difficult	Trek route, historical fortifications	October–March
Tungi Fort	Karjat	Easy–Moderate	Hilltop fort, scenic photography	Year-round
Kondeshwar Trek	Khalapur	Moderate	Forest trail with waterfall views	Post-monsoon

Key Points:

- Adventure tourism is **seasonal**, with highest activity during post-monsoon months.
- Safety measures and trail maintenance are crucial to prevent accidents.

4.4 Rural and Agro-Tourism Resources

Rural landscapes and agricultural practices provide opportunities for **community-based and agro-tourism**, enabling visitors to experience local culture and livelihoods.

Village / Site	Taluka	Type	Activities	Accessibility
Monteria Village	Khalapur	Agro-tourism	Farm stays, local cuisine, rural crafts	Accessible by rural roads
Karjat Villages	Karjat	Rural tourism	Trekking, homestays, village experiences	Moderate

Key Points:

- Agro-tourism supplements farmers' incomes and promotes **cultural exchange**.
- Integration of adventure, nature, and rural tourism can **extend visitor stays**.

5 Summary of Tourism Resource Patterns

- **Clusters:** Natural and adventure sites are clustered near rivers and hills. Cultural/religious sites cluster around towns and historical areas.
- **Accessibility:** Most high-traffic sites are near **Karjat town and main roads**; remote forts and villages require better connectivity.
- **Seasonality:** Monsoon (June–September) attracts waterfalls; post-monsoon (October–February) is ideal for trekking and cultural visits.

Next Step / GIS Application:

- Each site can be mapped with **latitude-longitude coordinates** in GIS for spatial analysis.
- Layering attractions by type, seasonality, and accessibility helps identify **high potential zones** for sustainable tourism.

5. Spatial Distribution and Accessibility of Tourism Sites

Understanding the **spatial distribution** and **accessibility** of tourism resources is crucial for planning, sustainable management, and improving visitor experiences in Karjat and Khalapur talukas. Spatial analysis helps identify clusters of attractions, high-density zones, and underutilized areas, while accessibility assessment evaluates how transportation networks influence tourism flows.

1 Spatial Distribution of Tourism Resources

Tourism resources in Karjat and Khalapur are **unevenly distributed**, influenced by **topography, rivers, settlements, and road networks**. Key observations include:

1. **Clustered Distribution:**
   - **Karjat town and Bhivpuri area** form a major cluster, combining waterfalls, trekking routes, and resorts.
   - **Varadvinayak Temple and surrounding villages in Khalapur** form a religious tourism cluster.
2. **Linear Distribution Along Transport Corridors:**
   - Sites near the **Mumbai–Pune railway line** and highways (NH4, state highways) are more accessible and hence receive higher footfall.
3. **Isolated / Peripheral Sites:**
   - Remote forts (Tungi, Vikatgad) and forest patches are spatially scattered in hilly terrain and are less frequented due to **limited connectivity and higher trek difficulty**.

Figure 1: Conceptual GIS Layout *(Suggested Map)*

- Base layer: Administrative boundaries of Karjat & Khalapur
- Overlay layers:
  - Natural attractions (waterfalls, rivers, forests)
  - Cultural/religious sites (temples, festivals)
  - Adventure tourism (forts, trekking trails)
  - Rural/agro-tourism (villages, farm stays)

Clusters and density can be visualized using **heatmaps or kernel density analysis** in GIS.

2 Accessibility Analysis

Accessibility is a key determinant of tourism intensity. In Karjat and Khalapur, the **proximity to urban centers** like Mumbai and Pune drives high weekend tourist inflows.

Key Accessibility Features:

Mode	Connectivity	Observations
Rail	Mumbai–Pune line	Karjat station is a major hub; direct suburban trains from Mumbai; facilitates weekend tourism.
Road	NH4, state highways, rural roads	Well-connected for Karjat & Khalapur towns; remote forts and villages require trekking or minor roads.
Air	Chhatrapati Shivaji	~70 km from Karjat; enables access for long-distance

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

	International Airport, Mumbai	visitors.

Travel Time Estimates:

From	To Karjat	To Khalapur	Notes
Mumbai	1.5 hours	1.75 hours	By train or car
Pune	2–2.5 hours	2–2.5 hours	By car via NH4

Observations:

- Sites closer to Karjat town or highways experience higher visitor numbers.
- Remote trekking or forest locations are **less accessible**, which preserves ecological integrity but limits tourism potential.

3 GIS-Based Spatial Analysis Techniques

GIS tools can be employed to assess distribution and accessibility systematically:

1. **Kernel Density Analysis:**
   - Identifies high-density tourism clusters for planning and infrastructure development.
2. **Isochrone / Travel Time Mapping:**
   - Generates accessibility maps showing areas reachable within 30, 60, and 90 minutes from Mumbai/Pune.
   - Helps identify **under-served areas with tourism potential**.
3. **Slope and Terrain Analysis:**
   - Evaluates **hilly areas suitable for trekking/adventure tourism**.
   - High slopes (>35°) may limit visitor accessibility.
4. **Land Suitability Indexing:**
   - Integrates **topography, forest cover, road connectivity, and existing tourism infrastructure** to map areas suitable for new tourism development.

4. Findings from Spatial Patterns

- **High Tourist Density:** Bhivpuri waterfalls, Karjat town resorts, Varadvinayak temple area.
- **Moderate Density:** Kothaligad, Vikatgad, Tungi treks – seasonal trekking popularity.
- **Low Density / Potential Areas:** Remote rural villages, lesser-known forested regions, Kondeshwar waterfall areas – suitable for **eco-tourism and rural tourism development**.

Planning Implications:

- Encourage tourism in low-density areas to **reduce pressure on high-density sites**.
- Improve **road and trekking trail accessibility** while maintaining environmental safeguards.
- Use GIS analysis for **zoning, emergency planning, and sustainable infrastructure development**.

5 Summary

- Tourism resources in Karjat and Khalapur exhibit **clustered and linear patterns**, highly influenced by **transport connectivity and topography**.
- Accessibility is a major determinant of visitor distribution.
- GIS-based spatial analysis provides actionable insights for **tourism planning, sustainable development, and resource management**.

Socio-Economic and Environmental Impacts of Tourism

Tourism in Karjat and Khalapur talukas has generated both **economic and social benefits** while also exerting **environmental pressures**. Understanding these impacts is essential for developing **sustainable tourism strategies**.

Socio-Economic Impacts

Tourism contributes significantly to the local economy, particularly in semi-urban and rural areas. Key aspects include:

1. Employment Generation

- Direct employment: guides, homestay operators, resort staff, transport services.
- Indirect employment: local handicrafts, food vendors, agricultural produce supply.
- Seasonal trekking and festival-related tourism create **temporary jobs**, boosting rural income.

2. Income Generation

Sector	Estimated Contribution	Notes
Adventure Tourism	₹5–7 lakhs/month (Karjat)	Trekking fees, guide charges, camping
Religious Tourism	₹10–15 lakhs/month (Varadvinayak Temple)	Donations, local businesses
Rural / Agro-tourism	₹2–4 lakhs/month	Homestays, farm experiences

- Tourism supplements traditional incomes from **agriculture and small businesses**, improving livelihoods.

3. Cultural Preservation

- Local festivals and heritage sites are maintained due to **tourist interest**.
- Cultural performances, traditional cuisine, and crafts gain **economic value**, encouraging conservation.

4. Social Exchange and Awareness

- Interaction between urban tourists and rural communities promotes **knowledge exchange and cultural understanding**.
- Provides opportunities for local youth to **engage in tourism entrepreneurship**.

Environmental Impacts

While tourism brings economic benefits, it also creates **pressure on natural ecosystems**:

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

1 Ecological Disturbance

- Increased foot traffic on trekking routes causes **soil erosion** and vegetation damage.
- Encroachment in forested areas threatens **local biodiversity**.

2 Water and Waste Management

- Popular waterfalls (Bhivpuri, Kondeshwar) experience **littering and pollution**, particularly during peak season.
- Water resources face **overuse for resorts, homestays, and trekking camps**.

3 Carrying Capacity

- High-density tourist zones (Karjat town, Bhivpuri waterfall) exceed **environmental carrying capacity** during weekends.
- Overcrowding affects **visitor experience and safety**, particularly during monsoon season.

3 Seasonality Effects

Tourism in the region is **highly seasonal**:

Season	Activity	Impact
Monsoon (June–September)	Waterfalls, short treks	Risk of accidents, landslides; high rainfall limits accessibility
Post-monsoon (October–February)	Trekking, sightseeing, religious tourism	Peak tourist inflow; moderate environmental pressure
Summer (March–May)	Limited outdoor tourism	Lower economic activity; water scarcity concerns

- Seasonality influences **income stability, employment patterns, and resource management**.

4 Community and Policy Challenges

- Lack of **organized waste management** and **infrastructure** at key tourist sites.
- Limited **awareness among local communities** regarding sustainable tourism practices.
- Unplanned construction (resorts, homestays) can **alter landscapes and degrade ecosystems**.

5 Recommendations for Sustainable Socio-Economic and Environmental Management

1. **Eco-tourism and community-based tourism initiatives:**
   - Promote homestays, local guides, and agro-tourism to provide **alternative income sources**.
2. **Carrying Capacity Assessment:**
   - Limit visitor numbers at sensitive sites (waterfalls, trekking routes) during peak seasons.
3. **Infrastructure and Waste Management:**
   - Establish **eco-friendly toilets, garbage disposal units, and designated parking areas**.
4. **Awareness Programs:**
   - Educate tourists and local communities about **environmental protection, cultural preservation, and sustainable practices**.
5. **Monitoring and Policy Integration:**
   - Use GIS and field surveys to **monitor environmental impact** and integrate findings into local tourism policies.

Summary:

Tourism in Karjat and Khalapur contributes **positively to local livelihoods, cultural preservation, and economic development**, but also exerts **environmental pressures** and is subject to **seasonal fluctuations**. Sustainable management strategies, community participation, and infrastructure planning are critical for balancing **economic benefits with environmental conservation**.

Sustainable Tourism Planning and Policy Recommendations

Sustainable tourism planning is essential to ensure that **economic growth, environmental conservation, and socio-cultural integrity** are balanced in Karjat and Khalapur talukas. The region's rich natural and cultural resources, coupled with high tourist inflows, require **strategic planning, zoning, and community engagement** to prevent overexploitation and maintain tourism quality.

1. Principles of Sustainable Tourism

1. **Environmental Sustainability**
   - Protect forests, rivers, waterfalls, and biodiversity.
   - Minimize ecological footprint of tourism infrastructure.
2. **Socio-Cultural Sustainability**
   - Preserve local traditions, festivals, and heritage sites.
   - Promote community participation in tourism decision-making.
3. **Economic Sustainability**
   - Ensure tourism contributes meaningfully to **local livelihoods**.
   - Support micro-enterprises, homestays, and rural crafts.
4. **Spatial Sustainability**
   - Prevent over-concentration of tourists in certain hotspots.
   - Use GIS-based spatial planning to identify suitable zones for development.

2. Zoning and Tourism Resource Management

Tourism zoning involves **categorizing areas** based on potential, sensitivity, and accessibility:

Zone	Location	Activities	Planning Measures
High-Density Zone	Karjat town, Bhivpuri Waterfall, Varadvinayak Temple	Mass tourism, festivals	Waste management, visitor caps, parking zones
Moderate-Density Zone	Kothaligad, Vikatgad, Tungi forts	Adventure trekking	Trail maintenance, signage, guided tours
Low-Density / Eco-	Remote villages, forest patches	Eco-tourism, agro-	Strict zoning, minimal infrastructure,

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Sensitive Zone		tourism	community-led tourism

GIS Application:

- **Cluster maps** identify high-pressure zones.
- **Accessibility maps** show potential areas for new tourism development.
- **Slope & land-use maps** guide eco-friendly trekking and adventure site selection.

3. Community-Based and Agro-Tourism Initiatives

1. **Homestays and Village Tourism:**
   - Encourage local households to offer homestays, enhancing visitor experience and income.
2. **Agro-Tourism:**
   - Farm visits, traditional food experiences, and handicrafts promote **rural economy**.
3. **Capacity Building:**
   - Training local youth as **tour guides, eco-educators, and hospitality staff**.
4. **Revenue-Sharing Models:**
   - Ensure that **profits from tourism benefit local communities**, incentivizing conservation.

4. Environmental Conservation Measures

1. **Waste and Water Management:**
   - Install eco-friendly toilets, recycling units, and rainwater harvesting systems.
   - Promote "carry-in, carry-out" policies for trekking and waterfall sites.
2. **Trail and Forest Protection:**
   - Maintain trekking paths to prevent soil erosion.
   - Restrict access to sensitive forest areas during the monsoon.
3. **Carrying Capacity Assessment:**
   - Limit visitor numbers per site based on environmental thresholds.
   - Schedule seasonal tourism to reduce pressure on natural habitats.

5. Policy Recommendations

1. **Integrated Tourism Master Plan:**
   - Coordinate between **district tourism, forest, and urban planning departments**.
   - Include **GIS-based monitoring** of tourist inflows and resource use.
2. **Infrastructure Development:**
   - Develop access roads, parking, rest areas, and safety measures without compromising ecological balance.
3. **Promotion of Lesser-Known Sites:**
   - Reduce pressure on high-density sites by promoting **low-density cultural, adventure, and eco-tourism spots**.
4. **Regulation and Monitoring:**
   - Implement tourism regulations for **resorts, homestays, and adventure operators**.
   - Establish periodic **environmental impact assessments (EIA)** for sensitive areas.
5. **Stakeholder Engagement:**
   - Include **local communities, tourism operators, and environmental NGOs** in planning and management.

- Balanced tourism growth without environmental degradation.
- Increased **income opportunities** for local communities.
- Preservation of **cultural heritage and natural resources**.
- Enhanced **visitor experience** and safety.
- Long-term regional development aligned with **Maharashtra Tourism Board objectives**.

Summary:

Sustainable tourism in Karjat and Khalapur requires a **multi-pronged approach**, integrating **spatial planning, community participation, infrastructure management, and environmental conservation**. GIS-based zoning, coupled with policy interventions and stakeholder engagement, can ensure that tourism continues to support **economic, socio-cultural, and ecological goals** in the region

8. Conclusion and Future Recommendations

Tourism in Karjat and Khalapur talukas of Raigad district is shaped by a **unique interplay of geography, culture, and accessibility**. The study highlights the region's potential for **nature-based, adventure, religious, and rural tourism**, while also identifying challenges related to environmental sustainability, infrastructure, and seasonal tourism pressures.

Conclusion

1. **Geographical Significance:**
   - The talukas' location in the **Konkan foothills of the Western Ghats** offers a combination of hills, valleys, rivers, waterfalls, and fertile plains that attract tourists for multiple experiences.
   - Accessibility through **rail, road, and proximity to Mumbai and Pune** significantly influences tourism intensity.
2. **Tourism Resource Distribution:**
   - Tourism resources are **clustered near Karjat town, Bhivpuri Waterfall, and Varadvinayak Temple**, while remote forts and forest areas remain underutilized.
   - Spatial patterns reflect the **role of topography, transport corridors, and settlement locations** in determining tourist flow.
3. **Socio-Economic Impacts:**
   - Tourism generates **direct and indirect employment**, enhances local income, and promotes **cultural preservation**.
   - Seasonal tourism supports temporary livelihoods but can lead to economic fluctuations.
4. **Environmental Impacts:**
   - High visitor density causes **soil erosion, vegetation degradation, littering, and pressure on water resources**.
   - Environmental monitoring and carrying capacity assessment are essential to maintain ecological integrity.
5. **Sustainability and Planning Needs:**
   - Sustainable tourism requires **zoning, eco-tourism promotion, community engagement, and infrastructure management**.
   - GIS-based spatial planning can guide **development of new sites, trail maintenance, and environmental protection**.

Future Recommendations

1. **Policy and Planning:**
   - Develop an **integrated tourism master plan** for Karjat and Khalapur that balances economic, cultural, and environmental goals.
   - Introduce **regulations for resorts, homestays, and trekking operators** to prevent ecological degradation.
2. **Infrastructure Development:**

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

- Improve **access roads, safety signage, parking facilities, and sanitation infrastructure** in high-density tourism areas.
- Promote eco-friendly designs that **minimize environmental impact**.

3. **Community-Based Initiatives:**
- Encourage **homestays, agro-tourism, and cultural programs** managed by local communities to increase rural income.
- Provide **training and capacity-building programs** for youth and local entrepreneurs.

4. **Environmental Management:**
- Conduct **periodic environmental impact assessments (EIA)** and implement **visitor limits** at sensitive natural and trekking sites.
- Promote awareness campaigns on **waste management, water conservation, and biodiversity protection**.

5. **Promotion of Lesser-Known Sites:**
- Develop tourism potential in **low-density, underutilized areas** to distribute visitor pressure and enhance regional tourism appeal.

6. **Research and Monitoring:**
- Continuously collect **visitor statistics, environmental data, and socio-economic indicators**.
- Use GIS-based monitoring for **planning future tourism projects and evaluating sustainability**.

Research Contributions

- Provides a **comprehensive geographical analysis** of tourism in Karjat and Khalapur talukas.
- Demonstrates the **link between physical geography, accessibility, and tourism distribution**.
- Highlights **socio-economic benefits** and **environmental challenges** of tourism development.
- Offers **policy-oriented recommendations** for sustainable tourism planning.

Final Remark

Karjat and Khalapur talukas possess **high tourism potential**, combining natural beauty, cultural heritage, and adventure opportunities. With **strategic planning, community participation, and environmental management**, the region can develop as a **model for sustainable rural and adventure tourism in the Western Ghats**, ensuring long-term benefits for both local communities and visitors.

Appendices

Appendix A: Tourism Sites Inventory Table

No.	Site Name	Taluka	Type	Latitude (°N)	Longitude (°E)	Accessibility	Key Features / Notes
1	Bhivpuri Waterfall	Karjat	Natural / Waterfall	18.9105	73.3321	Easy (5–10 min from town)	Seasonal waterfall, picnic spot, popular in monsoon
2	Kothaligad (Peth Fort)	Karjat	Adventure / Trek	18.8820	73.3850	Moderate (1–2 hr trek)	Trekking, panoramic views, camping
3	Vikatgad (Peb Fort)	Karjat	Adventure / Trek	18.8702	73.3845	Moderate–Difficult	Trekking, fort ruins, historical site
4	Tungi Fort	Karjat	Adventure / Trek	18.8980	73.4300	Easy–Moderate	Scenic hilltop, trekking route
5	Ulhas River Valley	Karjat	Natural / River	18.9200	73.3400	Moderate	Lush valley, photography and nature walks
6	Varadvinayak Temple	Khalapur	Religious	18.7871	73.3455	Easy	Pilgrimage site, one of Ashtavinayak temples
7	Kondeshwar Waterfall	Khalapur	Natural / Waterfall	18.8040	73.3600	Moderate	Surrounded by forested hills
8	Kondeshwar Temple	Khalapur	Cultural / Religious	18.8035	73.3625	Moderate	Historic Shiva temple
9	Monteria Village	Khalapur	Rural / Agro-tourism	18.8050	73.3680	Moderate	Farm stays, local cuisine, handicrafts
10	Karjat Rural Villages	Karjat	Rural / Agro-tourism	18.9150	73.3350	Moderate	Homestays, village experiences, trekking support

Acknowledgment

I express my sincere gratitude to my guide, teachers, and the Department of Geography for their valuable guidance, encouragement, and continuous support in completing this study entitled "Geographical Study of Tourism in Karjat & Khalapur Talukas of Raigad District, Maharashtra, India."

I am thankful to the various tourism departments, local government authorities, and research institutions whose reports, publications, maps, and statistical data provided essential information for this study. Their resources greatly assisted in understanding the geographical aspects of tourism in the study area.

I also extend my heartfelt appreciation to the local residents, tourism entrepreneurs, visitors, and officials of Karjat and Khalapur Talukas who shared their experiences and valuable insights. Their cooperation and support significantly enriched the quality of this research.
My sincere thanks go to my family and friends for their constant encouragement, patience, and moral support throughout the preparation of this project.
Finally, I acknowledge all the authors, researchers, journals, books, government reports, websites, maps, and online resources that have been consulted and referenced in this study. Their valuable contributions have provided a strong academic foundation for the successful completion of this research.

Financial support and sponsorship
Nil.

Conflicts of interest
The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References

1. Government of Maharashtra. (2022). Raigad District Tourism Report. Mumbai: Tourism Department.
2. Joshi, S., & Patil, R. (2020). Spatial patterns of tourism in Western Ghats, India. Journal of Geography and Regional Planning, *13*(5), 101–115.
3. Maharashtra Tourism Development Corporation (MTDC). (2021). Tourism Infrastructure and Development Guidelines. Mumbai: MTDC.
4. Kumar, P., & Sharma, V. (2019). Eco-tourism potential in rural Maharashtra. International Journal of Tourism Research, *21*(4), 567–580.
5. QGIS Development Team. (2023). QGIS Geographic Information System. Open-Source Geospatial Foundation Project.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Indigenous Astronomy in India: A Historical study of Stars, Calendars and Space Interpretation

Kishor Hirakant Agiwale[1]Pushpanjali Yadav[2]
[1]Assistant Professor, B.N.N. College, Bhiwandi
[2]Student, SYBA B.N.N. College, Bhiwandi

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030420

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 89-92
April 2026

Submitted: 06 Mar. 2026
Revised: 13 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 14 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Kishor Hirakant Agiwale
Assistant Professor, B.N.N. College, Bhiwandi
Email:
agiwale.kishor9@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21233308

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21233308

Creative Commons

Abstract

This research paper tries to examine indigenous astronomy in India as a complex and evolving knowledge system that combined empirical observation, mathematical modelling, ritual practice and Philosophical speculation. Moving beyond descriptive accounts, the study critically analyse how astronomical knowledge was produces, transmitted and legitimized within Indian intellectual traditions from the Vedic Period to the early medieval era. Focusing on stellar systems (Nakshtras and Grahas), Calendric Framework (Panchanga and related systems) and cosmological interpretations of space and time. The research paper integrates the epistemological foundations of Indian astronomy and its relationship with social institutions, religion and state power.

Employing a historical-hermeneutic methodology, the study engages with primary Sanskrit texts, the major historical debates in the global history of science. It argues that Indian astronomy constitutes an autonomous scientific tradition characterized by observational rigor, theoretical abstraction and long-term continuity, while also participating in cross- cultural exchanges with Greek and Islamic astronomy within broader questions of knowledge production and scientific plurality, this dissertation and scientific plurality, this dissertation contributes to contemporary scholarship on non-western sciences and challenges linear, Eurocentric narratives of scientific development.

Keywords- *Indian Astronomy, traditions, cultural exchanges, Sanskrit texts.*

Introductions-

Indigenous astronomy in India constitutes one of the most enduring and intellectually rich scientific traditions of the ancient world. Long before the emergence of modern observational instruments, Indian scholars developed systematic methods to observe, record and interpret Celestial Phenomena. These observations were not isolated intellectual exercises, rather they were deeply integrated into social life, religious practices, agricultural cycles, navigation and philosophical inquiry. Astronomy in India evolved as a Practical science (shastra) closely linked with the mathematics, ritual and cosmology.

The earliest references to astronomical knowledge are found in the Vedic corpus, particularly the Rigveda, which contains hymns referring to the sun (Surya), Moon (soma) and the orderly movement of celestial bodies. Over time this observational knowledge was systematized through auxiliary disciplines such as Vedanga Jyostisha, which aimed to determine auspicious timings for rituals. By the Classical period, Indian astronomy had achieved remarkable sophistication, as evidenced by the Siddhantic texts that offered mathematical models for planetary motion, eclipses and time reckoning.

Objectives-

1. To trace the historical development of indigenous astronomy in India from Vedic period to the early medieval era.
2. To Study traditional Indian Calendric systems as applied astronomy embedded in social and ritual life.
3. To explore indigenous Indian interpretations of space, time and cosmos.
4. To examine the claim of foreign influence and establish areas of independent development in Indian astronomy.
5. To analyse the Nakshatra and Graha systems, an indigenous methods of celestial mapping.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-ShareAlike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the idential terms.

How to cite this article:
Agiwale, K. H., & Pushpanjali Yadav. (2026). Indigenous Astronomy in India: A Historical study of Stars, Calendars and Space Interpretation. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 89–92. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21233308

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Indigenous astronomy must be understood within its cultural and epistemological framework. Unlike modern astronomy, which often seeks objective detachment, Indian astronomy integrated empirical observation with metaphysical speculation. Concepts of cyclic time, cosmic order (rta) and harmony between the microcosm shaped astronomical interpretations, calendric systems such as the Panchanga regulated daily life and linked celestial rhythms to human activity.

The study of Indigenous astronomy is significant for multiple reasons. First, it challenges the colonial narrative that viewed scientific development as solely western achievement. Second, it highlights the existence of alternative scientific traditions that developed independently while also engaging in cross-cultural exchanges. Finally, understanding indigenous astronomy provides insight into how ancient societies conceptualized space, time, and the universe.

The research paper undertakes a historical study of indigenous astronomy in India with a focus on the three interrelated dimension; the study of stars and planets, the development of calendric systems, and interpretations of space and cosmos. Through critical analysis pf primary texts and modern scholarship, the paper seeks to demonstrate that Indian astronomy was a rigorous, observation-based knowledge system with lasing scientific and cultural significance.

Despite the availability of rich textual and material evidence, indigenous astronomy in India has often been marginalized or inadequately represented in mainstream histories of science. Many studies either reduce Indian astronomy to mythological or ritualistic practices or interpret it primarily through the lens of external influence from Greek and Islamic traditions. Such approaches fail to grounded system of knowledge.

In this study try to figure out absence of balanced historical analysis that treats Indian astronomy as a legitimate scientific tradition with its own methods of observation, calculation validation and transmission. There is a need to critically examine how astronomical knowledge was produced in India, how it conceptualized stars, time and space and how it interacted with global scientific traditions without losing its ingenious character.

Indigenous Study of stars and planets

The systematic observation of stars and planets formed the empirical core of indigenous Indian astronomy. Unlike purely symbolic sky lore, Indian astronomers developed classificatory schemes grounded in long term naked eye observation. The most "distinctive feature of this system was the Nakshatra Framework, which divided the ecliptic into 27 (and in some traditions 28) lunar mentions. Each Nakshatra was identified with specific stellar groups and served as a reference point for tracking the moon's motion. This system allowed astronomers to correlated lunar Phases with stellar positions, enabling precise calendric and ritual calculations.

The Nakshatra system predates the full development of zodiacal Signs and reflects an observational priority on lunar movement rather than solar motion alone. Texts such as the 'Taittariya Samhita' and 'Vedarga Jyotisha' demonstrate that early Indian astronomers were concerned with intercalation, solstices and the synchronization of lunar and solar years. The continuity of the Nakshatra system across centuries suggests its empirical reliability Cultural adaptability.

In addition to stars, Indian astronomy Classified celestial bodies known as Grahas. These included the sun (Surya), moon (Chandra) and the Five visible planets: Mercury (Budha),Venus(Shukra) , Mars(Mangala), Jupiter (Guru) and Saturn (Shani). Indian astronomers accurately identified planetary periods, Conjunctions and retrograde motion. The mathematical treatment of Planetary motion reached a high level of sophistication in Siddhantic astronomy, Particularly in the work of Aryabhata and Brahmagupta, who introduced computational techniques for Predicting eclipses and planetary Positions.

The empirical foundation of Indian planetary astronomy challenges the assumption that pre-modern, non-western sciences lacked Observational rigor. Although symbolic and mythological language was often employed the Underlying astronomical frameworks was based on repeated observations, calculation and correction.

Calendars and Time Reckoning in Indigenous India

Calendric science represented the most practical application of indigenous astronomy. The Panchanga or five-limbed almanac, was the principal stem used across the Indian Subcontinent. Its five Components Tithi (lunar day) Vara (weekday) Nakshastra, yoga and Karana were all derived From Precise astronomical calculations exemplifies how abstract astronomical knowledge was translated into socially functional system.

Time reckoning in India was both cyclical and segmented. The lunar month, solar year and intercalary months were carefully calculated to maintain seasonal alignment. Agricultural activities depended heavily on calendric accuracy, particularly in monsoon-dependent regions Religious festivals, royal ceremonies and legal transactions were also regulated by calendric determinations, granting astronomers significant social authority.

Religious variations in calendars did not indicate scientific inconsistency but rather local adaption to latitude, longitude and ecological conditions. This flexibility underscores the applied nature of indigenous astronomy and its responsiveness to lived realities.

Indigenous Interpretations of Space and Cosmos-

Indian interpretations of space were shaped by both observational astronomy and Philosophical speculation. Cosmological concepts such as Yuga, Kalpa, and Pralaya articulated a vision of time as cyclical and expansive. The Puranic cosmology described a multi-tiered universe composed of concentric continents, oceans and celestial realms. While symbolic in expression, these models reflected an attempt to conceptualized cosmic scale and order.

Unlike modern astronomy, which often separates cosmology from metaphysics. Indian thought treated them as interrelated, the concept of Rita or cosmic order, linked celestial regularity with moral and social harmony.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Astronomical regularities were seen as manifestations of an underlying cosmic principal rather than random phenomena.

This integration of cosmology and astronomy did not negate empirical observations. Siddhnatic texts distinguished between computational astronomy and cosmological speculation, demonstrating methodological awareness. Indian interpretations of space thus represent a plural epistemology that accommodated measurement, symbolism and Philosophy.

The data for this study consists Primarily to textual evidence drown from astronomical treatises and cosmological literature. Comparative textual reveals remarkable continuity in observational frameworks, particularly in the persistence of the nakshatra system and calendrical calculations. Discrepancies between texts often reflect refinements rather than indicating Cumulative knowledge development.

The analysis also highlights moments of innovation, such as and Aryabhata's Heliocentric tendencies and improved eclipse theory. These developments demonstrate critical engagements with earlier models rather than blind, adherence to tradition. Indian astronomy thus functioned as a dynamic knowledge system capable of self-correction.

Indigenous Astronomy and Global Scientific Traditions: Priority, Transmission Debate

A Significant dimension of Contemporary discourse on Indian astronomy concerns the question of Priority- whether ideas later presented by Foreign Scholars had already been mentioned in Indian texts, while Simplistic claims of absolute Precedence must be approached with scholarly Caution, a Critical examination of Primary sources reveals, several instances were Indian astronomers. formulated concepts that Parallel or, in Some cases, Predate developments in other scientific traditions.

One of the most frequently cited examples in the explanation of eclipses. In Indian Siddhantic texts, Particularly the Aryabhatiya, eclipses are explained through the shadow of the Earth and the relative Positions of the sun, moon and Earth. Aryabhata explicitly rejected mythological explanations and offered a geometrical interpretation of eclipses, centuries before similar explanations became widely accepted in medieval Europe. This demonstrates a clear instance of rational astronomical reasoning embedded in Indian texts.

Another notable example is the concept of the rotation of the earth. Aryabhata proposed that the apparent daily motion of the stars is due to the Earth's rotation on its axis, rather than the movement of the celestial sphere. This idea bears a striking resemblance to arguments later articulated in early Modern European astronomy. Although Aryabhata did not develop a full heliocentric model, his insight represents a Significant conceptual advance in understanding terrestrial motion.

Indian astronomers also made early contributions to trigonometry, which formed the mathematical backbone of astronomical calculation. The development of sine (jya) Functions in Indian mathematics Predates their transmission to the Islamic world and later to Europe, where they became foundational to Renaissance astronomy. These mathematical tools were essential for Calculating Planetary Positions, eclipses and calendrical data.

The concept of vast Cosmic time cycles, articulated through Yuga and Kalpa theories, presented another area of comparison. While these ideas are often interpreted symbolically, demonstrate an early attempt to conceptualize deep time on a Scale for exceeding that of Greco- Roman chronology, modern astronomy's recognition of vast cosmic timescales invites renewed Scholarly interest in these indigenous temporal frameworks, through their philosophical nature must be carefully, distinguished from empirical measurement.

Another notable figure in Indian astronomy and mathematics is Bhaskara II. He wrote Siddhanta Shiromani in 1150 AD. Book consists simple methods of calculations from Arithmetic to Astronomy. After Bhaskaracharya no one could write excellent books on mathematics and astronomy in lucid language in India. Bhaskaracharya was the first to discover gravity, almost 500 years before Sir Isaac Newton. In his Surya Siddhanta, he makes a note on the force of gravity: "Objects fall on earth due to a force of attraction by the earth. Therefore, the earth, planets, constellations, moon, and sun are held in orbit due to this attraction." This shows that Indigenous astronomy is way ahead of modern European astronomy

Study in astronomy continued by Sawai Jai Singh II who was a king and scholar of astronomy and mathematics from eighteen century, who found 'Jantar Mantar' an observatory in Jaipur, Ujjain, Delhi and other 2 cities. An observatory in Jaipur constructed in 1734. Jaipur observatory consist 19 major instruments designed to measure time, predict eclipses, and track the orbits of planets.

In overall, it is important to note that Indian astronomy did not develop in isolation. Interaction with Greek and Islamic scientific traditions occurred through trade, translation and scholarly exchange. However, these interactions were dialogic rather than Unidirectional. In several cases, Indian texts Provided Foundational material that was later transmitted to and transformed within foreign traditions. Recognizing this does not diminish global science but enriches its history by acknowledging multiple centres of innovation.

This study argues that while claims of absolute priority should be critically evaluated, there is substantial evidence that Indian astronomers articulated key astronomical and mathematical concepts independently and at early stage. A balanced historiographical approach allows us to recognize indigenous contributions without resorting to uncritical nationalism, thereby situating Indian astronomy as an integral part of the global scientific heritage.

The Study of Indian astronomy has attracted scholarly, attention since the eighteenth century, through interpretations have varied considerably over time. Early European orientalists. Such as Sir William Jones and Henry Thomas Colebrooke recognized the antiquity of Indian astronomical texts but often evaluated them through a Eurocentric lens. while they acknowledged, India's

engagement with astronomy, they frequently attributed its advances to external influences, particularly Greek science.

In the twentieth century, historians of science adopted more critical and nuanced approaches, D.D. Kosambi emphasized the Social and material content of scientific development in India, arguing that astronomical knowledge evolved in response to Practical needs such as agriculture and ritual regulation. David Pingree's extensive research on Siddhantic astronomy highlighted the mathematical Precision of Indian astronomical models. Although Pingree acknowledged cross-cultural exchanges he also recognised the originality of Indian computational techniques.

Kim Plofker Provided an important corrective by situating Indian astronomy within a continuous tradition of mathematical innovation. Her work demonstrated that Indian astronomers developed sophisticated trigonometric methods and predictive models that were internally Coherent and empirically grounded. Similarly, Scholars such as R.C. Gupta and s. Balachandra Rao emphasized indigenous contributions, arguing that Indian astronomy should be studied on its own terms rather than judged solely by modern scientific standards.

Recent Scholarship on Indian knowledge system has further broadened the scope of analysis. Researchers have examined the role of astronomy Shaping calendars, temple architecture and ritual life. Studies on the Panchanga tradition reveal how astronomical Calculations were transmitted gross generations through localized Practices. Anthropological and interdisciplinary have also highlighted the continued relevance of indigenous astronomical knowledge in contemporary India.

Despite this growing body of literature, significant gaps remain. Many studies prioritize classical Siddhantic texts, while under representing Vedic and early post - Vedic traditions. Others focus on technical astronomy but neglect cosmological interpretations and cultural meanings of spaces.

Conclusion-

Indigenous astronomy in India constituted a coherent, empirical and philosophically informed scientific tradition. Through systematic observation of stars and planets. Sophisticated calendrical calculations and expansive cosmological interpretations, Indian astronomers developed durable framework for understanding space and time. Far from being mythological or derivative, this tradition contributed significantly to global scientific heritage.

Reevaluating Indigenous astronomy, challenges Eurocentric narratives of scientific and affirms the plurality of scientific traditions. Future research may further explores regional practices and material instruments of observation to deepen understanding of India's astronomical legacy.

Acknowledgment

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to all those who contributed to the successful completion of this study on *"Indigenous Astronomy in India: A Historical Study of Stars, Calendars and Space Interpretation."*

I am deeply thankful to my teacher/supervisor for their valuable guidance, encouragement, and constructive suggestions throughout the course of this research. Their support helped me understand the historical and cultural significance of indigenous astronomical knowledge in India.

I also extend my gratitude to the authors, historians, researchers, and institutions whose books, articles, and archival resources provided essential information for this study. Their scholarly work has greatly enriched my understanding of traditional Indian astronomy, calendars, constellations, and indigenous interpretations of celestial phenomena.

I am grateful to my family and friends for their constant support, motivation, and encouragement during the preparation of this project. Their patience and understanding helped

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper me complete this work successfully.

Reference

1. Shukla K S , Aryabhattiya of Aryabhatta , Indian national science academy, New Delhi, 1976
2. Kosambi D.D. , An interpretation to the study of Indian History, Popular prakashan, 1956
3. Pingree David, **Jyotihsastra: Astral and Mathematical Literature (A History of Indian Literature, volume 6, Fasc. 4) , Manohar Publication , Jan 2019**
4. Plofker, Kim., Mathematic in India. Princeton: Princeton University Press, 2009.
5. Rao, S. Balachandra., Sarma K V, Indian Astronomy, Neharu Centre, Mumbai, 1985
6. Rao S. Balachandra., Indian Astronomy: An introduction, Universities Press, Hyderabad, 2000
7. Sarma, K.V. Pancanga Tradition. Indian Journal of History of science 43, no. 2 (2008): 147-168.
8. Dr. Jain rama, A legend of mathematics - Bhaskaracharya, J. of Ramanujan Society of Math. and Math. Sc. Vol.3, No.1 (2014), pp. 63-66)
9. डॉ सरोला पूजा,सवाई जयसिंह कि वैज्ञानिक सोच का प्रतिक: (जयपूर वेधशाला या जंतरमंतर) , AIJRA Vol. III, issue 1, 2015

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Land Use Land Cover Change Detection Analysis of Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar District Using Remote Sensing & GIS

Dr. Bhore Chatragun Udhav[1] Pagare Rakesh Ramesh[2]
[1]Head Dept. of Geography, S D College Soegaon , Ch.Sambhajinagar (M.S)
[2]Research Student S D College Soegaon , Ch.Sambhajinagar (M.S)

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030421

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 93-97
April 2026

Submitted: 07 Mar. 2026
Revised: 14 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 15Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Pagare Rakesh Ramesh
Research Student S D College Soegaon , Ch.Sambhajinagar (M.S)
Email:
rakeshpagare054@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21233402

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21233402

Creative Commons

Abstract:

Land use and land cover change have been among the most important noticeable changes taking place around us. Land use and land cover change has become a central component in current strategies for managing natural resources and monitoring environmental changes. This paper mainly focus on use of advanced data collection technology like remote sensing and advanced GIS based software technology. This data comes in raw format which can't be interpreted initially so we require software's which can convert the data into readable and interpretable format. Various GIS software's like QGIS, ARCGIS, etc. are available which are having easy interface and easy to handle huge data. In this paper we have collected data from Sentinel-2 Satellite for our area of interest which is Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar district. This data is then converted in usable and interpretable formats and Land Use Land cover analysis is done considering seven classes which are Vegetation, water bodies, barren land and other etc. These classes are compared for two different years i.e. 2016 and 2024. We have seen significant changes in every class for these two different time instances.

Keyword: *Land use land cover (LULC), Supervised Classification, Change Detection*

Introduction:

Land cover refers to the physical characteristics of Earth's surface, captured in the distribution of vegetation, water, soil and other physical features. Land use refers to the way in which land has been used by humans and their habitats (such as agriculture, settlements, industry etc.). Although land use is generally inferred based on the cover, yet both the terms land use and land cover being closely related are interchangeable. For example, settlement is cover but if we include buildings whether it is being used for residence or industrial activity, it shows the land use component (Chaudhary et al, 2008).

Land use and land cover (LULC) change analysis has emerged as a crucial component in understanding the dynamics of natural and human-induced transformations in a region. With the rapid pace of urbanization, industrial growth, agricultural expansion, and infrastructural development, the patterns of land use in many regions are undergoing significant changes. Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar district (formerly known as Aurangabad), located in the state of Maharashtra, and is a prime example of such transformation due to its growing economic and demographic pressures.

LULC both are generally considered as same but with deep study we can say that both are different fields. Land cover can be determined by analyzing satellite and aerial imagery which land use can't be. Land use specifically shows how peoples are using the land like are they using landscape for conservation, development, etc. In short land use means the way peoples are using their land. Land cover data gives information about amount of land covered of forest, water bodies, agriculture, built-up area etc. land cover map helps to understand and manage landscape in our area of interest. It help manager to make urban growth model, to solve water related issues and predict natural hazards and calculate their impacts.

Remote Sensing and GIS technologies offer powerful tools for monitoring and analyzing these spatial and temporal changes in land use and land cover. Remote sensing provides repetitive, synoptic, and multi-temporal satellite imagery that enables the detection of LULC changes over time, while GIS facilitates efficient data integration, analysis, and visualization. GIS is combination of software and hardware system which can collect, stock, retrieve, interpret, manage, manipulate and make easy to handle spatial data of various satellite to make it helpful for various ground based applications.

Remote Sensing technology can provide the required data to study environmental changes and monitor natural resources. We can easily study the methods and processes which are having major contribution in change in environment of earth. Remote sensing also provides more rapid and accurate data by using satellite imagery.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-ShareAlike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the idential terms.

How to cite this article:
Bhore Chatragun Udhav, & Pagare Rakesh Ramesh. (2026). Land Use Land Cover Change Detection Analysis of Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar District Using Remote Sensing & GIS. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 93–97. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21233402

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Recent innovation in the use of various satellite data is to take advantage of huge quantity of geographical data available in conjunction with GIS to help in analysis.

The main objective of the study is to assess and analyze the land use and land cover changes detection analysis in Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar district over a defined time period between 2016 to 2025 by using satellite imagery and geospatial techniques to differentiate and classify the various LULC classes and identify the intensity of change in them and identify the patterns, causes, and consequences of these changes and to generate valuable insights that can assist in sustainable planning and resource management. Understanding such transformations is essential for effective environmental management, urban planning, agricultural development, and disaster risk mitigation in the district.

Study Area

Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar, formerly known as *Aurangabad*, is located in the ***Marathwada region*** of the state of Maharashtra, India. The district lies between latitude **19°18'N to 20°40'N** and longitude **74°40'E to 76°40'E**, covering an approximate geographical area of 10,100 square kilometers. It is bordered by Nashik district to the west, Jalgaon to the north, Jalna to the east, and Ahmednagar to the south.

The district is known for its diverse topography, which includes plateaus, hills, plains, and river basins. The Godavari River and its tributaries form the major drainage system. The climate of the region is semi-arid, with hot summers, moderate rainfall during the monsoon, and mild winters.

Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar is a rapidly urbanizing region, with the Aurangabad city acting as a major industrial and tourism hub. Historical and cultural landmarks such as Ajanta and Ellora Caves, Bibi Ka Maqbara, and Daulatabad Fort are situated here, attracting national and international tourists.

The district comprises nine talukas: Vaijapur, Gangapur, Kannad, Soygaon, Khultabad, Phulambri, Sillod, Paithan, and Aurangabad. Agriculture is the primary occupation in rural areas, while industrial growth is evident in and around the urban centers.

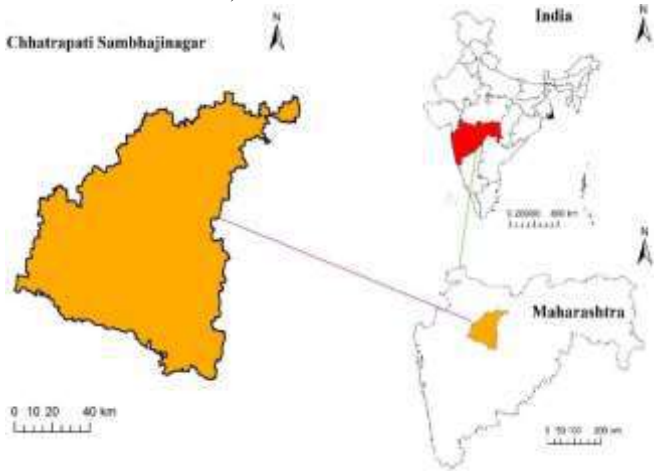


Fig no.1: Study Area

Due to increasing population, industrialization, and urban expansion, the region has undergone significant Land Use and Land Cover (LULC) changes in recent decades. This makes it an ideal case for geospatial analysis using Remote Sensing (RS) and Geographic Information System (GIS) tools to assess environmental impacts and inform sustainable planning.

Data and Methodology:-

In this study area we are using Multi temporal data to detect land use land cover change (LULC) in different times i.e. between years 2016-2024 Step wise procedure implied is as follow

Download Dataset:

The Copernicus Data Space Ecosystem (CDSE) is web server from where we can get dataset of any location on earth for different time zones. This datasets are available free of cost for educational purpose and paid data available for others. For downloading data sets first you have to visit https://browser.dataspace.copernicus.eu/ site. Where you have to select your area of interest and time of dataset. Cloud cover is main factor which can affect quality of satellite image so we have to download data having cloud cover maximum up to 5%. After that you have to select satellite according to your requirements. In this study we have downloaded datasets of **Sentinel-2 L2A** satellite for date 31 December 2016 and 19 December 2024 for change analysis.

Sr.No	Data Types	Satellite / Data Sources	Resolution	Month and Year
1	Satellite Imagery	Sentinel-2 L2A	10m	December 2016
2	Satellite Imagery	Sentinel-2 L2A	10m	December 2024

Table no.1: List of Data use

1. **Loading and processing:-** Downloaded datasets comes in .jpg format and we have to convert into .tiff format using raster to other format conversion tools. Download dataset we have to extract in required format for editing. Extracted shape file are imported in ArcGIS software. In ArcGIS software we have to create project folder with name on it then only analysis done as all files are saved in this project file.

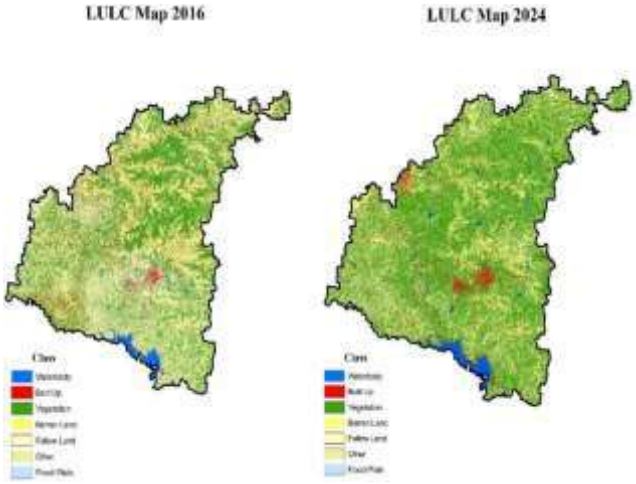
2. **Processing and clipping:-**

The dataset we imported and gereferenced have tile wise data as per satellite scene. Sentinel-2 L2A satellite data with 10m resolution for easy downloading. But we need data of our area of interest that's why we have to clip the data as per our area of interest. In this research we have clipped the Sentinel-2 L2A dataset as per our AOI Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar district boundary for easy interpretation.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

3. **Selecting method of classification:-** Sentinel-2 L2A satellite data with 10m resolution data. Every pixel has its own unique value which will be used for interpretation and classification of that area. This classification can be done using supervised classification. We have adopted supervised classification method for greater accuracy. By considering the specific land use and land cover pattern in study area, the different classes were prepared and listed. The maps of LULC were prepared by using GIS software in the scale by supervised classification method and depicted maps by using colour code.
4. **Preparing LULC map for 2016:** The data analyzed in above steps are styled for better interpretation and then by formatting this data as per requirement map file is created for first dataset downloaded for the date 31/12/2016.
5. **Preparing LULC map for 2024:** Same process is carried out for a data of date 19/12/2024 and formatted as per map requirement into map file for further analysis
6. **LULC change Raster Calculation:** Both map files are then compared for each class for land use land cover analysis. Area under each class is calculated in both dataset by using Raster Calculation and geoprocesing (dissolve/intersect) tools. The result table is then created showing area wise classification among both dataset for specific years. Change in both calculated in percentage giving the idea of reasons behind change.

Fig.2: LULC Change Map 2016-2024



Class Name	Area square km in % 2016	2024	Change in Square km in %
Waterbody	14.28	15.46	**+1.18**
Built Up	5.47	9.30	**+3.83**
Vegetation	31.71	32.88	**+1.17**
Barren Land	12.37	10.56	**-1.80**
Fallow Land	19.26	14.76	**-4.49**
Flood Plain	7.43	7.17	**-0.26**
Other	13.95	5.33	**-8.61**
Total	100%	100%	

Table no.2: Result showing LULC Changes

Class wise Analysis

Built-Up Land: The built-up area experienced the highest increase, largely due to: Urban sprawl of Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar city and surrounding talukas like Gangapur and Vaijapur. Expansion of industrial estates such as Waluj and Shendra MIDC. Infrastructure projects (roads, railways, housing colonies, etc.). This sharp growth reflects increasing urban pressure and population influx.

Water Bodies: The increase could be due to: Better water resource management and construction of new tanks, farm ponds, or reservoirs. Seasonal differences in image capture (post-monsoon imagery shows higher water presence).

7. **Accuracy Assessment:**

Maximum likelihood ***supervised classification*** algorithm has been used against the random training samples to generate spectral signatures of each pixel pertaining to known classes. The algorithm assigns a pixel value to each class depending upon the spectral information with highest likelihood (Matsa et al, 2020). The maps each class were prepares. The prepared map is superimposed on false color composite map to check the accuracy validation and corrected to the best of visual capability. The data produced more precisely furthermore, subjected to accuracy assessment by using statistical tools, such as tests like error matrix that includes user's accuracy, producer's accuracy, overall accuracy and kappa coefficient has been performed to get the factual data.

Results and Discussion:

The present study interprets the results derived from the classification of Sentinel-2 L2A satellite imagery from 2016 and 2024. The analysis provides insight into the spatial and temporal changes in land use and land cover (LULC) patterns within Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar district. In this research we have used latest technology which is remote sensing and GIS to quantify LULC by using supervised classification and their major classes were recorded in Table 2. As per study of satellite images and area conditions we have classified area into seven classes i.e. built-up area, waterbody, vegetation, barren land, fallow land, flood plain and other.

Government initiatives like Jalyukt Shivar Abhiyan may have contributed to improved water storage.

Vegetation: A moderate rise in vegetation might result from: Agroforestry and plantation schemes. Increased cropland area being classified under vegetation in certain seasons. Green cover development around urban areas and along highways.

Fallow Land: A sharp decrease in fallow land suggests: Conversion of unused land into productive agricultural use. Urban encroachment on agricultural buffer zones. Potential loss of crop cycles due to irrigation access or climate factors.

Barren Land: Decrease indicates: Reclamation of wastelands for agriculture or construction. Soil treatment and land improvement projects. However, this could also indicate over-exploitation, reducing natural open areas.

Flood Plain: A slight decline, potentially due to: Encroachments on riverbeds and low- lying areas. Reduced water flow or sedimentation changes. Anthropogenic impacts near rivers such as Ghats, sand mining, or urbanization.

Other: The steep drop in this undefined class may mean: Reclassification of previously unmapped land into better-defined LULC classes (e.g., from "Other" to "Built-up" or "Fallow"). More accurate classification in 2024 due to improved satellite data resolution or classification algorithm.

Spatial Trends in the District

Aurangabad Taluka: Highest increase in built-up land due to city expansion. Paithan and Gangapur: Agricultural intensification and reduction in fallow land. Kannad and Phulambri: Stable vegetation with moderate urban growth. Soygaon and Sillod: Show trends of future expansion but relatively stable currently.

Driving Factors behind LULC Change

Population growth and migration to urban centres. Economic development, particularly industrial zones. Government schemes for agriculture and water conservation. Infrastructure expansion (National Highways, Smart City development). Climate variability affecting water bodies and cropping patterns.

Recommendations:

Implement zoning regulations to protect agricultural and ecological zones. Promote urban greening, green belts, and eco-sensitive development. Use this LULC data for informed policy making in housing, infrastructure, and environment. Periodic monitoring using GIS to assess long-term trends.

Conclusion:

This study mainly focuses on LULC changes in Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar, Maharashtra, India, using remote sensing data and GIS technology. Our result clearly show that LULC changes were significant during the period from 2016 to 2024. That is barren land, fallow land, flood plain and other areas has decreases by 1.80%, 4.49%, 0.26% and 8.61% respectively in this nine year period. There is significant Change in other areas like there is increases in waterbody, vegetation areas. And we can clearly see that Built-up area is increased by more than 3% in nine year duration which will be considered as main cause of degradation of land use and land cover. Considering Accuracy of the results and report we cannot say that results are as accurate as real because of many reasons like:

Method of classification we used is supervised classification which impact mostly on the class analysis.

Data we used is of satellite the Sentinel-2 L2A which have band resolution of 10 m.

This study clearly indicated the significant impact of population and its developments activities on LULC change. This study proves that integration of GIS and remote sensing technologies is effective tool for urban as well as rural planning and management. The quantification of LULC changes of Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar is very useful for environmental managements groups, policy makers and for public to better understand the surrounding.

Acknowledgment

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to all those who have supported and guided me in the completion of this project titled **"Land Use Land Cover Change Detection Analysis of Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar District Using Remote Sensing & GIS."**

I am deeply thankful to my project guide and teachers for their valuable guidance, constant encouragement, and constructive suggestions throughout the study. Their expertise and support helped me understand the concepts of Remote Sensing, Geographic Information Systems (GIS), and Land Use/Land Cover change analysis.

I would also like to acknowledge the organizations and agencies that provide satellite imagery, spatial data, and geospatial resources, which were essential for conducting this research. The availability of these datasets greatly facilitated the analysis and interpretation of land cover changes in Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar District.

My sincere thanks go to the faculty members, colleagues, and friends who provided assistance, suggestions, and motivation during the preparation of this project. Their support contributed significantly to the successful completion of this work.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References:

1. Ezquerro, L., Coimbra, R., Bauluz, B., Núñez-Lahuerta, C., Román-Berdiel, T., & Moreno-Azanza, M. (2024). Large dinosaur egg accumulations and their significance for understanding nesting behaviour. Geoscience Frontiers, 15(5). https://doi.org/10.1016/j.gsf.2024.101872
2. Characterizing Spatio-temporal Dynamics of Land Use and Land Cover in Urban Environment of Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar. (n.d.).
3. Kaul, H. A., & Sopan, I. (2012). Land Use Land Cover Classification and Change Detection Using High Resolution Temporal Satellite Data. *Journal of Environment*, *01*, 146–152. www.scientific-journals.co.uk
4. Lahane, R. A., & Manza, R. R. (2023). Comprehensive Land Use and Land Cover Classification in Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar City, Maharashtra, India, Using Satellite Imagery and Machine Learning Techniques. *International Journal for Research in Applied Science and Engineering Technology*, *11*(12), 1343–1357. https://doi.org/10.22214/ijraset.2023.57427
5. Matsa, M., Mupepi, O., Musasa, T., & Defe, R. (2020). A GIS and remote sensing aided assessment of land use/cover changes in resettlement areas; a case of ward 32 of Mazowe district, Zimbabwe. *Journal of Environmental Management*, *276*. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jenvman.2020.111312
6. Roy, P. S., & Roy, A. (2014). *Land Use and Land Cover Change: A Remote Sensing & GIS Perspective.*

https://www.researchgate.net/publication/235987981
7. SİNGH, R. K., SİNGHA, M., SİNGH, S. K., PAL, D., TRİPATHİ, N., & SİNGH, R.
8. S. (2018). Land use/land cover change detection analysis using remote sensing and GIS of Dhanbad districtct, India. *Eurasian Journal of Forest Science*, *6*(2), 1–12. https://doi.org/10.31195/ejejfs.428381
9. Singh, S. K., Greenearthcitizen, N. T., & Singh, R. S. (2018). *Land use/land cover change detection analysis using remote sensing and GIS of Dhanbad district, India*. https://doi.org/10.31195/ejejfs.428.381
10. Vaibhav, R., Dipak, P., & Kunal, K. (n.d.). Land Use Land Cover Analysis of Nashik District Using Remote Sensing And GIS. https://earthexplorer.usgs.gov/

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Legal Adaptation in The Digital Era: Bridging Space Technology and International Law.

Suzain Sameer Fouzi
Bharatratna Dr. Babasaheb Ambedkar Law College

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030422

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 98-102
April 2026

Submitted: 07 Mar. 2026
Revised: 14 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 15 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Suzain Sameer Fouzi
Bharatratna Dr. Babasaheb Ambedkar Law College
Email:
fouzilawassociates@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21233515

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21233515

Creative Commons

Abstract

The contemporary world community is categorized into countries pursuing diverse political, economic, scientific, and sociological goals, often guided by self-interest. Space should not be understood simply as the physical vacuum beyond Earth; in humanities context, it is a multidimensional field where science, political power, law, economics, and human imagination converge. Case studies of emerging space powers illustrate the increasingly military and strategic dimensions of national space programs. This research examines technological advancements from historical to modern commercial and scientific achievements, highlighting competition among different nations, private companies, and international partnerships. It discusses innovation techniques, missions, challenges, risks, and the interplay between public and private actors. In the digital era, the accelerating pace in space exposes gaps in international legal frameworks, emphasizing the urgent need for adaptive laws that balance national and commercial interests. Bridging technology and law is essential to guide human expansion responsibly and ensure sustainable, cooperative future.

Keywords: *Space Law Regime, Legal Lag, Geopolitical competition, Space exploration, Technological Governance, Outer Space Treaty, Emerging Technologies.*

Theme: Pace in space: Dynamics of Technology, Law and Human Future

Introduction

Today's topic pertains to pace in space itself denote the theme of necessity for upliftment and welfare not only for the general public but benefits to whole world at large.Since ancient times, many religious scriptures spoke about human desire to reach the eternal, but obviously unable to succeed in its entire. Today, science and technology have advanced tremendously— discovered countless galaxies, black holes, planets, and solar systems. Some galaxies are more than 200,000 light-years away.Even if humans invent spacecraft capable of traveling such vast distances with unlimited fuel, one fundamental limitation remains: human life itself. No person lives long enough to complete such a journey. Therefore, the attempt to reach the eternal through space travel would result in zero success. There may exist different dimensions of travel within space—ways to move from one planet to another, one solar system to another, or between distant galaxies. Scientists speculate about the possibility of water and air on other destinies but humanity has not yet discovered dimension to cross such immense distances within a single lifetime. This is because space is not governed by human time; rather, time is a measure created within our world.Space law, formalized in 1967, saw little progress and lacks behind technological growth. As private companies and superpowers expand space activities, it is crucial to update and codify space law to prevent misuse of technologies—like atomic energy, uranium transport, military applications—which threatens humanity.

Historical Shift: From Political Competition to Scientific and Commercial Expansion.

Background

Humans have been curious to understand the complexities of the world and space. During mid-20th century, rockets enabled space exploration by overcoming Earth's gravity. In 1930s and 1940s, Nasi Germany saw possibility of using rockets as weapons. Space race began between United States and Soviet Union, for monopoly of space. The objective was scientific superiority and military reasons: satellites can be used as spies, early warning of missile attacks, also helped coalition nations to quickly end the war. Collaboration emerged, such as 1975 Apollo–Soyuz program, first international human spaceflight.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-ShareAlike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:
Suzain Sameer Fouzi. (2026). Legal Adaptation in The Digital Era: Bridging Space Technology and International Law. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 98–102. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21233515

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Major Achievements

Year	Event	Significance
1957	Sputnik 1 by Soviet Union	First artificial satellite to orbit Earth
1961	Yuri Gagarin by Vostok 1	Proves human spaceflight is possible
1969	Apollo 11 by NASA	First humans on the Moon
1971	Salyut 1 by Soviet Space Program	First space station placed in orbit
1998	International Space Station (ISS)	International cooperation in space
2004	First Private Company launch	Commercial Space Era begins
2015	Reusable rockets (SpaceX, Blue Origin)	Major cost reduction
2022	Artemis I by NASA	Return-to-Moon by public–private collaboration
2021–Present	Commercial space tourism (Blue Origin, Virgin Galactic flights)	Space accessible to Companies

Recent Achievements: Mars rovers, Voyager spacecraft.

Hypothesis

There is need for formulation of new laws to govern the use of space technologies, ensuring appropriate restrictions to prevent harm to the world and to promote benefit of mankind.

Objective

To analyze how International Law manages to adapt with evolving space technologies and how will it overcome potential risks and challenges in creating sustainable and harm-free environment.

Literature Review

Since the dawn of humanity, people explored forests, mountains and space—to improve livelihood. Technological innovation like space mining and space tourism developed. International Space Law, including the Outer Space Treaty, UN resolutions, provides frameworks to promote a safe and accessible space environment. However, there are regulatory gaps in liability, property rights, space debris, challenges posed by commercialization, anti-satellite weapons and evolving technologies like AI, propulsion systems, satellite constellations for non-appropriation, monopolisation. These treaties were drafted when private actors were not a reality and didn't foresee the space race 2.0. After research by UNOOSA, points the gap between emerging technology and law. Space Technology evolves in years, while International Law evolves in decades. In Humanities and Social Sciences context, learning from past lessons like World War II, humanity sought better governance and cooperation, humanity use space activities for weather and climate monitoring**,** while raising civic and legal questions about the right to explore and utilize outer space. Until today, some research scholars focused on advancing technology while some on legal inadequacies, but few discussed interconnectedness of digital innovation with evolving legal methods trying to make pace with technology for benefit and safety of future. My research tries to argue that traditional regulatory frameworks don't fully address *New Space* entities, highlighting the imminent necessity for adaptation of legal frameworks and reviewing existing treaties to ensure security and equity.

Methodology

The method of this research study is Qualitative research design, as it includes in-depth considerations of all aspects included in space technology and law in maintaining global stability.

Several international laws and agreements have been established to address conflict resolution and promote peace between nations with the help of UN. Some key legal frameworks include:

- United Nations Resolutions
- Outer Space Treaty
- Moon Agreement
- Conventions
- Agreements

I referred to some academic literature, theoretical writings on global governance and technology and scholarly articles to analyse the interconnectedness between emerging space technologies like Ai, Satellites, reusable rockets, Pvt companies, and legal frameworks to govern it. Using a critical and analytical approach, this research explores the socio-political implications of space commercialization and militarization and its impact on global peace and humanity's future. After identifying gaps in international law, it proposes legal methods to ensure global peace, ethical

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

practices, responsive human efforts, compliance, and sustainability for the benefit of current and future generations.

Discussion

Challenges

1. **Accountability:**
   The war in Ukraine, including use of satellites like Starlink, highlights the growing role of private actors in space-related conflicts. Existing law governs nation-states, which are responsible for damages and follow strict procedures. In contrast, private companies operate on low-cost models and often shielded from liability, creating gaps in accountability.
2. **Jurisdiction:**
   Defining the boundary between airspace and outer space for reusable launches.
3. **Unintentional Interference:**
   Increasing use of 5G and mobile data has potential to disrupt the activities of other space operators.
4. **Space Junk:**
   Problems of limited resources like orbital slots and radio frequencies, leading to conflicts and overcrowding in space orbits, increasing collision risk as there is absence of legal responsibility. The surge in number of launches, by private companies, exacerbates problem of space debris.
5. **Weaponization:**
   The rapid increase in satellites raises collision risks contributing to space debris. Thousands of defunct objects orbit Earth, increasing the likelihood of accidents as new missions continue. Regulatory gaps and non-binding laws fail in disaster resilience, mitigation.
6. **Resource Exploitation And Ownership**:
   Advanced space technology has enabled mining of Moon and asteroids, increasing monopolization and inequality for less technologically advanced countries. Existing treaties do not clearly regulate ownership, leaving private and corporate rights ambiguous and allowing unregulated exploitation of space resources.

Need For Adaptative Governance

1. **Equity And Access:**
   Legal frameworks for accessing space resources are lacking, allowing advanced powers and private companies to dominate, creating inequality and potential conflicts. Limited cooperation and technological gaps exacerbate this imbalance. Laws should transfer resource and technology to prevent monopolization.
2. **Propulsion Technologies:**
   Today's rockets are not fast or efficient enough for interstellar travel, so scientists must develop advanced propulsion technologies like fusion or ion drives to enable faster and sustainable space exploration.
3. **Radiation Risk:**
   Long-duration space travel exposes astronauts to harmful cosmic radiation, so improved shielding, life support systems, and a better understanding of health effects are essential for safe missions to Mars and beyond.
4. **International Cooperation:**
   Effective management of future space activities requires international cooperation, binding agreements, clear rules, and enforcement mechanisms. Without coordinated governance, conflicts may arise. A strong regulatory framework, is urgently needed to ensure global peace, security, and safe use of outer space.
5. **Sustainability:**
   Orbital congestion and Kessler Syndrome increase collision risks. Without debris mitigation, future missions could be severely impacted. International space law should adopt ethical stewardship and sustainable practices to prevent environmental degradation beyond Earth.
6. **Cybersecurity:**
   Space law lacks in addressing security concerns, from data surveillance to military applications endangering millions. Dual-use technologies- AI, propulsion systems, and satellite swarms, create regulatory challenges. Governance should emphasize redundancy, scalability, and agility to manage these technologies effectively.
7. **Militarization:**
   The concept of space as a global common is eroding, giving way to national rivalries and militarization. From (ASAT), kinetic weapons to surveillance, powerful countries use space for military purposes, highlighting the risks of conflict escalation. Existing treaties fail to address modern technologies.

Analysis

Human beings, limited by resources and lifespan, interact with space in restricted ways. Advanced technology enables climate monitoring, global observation, missile guidance, radio operations. In comparing religious aspects of space technology with law, superpowers and private companies must operate under legal frameworks that proceed simultaneously yet are mutually exclusive.

This article examines differences between state-led missions and private companies, their governance, and how international cooperation can enhance stability or trigger conflicts. Foundational legal instruments, such as the Outer Space Treaty (1967), Liability Convention (1972), and the Registration Convention (1975), alongside incidents like the Cosmos 954 satellite crash (1978), reveal gaps in accountability, liability, and registration practices. Like-minded states must collaborate to establish norms that safeguard international security.

The central challenge is unlocking new missions ensuring a peaceful and stable international system amid growing private and multinational involvement. Advanced ventures create tensions can be analysed to reconsider notions of pace and space in global politics, reflecting political reflexivity.

Proposed Solutions

1. **Ownership:**
   The sarcastic example of the world in space is like a drop in ocean and the micro-organism in a drop of water cannot claim the ownership right on the sea water same as the human beings living on Earth cannot claim on the mighty space.
2. **Liability And Penalize:**

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Only technologically advanced countries and companies possess resources to deploy satellites and other equipment capable of monitoring global activities, military movements, and even individual behaviour. Therefore, clear legal frameworks are necessary to regulate such surveillance activities and to impose penalties for violations of privacy and misuse of space technologies.

3. **Space Mining:**
Another important consideration in regulating asteroid and lunar mining is planetary safety, as past incidents and future risks show that asteroids may travel at high speeds toward Earth, potentially causing significant destruction.
4. **Removing Space Junk:**
The powerful countries with such military equipment's with Missiles and satellites having power and sources to hit, crash to such asteroid in particles to safeguard the world.
5. **Disturbance In Solar System**:
Laws should be established requiring all countries to contribute to protection of the planet but different angles regarding moon mining cause disturbance in solar system in rotation and revolution.
6. **Global Warming:**

Nature gifted abundant resources to all planets, solar systems and galaxies but greediness of such countries who try to dig surface of the moon and if disturbance arose in atmosphere of the moon or in the world will lead to Global Warming. There is urgent need for mandatory laws with effective checks and balances to prevent such activities.

7. **Update Existing Treaties:**
An updated review mechanism should be created to ensure that law keep pace with technologies. Existing treaties should be rechecked and include operations like space mining, debris mitigation, satellite constellation, etc.
8. **Stablishing Binding Regulations**:
Several laws are non-binding, allowing private companies considerable freedom to exploit space resources increasing concern of space ownership. Hence, binding regulations and guidelines should be established to ensure accountability.
9. **Global Administration:**
An international space authority can overlook space activities. This authority is similar to international court established for maintaining peace throughout globe and resolving conflicts.
10. **Public-Private Collaboration**:
New missions are conducted to provide profit to the country, so it should be supported but also keep balance with public oversight if it increases risk of safety. Furthermore, Private corporations should work along with Governments.

Conclusion

Mankind is poised to explore space farther, prioritizing cooperation over competition. Amid geopolitical tensions, space has become a new arena of rivalry, yet law remains outdated, fragmented, and biased. This thesis examined challenges and prospects in space security, highlighting how technological and geopolitical developments are transforming state approaches and shaping global economic trends. Increased public-private investment, especially in global positioning and Earth observation technologies, underscores growing importance of space.

Threats like Near-Earth Objects and space-to-Earth weapons, underscore the need for robust governance; as long as conflict persists, nations in orbit will struggle to reach a utopian world. Wherever mankind goes, the law follows.

The lack of universally accepted legislation governing military activity, private operations leaves room for tensions and conflicts. Outdated treaties and stalled governance highlight the urgent need for new agreements, transparency measures, and codes of conduct. Recent guidelines and sustainability efforts reflect progress, existing frameworks remain insufficient to address orbital debris, spacecraft deterioration, and broader environmental risks.

Temporary disruptions, such as 2022 cyberattack on Viasat's KA-SAT network, reveal vulnerabilities in interconnected military systems, while private companies may not always align with international norms, making regulation and protection of intellectual property critical.

Looking ahead, stronger legal frameworks and international cooperation are essential to ensure safe, equitable, and responsible use of outer space. As humanity expands its presence beyond Earth, space law must evolve alongside technological and societal advances, fostering a collective vision of humanity as a peaceful, spacefaring species.

Future Planning

Manned Mars exploration with NASA aiming to send humans to the Red Planet in 2030s, while also reducing mission costs. The Gulf War demonstrated the value of satellites in modern conflicts.

Quantum communication satellites are the next step of this innovative process: ultra secure and temper proof, while space-based systems support monitoring, missile defence, disaster warning, climate tracking, and humanitarian response.

Initiatives like 2019 Guidelines for Long-term Sustainability of Outer Space Activities represent steps addressing limitations mentioned in liability convention, etc.

Active debris removal (ADR) is an emerging technology to clear dysfunctional objects from orbit. Unlike traditional ASAT weapons, ADR are hard to detect.

Acknowledgment

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to all those who contributed to the successful completion of this study titled **"Legal Adaptation in the Digital Era: Bridging Space Technology and International Law."**

I am deeply indebted to my guide, teachers, and mentors for their valuable guidance, encouragement, and insightful suggestions throughout the research process. Their expertise and support greatly enhanced my understanding of the evolving relationship between space technology, digital innovation, and international legal frameworks.

I would also like to acknowledge the contributions of scholars, researchers, legal experts, and international organizations whose publications, reports, and studies provided the foundation for this research. Their work has been invaluable in exploring the legal challenges and opportunities arising from advancements in space technology and the digital age.

My heartfelt thanks go to my colleagues, friends, and classmates for their constructive discussions, encouragement, and assistance during the preparation of this project.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References

1. News, after giving a wise thought, social media
2. United Nations. (1967). *Treaty on Principles Governing the Activities of States in the Exploration and Use of Outer Space, including the Moon and Other Celestial Bodies* (Outer Space Treaty). https://www.unoosa.org
3. United Nations. (1972). *Convention on International Liability for Damage Caused by Space Objects* (Liability Convention). https://www.unoosa.org
4. United Nations. (1975). *Convention on Registration of Objects Launched into Outer Space* (Registration Convention). https://www.unoosa.org
5. Canada v. USSR (Cosmos 954 Satellite Incident), 1978.
6. United Nations Office for Outer Space Affairs (UNOOSA). (n.d.). *Space law treaties and principles.* https://www.unoosa.org
7. United Nations. (2019). *Guidelines for the long-term sustainability of outer space activities of the Committee on the Peaceful Uses of Outer Space.* https://www.unoosa.org
8. Hobe, S., Schmidt-Tedd, B., & Schrogl, K.-U. (Eds.). (2015). *Cologne commentary on space law* (Vols. 1–3). Carl Heymanns Verlag.
9. Jakhu, R. S., Freeland, S., & Pelton, J. N. (Eds.). (2017). *Global space governance: An international study*. Springer.
10. United Nations. (1979). *Agreement governing the activities of states on the Moon and other celestial bodies (Moon Agreement).* https://www.unoosa.org/
11. Future of Space Exploration in 2025: Missions, Discoveries, and Beyond
12. Space exploration - Milestones, Achievements, History | Britannica
13. Space exploration - WikipediaA Brief History of Space Exploration | The Aerospace Corporation

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

The New Digital Era of Women Entrepreneurship

Chetna Prashant Jadhav[1] Dr. Suresh Bhaskar Dhake[2]
[1]. Research Scholar – SNDT Women's University: Marine lines, Mumbai, Maharashtra, India (Economics Department)
[2]. Senate Member and HOD SNDT Women's college of arts, commerce and computer application, Dongar Kathore, Jalgaon, Maharashtra, India (Economics Department)

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030423

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 103-106
April 2026

Submitted: 07 Mar. 2026
Revised: 14 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 15 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Chetna Prashant Jadhav Research Scholar – SNDT Women's University: Marine lines, Mumbai, Maharashtra, India (Economics Department)
Email: chetnasoham@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21233579

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21233579

Abstract

A new era of entrepreneur is one who play important role in country's economic growth and development. An entrepreneur is an individual who creates, launches and start a new business, usually in response to an unfulfilled market need. They create a new business idea, hire labor acquire resources and financing, to provide leadership and management for the businesses. New age entrepreneur has explored the new opportunities for women entrepreneurial to make new digital technologies such as block chain, IOT (INTERNET OF THINGS), cloud computing, met averse, Green technologies, cloud computing, artificial intelligence that are to enhance business ventures, financial operations, staff and customers relationship management.

Key Words: *Digital technologies, women entrepreneurship, new era*

Introduction

An entrepreneurial venture is the creation of innovation in business, finance, operation, productivity, project management, all these includes enhancing business performance. For some entrepreneurs, this could be a for-profit venture: for other entrepreneurs this could be a venture focused on social needs and take the form of a non-profit endeavor to capture market for their products. Information and communication technology (ICT) are a powerful economic development tool. It promotes growth through innovation and application of technology for business development. Adoption of modern digitalis is not optional but has become a necessity to all the women MSMEs entrepreneurs. Use and adoption to the modern ICT will enable the women MSMEs to reach the heights and develop the enterprises as an effective competitive force in the era of economic reforms and globalization.

The concept of women entrepreneurship is becoming global phenomenon today. All over the world, women are playing a vital role in the business. Women owned businesses are highly increasing in the economies of almost all countries. They are flourishing as designers, interior decorators, exporters, publishers, garment manufacturers etc. Women working in MSMEs.

Review Of Literature

The literature reviewed a comprehensive exploration of digital technologies among MSMEs focusing on its benefits, challenges and its impact on businesses performance. Technologies such as cloud computing, block chain digital payments are shown to positively influence business outcomes customer satisfaction, financial performance and competitiveness even strong positive relationship between digital technologies and improved businesses performance.

1. (Verma, Chhaya,2021) This research seeks to investigate the relationship between the adoption of new technologies and the traditional method of small and medium-sized business operation management. To be successful in the operations of small and medium enterprises, it is imperative for the enterprises that they should be suitably equipped with the latest technologies. Small and medium enterprises adopt these new technologies and use them in additional innovative ways much quicker than more big corporations. Currently, most of the technologies are offered as services e.g. • Artificial Intelligence • Cloud Computing • MS-Office • Software-as-a-Service (SAAS) • Software intelligence (quality & quantity check) Small and medium enterprises are getting more agile to technologies like IOT, social media, mobility, analytic and cloud computing is coming to open unlimited opportunities for everybody.

2.(Dr. Jyoti Mishra, 2022) Education forms the basis and is the most powerful weapon that can be a significant catalyst for the economy and change the world. Information and communication technology (ICT) have evolved in the last few decades and has been a backbone for economic development. Without its adoption, the development of countries and economies cannot happen at a good pace. The right kind of ICT adoption has been an enabler for women empowerment, particularly for marginalized women in various areas like social, educational, personal, psychological, political, technological and economics.

Creative Commons

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:
Jadhav, C. P., & Dhake, S. B. (2026). The New Digital Era of Women Entrepreneurship. Royal ternational Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 103–106.
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21233579

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

2.(Dr. Jyoti Mishra, 2022) Education forms the basis and is the most powerful weapon that can be a significant catalyst for the economy and change the world. Information and communication technology (ICT) have evolved in the last few decades and has been a backbone for economic development. Without its adoption, the development of countries and economies cannot happen at a good pace. The right kind of ICT adoption has been an enabler for women empowerment, particularly for marginalized women in various areas like social, educational, personal, psychological, political, technological and economics. This study used a self-constructed questionnaire to collect data. The study was conducted to understand the impact ICT on empowering and enabling women entrepreneurs and in turn the influence of empowerment on the entrepreneurial orientation of the entrepreneur.

3. (R. Vidhyalakshmi,2016) Small and medium enterprises (SMEs), use information and communication technology (ICT) as a tool for business development cloud computing, one of the major advancements of ICT is alleged to provide a host of benefits, competitive edge and assist to gain a commendable position to enterprises in the market. This will help the SMEs to evaluate cloud suitability for their business. As an initial step of this, the cloud adoption determinants, identified in the paper will certainly be of great help to most of the SMEs to make a choice for the right cloud application to support their business.

4.(Poonam Joshi,2022) Entrepreneurs play an important role in the society and economy by linking employment with entrepreneurship and reducing income disparity among the people. They contribute to the economic development of the country and regional development balance. Entrepreneurs try to find new ways of doing business in which Green Entrepreneurship is one of the recent explorations. Entrepreneurs integrate green products which are environment friendly and try to protect the environment from exploitation for sustainable development.

Objectives Of The Study

Following are the specific objectives of the study.

1. To identify and examine the factors influencing adoption of modern digital technology by women Entrepreneurs in micro, small and medium enterprises in India.
2. To study the present scenario of MSMEs sectors in India.
3. To know the impact of modern digital technology by women entrepreneurs in MSMEs sectors.
4. To find benefits and barriers of using modern digital technology in MSMEs.

Research Methodology

The data used in this study were entirely secondary in nature. Sources included peer-reviewed academic articles and journals, reports from national institutions, publications from international organizations, and insights drawn from reputable news articles and blogs.

Statistical Data Related to Adoption of Modern Digital Technologies in Msmes by Women Entrepreneurs

Today's era of Digital technologies has opened a gate of vast variety of opportunities for businesses. Digital modern technology helps a marketer to reach their products for customers via various channels like E-mail Marketing, Social Media, Websites, e-commerce etc. Modern digital technology also helps to women entrepreneurs to expand their businesses.

The MSMEs are one of the significant constituents of our economy and contributes altogether to nearly 7% of the assembling GDP 31% of the administration GDP. Mumbai is the capital city of Maharashtra. It is the most popular city in India, and the fourth most populous city in the world., with a total metropolitan area population of approximately 20.5 million. Mumbai is one of the world's top 10 centers of commerce in terms of global financial flow, generating 5% of India's GDP, and accounting for 25% of industrial output. During 2022-23 so far, CPSUs (Central Public Sector Units) have procured goods and services worth Rs. 1,035.666 crore from 7,658 women MSEs (Micro and Small Enterprises) that worth out to be 0,96% of the total procurement.

Women Enterprenur may be defined as a women or group of women who initiate, organize and run business enterprises. The Government Of India has defined women enterprises as an industrial unit, where one or more Women Entrepreneurs have not less than 51 per cent financial holding. In other words, Women-owned MSMEs constitute 20.5 per cent of the total registered MSMEs in India, but their contribution to employment (18.73 per cent) and investment (11.15 per cent) is slightly lower, indicating potential room for growth and increased impact. The Centre's data shows that 36,69,345 MSMEs were registered on the Udyam Registration Portal in the first week of December; Pune region has registered on the 5,58,799 MSMEs, followed by Thane (4,00,352), Mumbai suburban (2,88,389) and Mumbai (2,50,419). Maharashtra has the highest number of MSMES in India. The state's MSMEs sector employs 24% of the total workforce in the state. The state contributes around 13% of the total MSMEs output in India.

Factor Imppacting on Technology Adoption by Women Enterprenurs in Msmes

The following factors mainly promote the use of technology among MSMEs

1. Change in Enterprises Environment
2. Customer demand
3. Availability of skilled workers
4. Perception of global competition and growth opportunities
5. Operation issues
6. Policy environment

MSME Modern Digital Tools/Processes Use of basic digital tools Microsoft Office, email, WhatsApp, personal computers, mobile phones Online presence Website, social media, e-commerce sites, tablets, printers Use of advanced digital tools, or digitalization as part of the core business model ERP, CRM, analytics, big data, automation, pure online business, scanners, bank card readers, central servers, imaging devices etc. Many of these components can be part of a broader digital ecosystem. Furthermore, these factors need to consider differing needs by stage of growth of businesses of MSMEs.

Advanced Digital Techologies For Entreprenurship

Micro and small enterprises are getting more ability to technologies like IOT (information technology), social media, mobility, analytics and cloud computing are coming to open unlimited opportunities for everybody both business transactions. Detail discussion as follows: -

Social media: A social media is requirement in all types of business enterprises. Not only in urban area but in rural area also millions of people connected to numerous social networks, folks are currently using social media for recommendations on what merchandise to shop for, whenever to buy, and even relating to what corporations the need.

Mobility: Mobile devices such as smartphones and tablets have brought made digital content to the fingertips of customers. Mobile banking has emerged mutually for the forecasting innovative merchandise within the money services trade. Nowadays customers are more and more using their mobile devices for day-to day transactions.

Biometrics: Biometrics is an enrollment and verification tool that assists SMEs not only in securely identifying a person but also in carrying out a variety of activities such as

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

actual-time monitoring, access control and the transformation of the digital payment process.

Green information technologies: Green IT applies information technology practices with a focus an environmental sustainability. This include reducing energy consumption in data centers, using recycled materials in hardware and developing software environmental; monitoring and control. More improved alternatives to tools and devices will evolve quickly when manufacturers become eco-conscious. Going green is the trend. Businesses can now improve their practices through eco-friendly technology and products.

Cloud computing: Cloud computing is a latest enhancement in ICT-based business concepts. It is the combination of hardware, storage, software, services and interface based on internet. cloud computing can also be described as the abstraction of resources and services that can be utilized to implement complex web-based business applications. Virtualization is an enabling technology for cloud computing and its services.

E-commerce: E-commerce is buying and selling of goods, services or data over the internet utilizing digital platforms for transactions money transfer and inventory management. E-commerce platform enable women entrepreneurs to access broader market, including national and international customers thus expanding their business reach and growth potential.

Green technology : Green IT aims to minimize the negative effects of IT operations on the environment by designing, manufacturing, operating and disposing of servers, PCs and other computer-related products in an environmentally friendly manner. The motives behind green IT practices include reducing the use of hazardous materials, maximizing energy efficiency during a product's lifetime, and promoting the biodegradability of unused and outdated products.

Case Studies Related to Women Entreprenurs Use Digital Technologies in Their Businesses

Digital transformation opens up an opportunity for innovative ways of developing companies: ready-made solutions save time on solving problems. The introduction of digital technologies will allow receiving information and making decisions based on it, adapting offers for specific customers and predicting their behaviour. Traditional tools like e-mail are too awkward when it comes to collaboration because they are not designed for real-time conversation. Critical information is quickly lost in email chains, and huge volumes of e-mail reduce productivity. These technologies not only improve communication efficiency, but also improve overall productivity.

Case-1

Jasmine is a small business owner who runs a handmade jewellery shop in a small town in India. Prior to the pandemic, Jasmine relied on physical sales at her shop and at local markets to generate revenue. However, when the pandemic hit and the Indian government implemented lockdown measures, Jasmine was forced to shut down her physical store and lost most of her revenue. Jasmine learned about a government-sponsored program that aimed to support women entrepreneurs through the pandemic by providing them with training in digital skills and resources. Through this program, Jasmine was able to learn how to use social media to market her products and set up an online store on a popular e-commerce platform. As the pandemic subsided and lockdown measures eased, Jasmine was able to reopen her physical store with the new customer base she had built online. She was also able to continue selling her products online and expand her business beyond her local market.

Case-2

Digital technologies have provided women entrepreneurs with new opportunities to overcome the challenges they face in business. One example is the use of social media and e-commerce platforms to connect with customers and expand their businesses beyond their local markets. One such woman entrepreneur is Urmila, who runs a small fashion business in Sringaar. Before the pandemic, Urmila sold her products primarily in local markets. However, when the pandemic hit and these markets closed, she turned to social media to reach customers. She began using Instagram and Facebook to showcase her products and take orders online. This allowed her to maintain her business operations and reach new customers, even during the pandemic. The use of mobile money and digital lending platforms to access finance.

Case-3

Anjali is a 35-year-old entrepreneur from Mumbai, India, who runs a small catering business. She had been running her business successfully for four years before the COVID-19 pandemic hit. With the pandemic, Anjali faced several challenges, including a decline in sales and restrictions on movement, which made it difficult for her to reach customers. Digital technologies played a critical role in supporting Anjali's business during and after the pandemic. She leveraged social media platforms such as Facebook and Instagram to showcase her dishes and attract customers. She also started taking orders online through her website, which was developed with the help of a local technology company. She started using digital payment platforms such as Paytm and Google Pay, which helped her customers pay for her services without the need for physical contact and she was able to increase her customer base and revenue.

Case-4

One example of how WhatsApp supported Indian women entrepreneurs during and after the pandemic was Priya, a small-scale food manufacturer in Bangalore. Priya used WhatsApp, which produces homemade snacks and pickles, to manage her business. During the pandemic, Priya faced several challenges, including the closure of her physical store and the disruption of her supply chain. To overcome these challenges, Priya turned to WhatsApp. She used the app to take orders from customers and coordinate with her suppliers. Priya created a WhatsApp group for her customers, where she would post her menu and take orders. She also used WhatsApp to share updates about her products and promotions. Customers could easily place their orders through the app, and Priya could manage them efficiently. She sends them orders through the app, and they deliver the raw materials to her doorstep. This allowed Priya to continue producing snacks and pickles, despite the disruption in her supply chain.

Case-5

One inspiring story of an Indian woman entrepreneur who used social media to sustain her business during the pandemic is that of Shradha Sud, the founder of Fresh for You. Fresh for you is a small-scale business that produces and delivers fresh, homemade meals to customers in Mumbai. When the pandemic hit, Sud faced a major challenge, as many of her regular customers were no longer able to order meals due to lockdown restrictions. Süd started using social media, creating an Instagram page for her business and using it to promote her products and connect with customers. She posted photos and videos of her meals, shared testimonials from satisfied customers, and offered discounts and special promotions to encourage people to order. She started offering virtual cooking classes and recipe tutorials, using Instagram Live to connect with

customers and teach them how to cook healthy and delicious meals at home. She also created a community on social media where customers could share their own cooking tips and recipes. She recorded a 40% increase in online orders and was able to reach customers across Mumbai and even other cities. Now she continues to use social media to connect with customers and promote their fresh, homemade meals.

This case study highlights the critical role that digital technologies can play in supporting women entrepreneurs during and after the pandemic. By providing access to digital skills and resources, women entrepreneurs can overcome significant challenges, such as limited access to markets, information, and finance.

Conclusion

The use of advancement in digital technology allows women to explore different sectors of Entrepreneurship and work in the field they are interested in. It supports more flexibility and less investments for certain tasks like marketing, advertising and expanding their business. Therefore, the advantages digitalization creates a better platform for women entrepreneurs leading to a major growth of economy in India.

Acknowledgment

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to all those who have supported and guided me in the completion of this project titled **"The New Digital Era of Women Entrepreneurship."**

I am deeply thankful to my teachers and project guide for their valuable guidance, encouragement, and constructive suggestions throughout the course of this study. Their insights and support helped me gain a better understanding of the opportunities and challenges faced by women entrepreneurs in the digital age.

I would also like to acknowledge the contributions of researchers, authors, and organizations whose studies, reports, and publications provided valuable information and perspectives for this project. Their work has been instrumental in exploring the impact of digital technologies, e-commerce, social media, and innovation on women-led businesses.

My heartfelt thanks go to my friends and classmates for their encouragement, cooperation, and helpful discussions during the preparation of this project.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References

1. **Verma, Chaya, Dec 2021** "New Technology Adoption in Small and Medium Enterprises
2. SMES Operations a Comparative Study of Auto Parts Foundry and Leather Enterprise District", Educational Institute, Department of Management, Faculty of Social Sciences Educational Institute (Deemed University) Dayal Bagh, Agra- 2820052022
3. **Dr. Jyoti Mishra, Nov-2022** "Technology adoption, Empowerment and its influence on Entrepreneurial Orientation Among Small and Micro Women Enterprises, Volume 20| Issue 17|pages 643-654| Doi: 10.14704|
4. **R. Vidhya Lakshmi, Nov. 2016** "Determinants of cloud computing adoption by SMEs"
5. Vol.22, No. 3Int. J. Business Information Systems, Intern science Enterprises Ltd. Department
6. of Computer Science, JJT University, Jhunjhunu – 333001, Rajasthan, India
7. 4.**Poonam Joshi, Nov.2024** "Green Entrepreneurship in India" Research Scholar, Department of Management, Dr. A.P.J. Abdul Kalam Technical University, Lucknow, U.P., India, ISBIN: 978-81-19848-86-7 -Poonamjoshi003@Gmail.Com
8. 5. https://shodhganga.inflibnet.ac.in
9. Govt. Of Maharashtra. Report on Sixth Economic Census. 2014.
10. http://mahades.maharashtra.gov.in/files/report/Sixth economiccensus.pdf
11. https://www.dcmsme.gov.in

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Ocean Space Impact on Fishery Occupation in Konkan, Maharashtra

Dr. Baban K. Singare
Head Department of Geography,
D.G.Tatkare Mahavidyalay Mangaon -Raigad

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030424

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 107-109
April 2026

Submitted: 07 Mar. 2026
Revised: 14 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 15 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Dr. Baban K. Singare
Head Department of Geography,
D.G.Tatkare Mahavidyalay
Mangaon -Raigad
Email: bksingare74@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21233666

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21233666

Creative Commons

Abstract-

The Konkan region is one of the most beautiful and important geographical regions of Maharashtra. Located along the western coast of India, it lies between the Arabian Sea on the west and the Western Ghats on the east. This narrow coastal strip is known for its natural beauty, rich culture, marine resources, and economic importance. Konkan stretches for about 720 kilometres along the Arabian Sea. The region includes important districts such as Raigad district, Ratnagiri district, and Sindhudurg district, along with parts of the Mumbai Metropolitan area. The landscape of Konkan is unique, with green hills, laterite plateaus, deep valleys, rivers, and a long coastline filled with sandy beaches and rocky shores. The climate of Konkan is tropical and humid. It receives heavy rainfall during the monsoon season, making the land fertile and suitable for agriculture. Rice is the main crop grown here. The region is also famous for horticulture, especially Alphonso mangoes, cashew nuts, coconuts, and betel nuts. The abundance of water resources and fertile soil supports farming activities. Fishing is another important occupation in Konkan. The Arabian Sea provides rich marine resources such as pomfret, mackerel, sardines, and prawns. Coastal communities, especially the Kola fisher folk, depend on marine fishing for their livelihood. Fisheries also support related activities like fish processing, marketing, and export. Tourism plays a significant role in the economy of Konkan. Beautiful beaches and historic sea forts attract visitors from across India. Popular tourist places include Alibaug, Ganpatipule, and Tarkarli Beach. These destinations are known for their clean beaches, temples, water sports, and scenic beauty. Konkan also has several ancient forts built during the Maratha period, which reflect the glorious history of the region. Culturally, Konkan is rich and vibrant. The people of the region celebrate festivals like Ganesh Chaturthi with great enthusiasm. Traditional Konkani and Malvani cuisine, which includes rice, fish curry, coconut-based dishes, and spicy preparations, is famous throughout Maharashtra. In recent years, transportation has improved significantly with the development of the Konkan Railway and national highways, connecting the region with major cities like Mumbai and Goa. However, the region also faces challenges such as coastal erosion, environmental degradation, and the impact of climate change on fisheries and agriculture.

Introduction-

The Konkan coast along the Arabian Sea is an ecologically rich marine zone that supports a multi-species fishery fundamental to regional employment and food security. In Maharashtra, marine fisheries contribute significantly to the state's total fish production and coastal livelihoods, generating direct and indirect employment for thousands of households engaged in fishing, processing, trade, and allied services.

Ocean space defined by water depth, nutrient availability, coastal morphology, and ecological zones plays a pivotal role in determining the productivity and occupational dynamics of fisheries. Fishery occupations are influenced by the spatial distribution of fish stocks, access to fishing grounds, vessel technology, and environmental variability, including monsoonal cycles and climate-related changes. Understanding these relationships is critical for sustainable livelihood planning, especially in contexts where traditional fishing communities face ecological and socioeconomic pressures.

Objective-

1. To Examine the Physical Characteristics of Ocean Space
2. To Analyse the Occupational Structure of Fisheries
3. To Study the Seasonal and Spatial Variations
4. To Assess Socio-Economic Impacts
5. To Identify Challenges and Suggest Sustainable Strategies

Literature Review

Ocean Space and Marine Ecology

Maharashtra's maritime zone includes several ecologically distinct regions with a continental shelf that harbours diverse fishery resources. Historical assessments estimate that the state's annual marine fishery potential within the Exclusive Economic Zone (EEZ) could reach over 500,000 t, with a sizeable proportion of resources still underutilized beyond traditional fishing grounds.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)

This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:

Baban K. Singare. (2026). Ocean Space Impact on Fishery Occupation in Konkan, Maharashtra. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 107–109.
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21233666

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Occupational Significance of Fisheries

Marine fisheries in Maharashtra play an essential role in employment. The sector engages hundreds of thousands directly in fishing and thousands more in post-harvest and service sectors such as fish processing, marketing, boat maintenance, and transport. Women, particularly, are heavily involved in fish vending, sorting, and processing.

Environmental and Policy Pressures

Previous research and media reports indicate significant environmental challenges affecting marine catches, including climate change, extreme weather events, and ecosystem degradation. These factors alter fish availability, reduce fishing days, and thereby affect occupational stability.

Methodology-

This research paper uses a **secondary data methodology**, including:

- **Official fisheries reports** (CMFRI, Government of Maharashtra publications)
- **Academic journals** on marine science and occupation studies
- **Regional news analysis** for real-time occupational trends
- **Policy documents** relating to fishing regulations and coastal management

Study Area- The Konkan region of Maharashtra forms an important coastal belt along the eastern margin of the Arabian Sea. This narrow strip of land lies between the Arabian Sea to the west and the Western Ghats to the east. The unique geographical location and marine environment of Konkan make it an ideal study area for understanding the relationship between ocean space and fishery occupation.

The Konkan coast stretches for about 720 kilometres and includes important coastal districts such as Raigad district, Ratnagiri district, and Sindhudurg district. These districts are known for their active marine fisheries and strong dependence on coastal resources. The coastline is irregular and indented, with numerous creeks, estuaries, and natural harbors that provide suitable conditions for fishing activities.

The physical features of the ocean space in Konkan greatly influence fishery occupation. The Arabian Sea along this coast is rich in marine biodiversity due to nutrient upwelling during the monsoon season. The continental shelf, though relatively narrow, supports a variety of pelagic and demurral fish species such as pomfret, mackerel, sardines, and prawns. These species form the economic base of the fishing industry in the region.

Climate also plays a significant role in shaping fishing activities. Konkan experiences heavy rainfall during the southwest monsoon, resulting in rough sea conditions. During this period, fishing operations are restricted, and seasonal fishing bans are imposed to protect breeding fish. As a result, fishing employment is highly seasonal, with peak activity occurring after the monsoon when sea conditions are calm and fish availability increases.

The study area is inhabited by traditional fishing communities, particularly the Koli fisher folk, who have depended on marine resources for generations. Fishing occupations in the region include traditional small-scale fishing near the shore, mechanized trawling in deeper waters, fish processing, drying, marketing, and boat repair. Women play an important role in post-harvest activities such as sorting, drying, and selling fish in local markets.

However, the ocean space of Konkan is also facing environmental challenges. Overfishing, coastal pollution, habitat degradation, and the impacts of climate change have affected fish stocks and income levels. Infrastructure development along the coast has altered marine ecosystems in certain areas. These changes have influenced occupational patterns, leading some fishing households to diversify into tourism, small businesses, or migration to urban centres.



Results and Discussion

Physical Ocean Space and Fish Availability

Marine fishery productivity in Konkan is driven by biological processes such as plankton availability and nutrient upwelling, which determine seasonal fish distributions. The continental shelf and coastal features, including creeks and estuaries, provide nursery grounds for juvenile fish and small-scale fisheries.

These oceanic features enable a diverse catch including pelagic and demersal species crucial for local markets and subsistence. However, variability in ocean space due to climate events reduces fishing days and limits catch predictability, undermining occupational stability.

Occupational Patterns and Technology

Fishing occupations in Konkan can be broadly categorized:

- **Traditional small-scale fishers**, using non-mechanized boats and artisanal gear, operate within near shore waters.
- **Mechanized trawlers and motorized vessels** access deeper waters, often resulting in higher yields but also increased costs and competition.

Mechanization has altered occupational dynamics, benefitting some while marginalizing traditional fishers due to capital and regulatory barriers.

Environmental and Policy Impacts

Reports from fishing communities reveal that environmental changes and infrastructure development (e.g., port expansions) have altered currents and habitat conditions, reducing fish availability in traditional zones and diminishing catch for small-scale fishers.

Regulatory policies—such as bans on certain fishing methods aim to protect resources but can also limit access to ocean space for some occupational groups, affecting incomes and livelihood security.

Socio-economic Consequences

Declining catches and seasonal fluctuations force many households to seek alternative occupations, including migration to urban centres for wage labour. This shift influences gender roles, with women increasingly engaging in post-harvest systems or supplementary income activities due to reduced fishing yields.

Conclusion

Ocean space significantly shapes the occupational structure of fisheries in Konkan, Maharashtra. Ecological productivity, environmental variability, and spatial distribution of marine resources determine access to catch and economic outcomes for fisher folk. While marine fisheries remain a cornerstone of coastal employment, pressures from climate change, policy restrictions, and technological shifts drive occupational diversification and socioeconomic stress among traditional communities.

Sustainable management of ocean space through adaptive fisheries policies, community-based resource planning, and livelihood diversification is essential to support resilient employment patterns and secure the future of coastal fisheries in Konkan.

Acknowledgment

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to all those who contributed to the successful completion of this project titled **"Ocean Space Impact on Fishery Occupation in Konkan, Maharashtra."**

I am deeply thankful to my guide, teachers, and mentors for their valuable guidance, encouragement, and continuous support throughout this study. Their knowledge and suggestions helped me understand the relationship between oceanic conditions and the livelihoods of fishing communities in the Konkan region.

I would also like to acknowledge the contributions of researchers, environmental scientists, fisheries experts, and government agencies whose reports, publications, and data provided essential information for this project. Their work greatly enhanced my understanding of marine ecosystems, coastal resources, and the socioeconomic importance of fisheries in Maharashtra.

My sincere thanks go to the fishing communities of Konkan, whose traditional knowledge and experiences have contributed significantly to the understanding of marine resources and fishing practices in the region.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References

1. Marine fisheries contribute significantly to Maharashtra's economy and livelihoods, with over 5 lakh fishers directly engaged and many more in allied sectors.
2. Maharashtra's marine fishery potential and spatial distribution along its 720 km coast are documented in official assessments.
3. Biodiversity studies indicate rich marine life in intertidal zones, important for fishery occupations.
4. Environmental pressures like climate change and reduced phytoplankton populations impact marine fish catches.
5. Fishermen in Konkan report declining profitability and occupational shifts due to environmental and infrastructural changes.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Scope of Agricultural Development in Dhule District Special Case Study of Baripada Village, Maharashtra

Dr. Priyanka D. Nikumbh.
Associate Professor in Geography,s. Zulal Bhilajirao Patil College, Deopur, Dhule (M.S., India) (Affiliated to North Maharashtra University, Jalgaon)

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030425

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 110-112
April 2026

Submitted: 07 Mar. 2026
Revised: 14 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 15 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Dr. Priyanka D. Nikumbh. Associate Professor in Geography,s. Zulal Bhilajirao Patil College, Deopur, Dhule (M.S., India) (Affiliated to North Maharashtra University, Jalgaon)
Email: pdnikumbh@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21233774

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21233774

Creative Commons

Abstract

Baripada is a tiny tribal village belong to kudashi revenue circle of Sakri tahsil. It is situated at foothill zone of offshoot of Sahyadri i.e. Dhanora hills. Topographically the entire village area is traversed by number small streams and nalas. It is well linked with nearby tribal villages, tahsil and district places. However, during rainy season sometimes tribal people faces the problem of connectivity to surrounding area. This village is 97 km. far away from district headquarters and 40 km. away from tahsil headquarters. Administratively, Baripada belongs to group grampanchayat of Manjari village. It is surrounded by Baglan taluka towards south, Navapur taluka towards west, Nandurbar taluka towards North, Uchchhal taluka of Gujrath state towards west. The agriculture is the basic primary economic activity in which near about entire population is engaged in this village. This tiny village is agriculturally well developed due to sincere efforts of villagers in respect of land and water conservation, forest protection, maintaining soil fertility and productivity, perennial source of irrigation Baripada village in Dhule district, Maharashtra presents an impressive example of community Based conservation. The community's efforts not only cleared the way for other development activities, but also won accolades at national and international levels.

Key Worlds*: Agricultural Development*

Introduction:

Baripada is a tiny tribal village belong to kudashi revenue circle of Sakri tahsil. It is situated at foothill zone of offshoot of Sahyadri i.e. Dhanora hills. Topographically the entire village area is traversed by number small streams and nalas. It is located at 20°53'42" N. latitude and 73°59'02" E longitude. It lies at an altitude of 640.13 meters from mean sea level. It is well linked with nearby tribal villages, tahsil and district places. However, during rainy season sometimes tribal people faces the problem of connectivity to surrounding area. This village is 97 km. far away from district headquarters and 40 km. away from tahsil headquarters. Administratively, Baripada belongs to group grampanchayat of Manjari village. It is surrounded by Baglan taluka towards south, Navapur taluka towards west, Nandurbar taluka towards North, Uchchhal taluka of Gujrath state towards west.

The total geographical area of this tribal village is only 939 hectares. As per 2011 census, the total population was 744 resided in 108 households. Out of total population, 359 were males and 385 were females, it indicates high sex-ratio It is interesting to note that all people are belong to scheduled tribe category in this village and they are 100% literate. The primary school is running by the Zilha Parishad.

Water conservation

Watershed development programmed is implemented properly by the villagers. In this tiny village 13 small tanks and 03 percolation tanks have been constructed. About 485 small check dams have been built in forested area. The villagers have also dug 5 km. long and one-meter deep canal for recharging ground water level. The entire work was done through collective efforts of villagers. i.e. Shramadhan. Due to these water conservation activities carried out by villager's active participation and also with the help of Government, the ground water level has been increased up to 20 to 50 feet. As a result, surface water and ground water are available throughout the year now ultimately, land under irrigated crops has been increased substantially. The agricultural productivity is surprisingly improved in village.

Forest conservation

Mr. Chaitram Pawar an educated youth from Baripada a tiny tribal village, felt the need to do something about the situation in his village. After completing his post-graduation in commerce, he decided to stay at Baripada and work for the upliftment of the villagers in a practical way. Under the guidance of local NGO-Vanvasi Kalyan Ashram he had organized villagers, discussed with them how to solve the problems they had been facing recently and near future and now the village should be made sustainable and progressive.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)

This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:

Nikumbh., P. D. (2026). Scope of Agricultural Development in Dhule District Special Case Study of Baripada Village, Maharashtra. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 110–112. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21233774

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Thus, the foundation was laid through this direction. Mr. Gajanan Pathak, associated with Vanvasi Kayan Ashram extended his support. Subsequently the Forest Department also come forward to share its part (role). Later on, many government and non-government agencies supported the villagers to conserve forest, water and also agricultural development and other infrastructural facilities.

The first activity had been made to stop deforestation. Mr. Chaitram Pawar convinced the villagers if deforestation continued, their access to fire wood, fruits and forest products would be cut off within a few years, and hence, under the guidance of Mr. Chaitram Pawar, a local 'Forest Protection Committee' (FPC) was set up on May 23, 1993 for the protection and Conservation of forest of the village Baripada. The members of this committee were temporary. Each family had a chance to participate in the committee in rotation. Thus, all the families in the village were involved in the entire work of this committee. Some rules and regulations were formed by this committee. Such as, punishments were given to those who were involving in cutting trees and those, who took steps for protection, were rewarded publically. It was also decided that nobody from the village or outside the village would be allowed to enter in the forest area with a bullock cart for any purpose. Two elderly persons would work as watchmen and report to FPC. It was decided that each family would contribute to generate the funds required to pay the watchmen.

About 50 acres of the forest land was earmarked for grazing for cattle and goats. In 1998, the forest department has extended its Joint Forest Department has extended its Joint Forest Management (JKM) to the village Baripada. The Forest Department acknowledged the intensive efforts of villagers to save the forest and their initiative. The forest department rewarded the village Rs. One lakh. Illegal extraction of forest resources by the villagers has completely been stopped. Thus, a large contiguous patch of dense forest is recently developed.

Landuse Pattern

The landuse of village Baripada is determined by topography, soils, the amount of rainfall, natural vegetation cover and other socio-economic determinants. From the table reveals that the total geographical area occupied by the village is about 939 hectares. Out of this, about one-half area (i.e.51.33%) covered by forest, particularly deciduous forest. Teak, Devakhumba, Palas, Pangara, Ain Kumbha, Mahua, Neem, Karwand etc. are found just morethan two-fifth land (i.e.41.75%) is devoted to cultivation of different crops while 30 hectares i.e. 3.19% area is occupied by pasture, car reserved for grazing necessary for grazing of cattles and goats. Barren and uncultivated land is converted into waterbodies, occupied nine hectares (i.e. 0.96%) whereas culturable waste land was about 26 hectares i.e.2.77%. The water storage tanks and percolation tanks were built by the villagers through 'Shramadan'. Due to collective and sincere efforts dence by the villager's thick forest cover is observed. Managing nature through collective action in state owned forest is really a tough task.

The traditional crops namely, Jowar, Maize, Nachani, Warai, Groundnut, Tur and improved varieties of crops like paddy, Potatoes, Strobery Fruits, Flowers and Vegetables are being cultivated by the villagers. Due to favourable climatic edaphic conditions, in this village, paddy cultivation is common practice observed.

History of Village Development

Before 1990s, the village Baripada had faced scarcity of firewood, food and water. It was due to over exploitation of natural resources, particularly, forest. Villagers noticed that the hills near the village, which had always been green, was turning into barren and dry. The supply of fuel wood had become irregular. One third of 35 village well had been dried. Due to absence of other means of livelihood the village women had turned to liquor production as a secondary source of income. Consequently, drinking of liquor led to adverse socio-effects on the villager's life. Due to unemployment, seasonal outmigration of villagers was become common phenomenon in this village. The most of the people were compelled to live life below the poverty line.

Mr. Chaitram Pawar an educated youth belongs to this village felt the need to do something for the upliftment of his native community. After completing his post-graduation in commerce, he decided to stay at Baripada. Different basic socio-economic activities were being carried out under his guidance and participation of villagers. Recently the village Baripada has become sustainable village. Thus, Baripada has evolved as a role model for sustainable development.

The work that began with the conservation of forest at Baripada has now extended at large. The sustainable development has not only improved the scenario of village but also the entire life of people. They live the dignified life now.

Availability of agricultural facilities

Baripada is a tiny tribal village situated in the foothill zone of the Sahyadrian offshoot. It is seven km. away from large size tribal village where the most of the agricultural inputs and services are available. Only Agricultural Extension workers are being visited frequently to this village and they extend their services to the tribal farmers of this village. Other agricultural facilities are procured either from Kundashi or from Pimpalner and Sakri. During field survey it is seen that the farmers of this village are not tended use chemical fertilizers pesticides and hybrid seeds. They insist on using only organic fertilizers in their fields as rich bovine population is available in each farmer's family. The veterinary dispensary is located at village Manjari two km. away from Baripada. This centre has been rendering its services to surrounding tribal villagers, located its jurisdiction. The market facility, Bank and other facilities are available at kundashi. It is interesting to note that Baripada is agriculturally well-developed sustainable village, even though it has lack of agricultural facilities.

Baripada village in Dhule district, Maharashtra presents an impressive example of community Based conservation. The community's efforts not only cleared the way far other development activities, but also won accolades at national and international levels.

Agricultural implements

The farmers belong to this village, use traditional as well as modern implements and tools for different agricultural operations.

Working force

As per 2011 census, the total population of this village was 744, living in 108 families. It is also seen that number of females are greater than males. All males and females are working in their fields, cultivating varieties of crops. Even though school going children help the parents in the main occupation of the people in which near about entire population are engaged. And hence, the work participation rate is very high in this village.

Problems of agricultural development

The agriculture is the basic primary economic activity in which near about entire population is engaged in this village. This tiny village is agriculturally well developed due to sincere efforts of villagers in respect of land and water conservation, forest protection, maintaining soil fertility and productivity, perennial source of irrigation etc. during field survey; it is found that the farmers do not

have natural as well as technological problems. Only they face some economic problems concerned with road transport particularly during rainy season. Secondly lack of storage facility of agricultural produce. The farmers of Baripada village store agricultural produce in their residential houses. Thirdly, they do not fetch the expected prices of their agricultural produce. They often obtain the lower prices than minimum support price declared by the government for their agricultural produce. Therefore, farmers of this village, sale their agricultural produce either in the local market, at kudashi pimpalner or Sakri and other market places. Fourthly, electrical load shading during day time is another problem being faced by the farmers. To overcome this problem, eleven solar pumps for agricultural use and two solar pumps for the purpose of drinking water are used.

An ideal model for sustainable development

The process of development in tribal areas has been studied by researchers from different fields such as geography, sociology, Anthropology, Economics and planning. The geographer's perspective is to view development issues from the environmental and spatial area. Naik, R.K. (2006), has studied sustainable development strategy for selected tribal areas in the Western Ghats of Maharashtra with special reference to Thane and Raigad district. Mishra, R.R. (2017) has studied sustainable development of the tribal region in Nasik district, Maharashtra. He has suggested 'Action Plan' for sustainable development villages in the tribal region of Nashik district. With the help of Action plan a model is designed for sustainability of the region. In this model he has considered fivefold programmer concerned with Jungle (forest) Jan (Population), Jamin (Land), Jal (water) and Janawar (Animal) for sustainable development of tribal villages.

During field survey it is seen that under the strong leadership of Chaitram pawar considering the above fivefold programme, the Baripada village has been evolved as an ideal model for sustainable development in the tribal region.

While attaining the goal of self- sufficiency and sustainability, the active participation and dedicated efforts of villagers are noteworthy. They have played a vital role in this context. Under the leadership and guidance of social worker, Mr. Chaitram Pawar, villagers have been working towards the all-round development. It is an integrated process. The programmers concerned with the conservation of natural as well as human resources are carried out by the villagers. The forest soils and water conservation activities are prioritized by the villagers along with Government and Non-Government organizations. As results, ground water table increased and perennial source of irrigation is available for all all farmers of Baripada village. Ultimately agricultural development takes place. The environmental conditions are favorable for paddy cultivation and hence good quality varieties of rice namely, Indraini, Sukwel, Khushbu are grown by the Farmers.

They have also been conserving medicinal plants and maintaining bio-diversity in the village area.

Human Resource Development activities are also being carried out in the village. The first step was taken against alcohol addiction. Good quality primary education night school is being provided in school for illiterate adults, are being facilited adults. To avoid expenditure on marriage ceremony, people in the village organize marriage ceremony together. Even festivals are being celebrated together. For financial empowerment of the people 'self-help groups' are constituted which proved to be highly beneficial. At present five self-help groups are involved in rice marketing. Life of Van-Bhaji Compition is organize of the people every year from the last fifteen years. The number of dignitaries and tourist are especially the veggies, increasing every year to test the food having healing properties, mention in our Ayurveda. Life of the people is now drastically changed. They live dignified life.

Conclusion

For agricultural development group-agriculture is also practiced. Solar pumps scheme is implemented through Vanvasi Kalyan Ashram and Minakshi Mehta Welfare Foundation, Mumbai. Through this scheme collective water management is successfully done. To overcome the electric load shading during the day time, the agricultural solar pumps are being used for irrigation. In such a way, Five-fold programme concerned with Jungle, Jamin, Jal,Jan, Janawar are carried out for obtaining sustainability of Baripada village. Recently, the Baripada village is emerged as an ideal model for sustainable development in the study area.

Acknowledgment

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to all those who have contributed to the successful completion of this project titled **"Scope of Agricultural Development in Dhule District: A Special Case Study of Baripada Village, Maharashtra."**

I am deeply thankful to my project guide, teachers, and faculty members for their valuable guidance, encouragement, and constructive suggestions throughout the course of this study. Their support and expertise helped me gain a deeper understanding of the agricultural development prospects and challenges faced by rural communities in Dhule District.

I would also like to express my gratitude to the farmers and residents of Baripada Village for sharing their experiences, knowledge, and valuable information. Their cooperation and insights were essential for understanding the local agricultural practices, resources, and development opportunities.

My sincere thanks go to the government departments, agricultural institutions, researchers, and authors whose reports, publications, and statistical data provided important references for this study.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References:

1. Census of India. (2011). Primary Census Abstract: Maharashtra.
2. Naik, R. K. (2006). Sustainable development strategies in tribal areas of the Western Ghats.
3. Mishra, R. R. (2017). Sustainable development of tribal regions in Maharashtra.
4. Field Survey Data (Baripada Village).

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Seven Million Negotiations: Spatial Anarchy and Unwritten Order aboard Mumbai Local Trains

Hadley Quadros
Department of Sociology
St. Andrew's College of Arts, Science and Commerce

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030426

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 113-116
April 2026

Submitted: 07 Mar. 2026
Revised: 14 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 15 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Hadley Quadros
Department of Sociology
St. Andrew's College of Arts, Science and Commerce
Email:
hadleyquadros57@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21233947

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21233947

Abstract

Mumbai's suburban railway network, ferrying over seven million commuters daily constitutes one of the world's densest sites of public spatial negotiation. This paper examines the paradox of spatial anarchy and unwritten order that governs commuter behavior within local train compartments, drawing on ethnographic fieldwork involving over 300 respondents across diverse routes, time periods, and demographic groups. Rooted in Lefebvre's theory of lived space, de Certeau's conceptualization of everyday tactics, and Goffman's micro-sociology of interaction, the study maps informal spatial governance mechanisms, including seat hierarchies, territorial marking, vendor navigation protocols, and the politicization of shared space. Findings reveal that the daily commute has fundamentally reconfigured commuters' spatial subjectivity, producing a self-regulating spatial order, that challenges conventional frameworks of public space management. The paper argues that the Mumbai local train compartment operates as a microcosm of urban spatial politics, with significant implications for spatial theory and urban planning.

Keywords: *spatial anarchy, informal governance, Mumbai local trains, lived space, commuter culture, spatial politics*

Introduction

Every morning, well before dawn breaks over the Arabian Sea, the suburban rail network of Mumbai begins its extraordinary daily labor. Trains surge through the city's arteries, carrying millions of commuters who press together in compartments designed for far fewer bodies. To the uninitiated observer, the scene appears to be one of pure, ungoverned chaos bodies wedged against one another, luggage occupying impossible angles, passengers hanging from doorways at alarming speed. Yet to those who ride these trains daily, a different reality is legible: one of sophisticated, self-authored spatial order.

This paper investigates the contradiction at the heart of Mumbai's local train commute the coexistence of apparent spatial anarchy and a remarkably stable, collectively maintained unwritten order. It asks: how do seven million daily commuters, in the absence of formal spatial authority, negotiate, claim, and regulate shared space? What does this informal spatial governance reveal about the relationship between space, identity, power and urban culture in contemporary India?

Mumbai's local trains constitute one of the world's most extreme sites of everyday spatial politics. With carrying capacity routinely exceeded by several multiples, they compress into a few square feet the dynamics of class, gender, caste, and cultural affiliation that structure urban life more broadly. Drawing on ethnographic fieldwork with over 300 respondents, this paper maps the informal spatial grammar that emerges within overcrowded compartments and theorizes its implications for spatial studies, urban sociology, and public policy.

Review of Literature

Henri Lefebvre's foundational trialectic of space conceived space (planned by institutions), perceived space (experienced through practice), and lived space (inhabited through imagination and meaning) provides the primary theoretical framework for this inquiry (Lefebvre, 1991). In Mumbai's local trains, the conceived space of the railway authority structured by timetables and official regulations, is radically overwritten by the lived space of the commuter. It is this gap between institutional design and inhabited practice that constitutes the site of this research.

Michel de Certeau's distinction between strategies and tactics offers a complementary analytical lens (de Certeau, 1984). While strategies are the spatial operations of institutions with power, tactics are the improvisational maneuvers of ordinary people navigating systems not of their own design.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:
Hadley Quadros. (2026). Seven Million Negotiations: Spatial Anarchy and Unwritten Order aboard Mumbai Local Trains. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 113–116. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21233947

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Erving Goffman's micro-sociology of everyday interaction particularly civil inattention, interaction rituals, and co-presence management further illuminates the face-to-face spatial dynamics of the compartment (Goffman, 1959, 1963). Edward Hall's theory of proxemics, though requiring radical revision for the Mumbai context, offers a useful baseline against which the train's collapsed spatial norms can be measured (Hall, 1966).

Scholars of Indian urbanism have increasingly attended to public space politics. Appadurai's work on spatial imagination among Mumbai's poor highlights how marginalized communities construct spatial claims under conditions of scarcity (Appadurai, 2000), while Prakash's volume situates urban infrastructure within histories of colonial and postcolonial aspiration (Prakash, 2010). Bharucha's ethnographic work on suburban commuter culture offers rich phenomenological description, though without an explicit spatial theory framework (Bharucha, 2013). The concept of spatial anarchy deployed here draws on anarchist geography's proposition that ordered social life can emerge without centralized authority (Kropotkin, 1902; Springer, 2012) a proposition the Mumbai train compartment, compellingly demonstrates.

Research Methodology

This study adopts a qualitative ethnographic methodology, combining sustained participant observation with semi-structured interviews. Ethnography was selected because the research object the lived experience of spatial negotiation is not reducible to quantitative measurement and demands that the researcher inhabit the field over time attending to the texture of everyday practice.

Fieldwork was conducted across three primary suburban rail corridors: the Western Line (Churchgate to Virar), the Central Line (CST to Kasara/Khopoli), and the Harbour Line (CST to Panvel), capturing variation in commute direction, socioeconomic demographics, and temporal rhythms across morning peak (7:00–10:00 AM), afternoon off-peak (12:00–3:00 PM), and evening peak hours (5:00–9:00 PM). Over 300 respondents were engaged through purposive and snowball sampling, drawn from diverse demographic positions including daily wage workers, office employees, students, vendors, women commuters in ladies' compartments, and first-class passengers.

Semi-structured interviews explored daily spatial routines, unwritten compartment rules, experiences of spatial conflict, and perceptions of change in commuter culture. The researcher commuted regularly across studied routes, recording field notes immediately after each journey. Reflexivity regarding the researcher's positionality was maintained throughout. Thematic analysis was applied iteratively to transcripts and field notes, with member checking conducted for interpretive verification. All respondent data has been anonymized. The study does not claim statistical generalizability but aims for theoretical transferability the articulation of frameworks that illuminate spatial dynamics beyond this specific context.

Findings

1 The Architecture of Unwritten Rules

The most striking finding of this research is the existence of a dense, remarkably stable architecture of unwritten spatial rules governing commuter behavior with a consistency that formal regulations rarely achieve. These rules are not codified anywhere; they are transmitted through social observation, imitation, and occasional correction, constituting what might be termed a commuter spatial habitus a set of durable, transposable spatial dispositions acquired through repeated practice and enforced through collective social pressure.

The window seat functions as the compartment's primary spatial currency. Respondents described an elaborate, universally understood protocol: the commuter boarding at the originating station holds primary claim; mid-route boarders may claim a vacant window seat only if it is genuinely unoccupied; seats vacated at intermediate stations are subject to an informal queuing logic in which physical proximity at the moment of vacation determines precedence. These rules are not posted anywhere they are simply known. Their violation reliably produces social sanction ranging from disapproving silence to direct verbal challenge.

Object-based territorial marking operates in parallel with seat hierarchies. A folded newspaper, a bag placed on the adjacent seat, or a water bottle positioned on the window ledge functions as a spatial claim universally recognized and generally respected. Respondents described these markers as carrying near-absolute authority during off-peak conditions, with their efficacy diminishing proportionally as crowding intensifies a negotiated spatial economy in which territorial claims are implicitly calibrated to prevailing conditions of scarcity. Vendor navigation through packed compartments constitutes another remarkable spatial achievement: vendors move through seemingly impassable crowds with fluid efficiency, operating within an informal spatial protocol of mutual yielding, that commuters extend without explicit communication.

2 Politicization of Space

The train compartment is not a politically neutral space. Fieldwork revealed that spatial practices are deeply inflected by the social hierarchies operative in the city outside hierarchies of class, gender, caste, and cultural identity while simultaneously producing their own spatial politics distinct from those of the street or the workplace.

Class operates spatially through the formal distinction between first-class and second-class compartments, but also, more subtly, within second-class compartments through the differential possession of spatial knowledge and confidence. Long-term commuters respondents who had traveled the same route for five or more years displayed markedly greater spatial authority than recent arrivals or occasional travelers. This spatial authority was not merely practical; it was social, constituting a form of what Bourdieu might term spatial capital accumulated knowledge of the field that confers advantage within it (Bourdieu, 1984). Gender produces the compartment's most formally institutionalized spatial division: the ladies' compartment. Women respondents described it as a site of solidarity, mutual protection and community a space where the patriarchal pressures of the city outside are partially suspended while simultaneously noting that its boundaries require active collective defense, since formal railway enforcement is rarely available or effective.

Caste and religious identity surfaced in subtler but observable spatial patterns. While open caste-based spatial segregation was not documented, several respondents described the formation of informal community clusters groups of commuters from the same neighborhood,

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

workplace, or social network who reliably occupy adjacent spaces, day after day, reproducing social proximities within the physical space of the train. These clusters constitute micro-geographies of social affiliation embedded within the broader spatial order of the compartment.

3 Transformation of Spatial Subjectivity

Perhaps the most theoretically generative finding concerns the transformative effect of the daily commute on commuters' spatial subjectivity their understanding of themselves as spatial actors and their relationship to shared public space more broadly. Long-term respondents consistently described a process of spatial education: a gradual acquisition, over months and years, of a spatial language that had initially been opaque. Newcomers to the system reported feelings of disorientation, vulnerability, and spatial incompetence. Veterans described a qualitatively different experience spatial mastery, the fluid reading of compartment dynamics, confident claim-making and a sense of membership in a recognizable spatial community despite the daily turnover of individual bodies.

This spatial education carries material consequences beyond the train itself. Respondents described transferring train-acquired spatial skills the ability to navigate dense crowds, assert spatial claims without verbal confrontation, and read the spatial intentions of strangers to other contexts of urban life: busy markets, crowded footpaths, and public events. The train, on this reading, functions as a spatial school producing a distinctively Mumbai-inflected urban spatial competence. Respondents also described the emergence of durable commuter communities: social bonds generated through the repeated shared occupation of the same space over time. The train compartment, for many long-term commuters, is not merely a transit vehicle but a social space of primary significance a place where friendships are formed and support networks maintained. The recent proliferation of smartphones has added new spatial negotiations around headphone volume, phone screen visibility, and device charging, without dismantling the underlying spatial grammar established over decades of collective practice.

Discussion

Three theoretical arguments emerge from the findings. First, the Mumbai local train compartment constitutes a site of vernacular spatial governance a system of spatial order produced and maintained entirely by the community of users, without formal institutional authority. This governance is not simply the absence of planning; it is a positive social achievement requiring continuous collective labor of observation, imitation and enforcement. Its effectiveness challenges urban planning frameworks that locate spatial order exclusively in institutional design, suggesting that informal governance mechanisms deserve far greater theoretical and policy recognition.

Second, this informal governance is not politically innocent. The unwritten rules reproduce social hierarchies privileging spatial experience (which correlates with residential stability and class), institutionalizing gender-based spatial division, and producing community boundaries along lines of social affiliation. Yet the shared experience of crowding simultaneously generates countervailing dynamics of solidarity and mutual aid, complicating any simple reading of the compartment as a site of pure social reproduction.

Third, the train's transformative effect on spatial subjectivity positions it as a significant institution of urban socialization one that produces not only spatial competence but spatial identity. The Mumbai commuter becomes, through years of daily negotiation, a particular kind of spatial subject equipped with skills and affiliations specific to this infrastructural context. Urban infrastructure, this suggests, is not merely a technical system for moving people but a social institution that actively shapes the subjects it carries.

Conclusion

This paper has argued that Mumbai's local train compartment constitutes a remarkable site of informal spatial governance, demonstrating the capacity of urban communities to produce and contest spatial order under conditions of extreme density. The concept of spatial anarchy, deployed analytically, captures the self-organized yet deeply ordered character of this governance maintained not through explicit coordination but through the gradual sedimentation of practice into habitus.

The implications are multiple. For spatial theory, the findings suggest frameworks that recognize the productive capacity of informal governance rather than treating it as evidence of institutional failure. For urban policy they argue for transit interventions designed with commuter spatial logics rather than against them. For the sociology of infrastructure, they position the train as a space that actively produces the social subjects it transports.

Future research might pursue comparative ethnographic work across global transit systems, longitudinal analysis of commuter spatial culture in relation to technological change, and feminist and postcolonial analyses of the political dimensions explored here. The seven million daily negotiations aboard Mumbai's local trains are, in the end, not merely a logistical achievement they are a social and political one, a daily demonstration that urban communities can author their own spatial orders with a sophistication, that official planning rarely matches.

Acknowledgment

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to all those who have supported and contributed to the successful completion of this project titled **"Seven Million Negotiations: Spatial Anarchy and Unwritten Order aboard Mumbai Local Trains."**

I am deeply thankful to my guide, teachers, and faculty members for their valuable guidance, encouragement, and constructive suggestions throughout this study. Their insights helped me explore the complex social dynamics, spatial interactions, and informal systems that shape everyday life within Mumbai's local train network.

I would also like to acknowledge the contributions of researchers, authors, urban planners, sociologists, and transportation experts whose books, articles, and studies provided important theoretical and practical perspectives for this project.

My special thanks go to the daily commuters of Mumbai local trains, whose experiences, observations, and adaptations to crowded urban spaces inspired the subject of this research. Their resilience and cooperation demonstrate the remarkable unwritten rules that enable one of the world's busiest suburban railway systems to function effectively.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References

1. Appadurai, A. (2000). Spectral housing and urban cleansing: Notes on millennial Mumbai. Public Culture, 12(3), 627–651. https://doi.org/10.1215/08992363-12-3-627
2. Bharucha, R. (2013). Mumbai, agora, and the politics of public space. Economic and Political Weekly, 48(18), 34–41.
3. Bourdieu, P. (1984). Distinction: A social critique of the judgement of taste (R. Nice, Trans.). Harvard University Press.
4. de Certeau, M. (1984). The practice of everyday life (S. Rendall, Trans.). University of California Press.
5. Goffman, E. (1959). The presentation of self in everyday life. Doubleday.
6. Goffman, E. (1963). Behavior in public places: Notes on the social organization of gatherings. Free Press.
7. Hall, E. T. (1966). The hidden dimension. Doubleday.
8. Kropotkin, P. (1902). Mutual aid: A factor of evolution. William Heinemann.
9. Lefebvre, H. (1991). The production of space (D. Nicholson-Smith, Trans.). Blackwell. (Original work published 1974)
10. Prakash, G. (Ed.). (2010). Mumbai fables. Princeton University Press.
11. Springer, S. (2012). Anarchism! What geography still ought to be. Antipode, 44(5), 1605–1624. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1467-8330.2012.01034.x

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Smart Tourism Planning through GIS and Geospatial Technologies

Panali Saner[1], Dr. Dattatraya Harpale[2]Dr. Smita Harane [3]
[1,2]H.P. T Arts & RYK Science College, Nashik Maharashtra.
[3]SPH Arts, Science and Commerce Mahila College, Malegaon Nashik Maharashtra.

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030427

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 117-120
April 2026

Submitted: 07 Mar. 2026
Revised: 14 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 15 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Panali Saner
H.P.T Arts & RYK Science College, Nashik Maharashtra.
Email: panalisp82@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21234016
DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21234016

Creative Commons

Abstract

Smart tourism planning represents a forward-looking strategy that leverages technology to foster sustainable and efficient destination development. This study examines the role of Geographic Information Systems (GIS) and geospatial technologies in advancing smart tourism planning, with a particular focus on regional destination development. By integrating diverse spatial datasets—including land use and land cover, transportation networks, tourist attractions, environmentally sensitive zones, infrastructure facilities, and demographic profiles—a comprehensive geospatial database is established. Within this GIS framework, multi-criteria decision analysis (MCDA) is employed to identify optimal zones for tourism expansion, ensuring minimal environmental impact and reduced resource conflicts. Remote sensing data and GPS-based field surveys further enhance the accuracy of mapping and validation of tourism resources. Spatial modeling techniques are applied to improve accessibility analysis, site suitability assessments, infrastructure planning, and disaster risk management across tourism regions. The findings underscore that geospatial technologies significantly strengthen decision-making processes, promote balanced regional growth, and align tourism development with principles of sustainability and smart governance. Ultimately, this research contributes to policy formulation by presenting a GIS-based decision support framework designed to assist planners, administrators, and stakeholders in achieving long-term, sustainable tourism outcomes.

Keywords: *Geographic Information System (GIS), Smart Tourism Planning, Geospatial Technologies, Site Suitability Analysis, Sustainable Regional Development*

Introduction

The rapid expansion of tourism, coupled with mounting pressure on natural and cultural assets, calls for innovative, technology-driven planning strategies. Smart tourism planning harnesses advanced digital tools, data analytics, and spatial technologies to strengthen destination management, enrich visitor experiences, and secure long-term sustainability. At the heart of this transformation lies Geographic Information Systems (GIS) and geospatial technologies, which provide precise mapping, spatial analysis, and evidence-based insights for decision-making. By integrating satellite imagery, GPS-based field surveys, and thematic spatial datasets, planners can evaluate tourism potential, infrastructure readiness, environmental sensitivity, and accessibility patterns. GIS enables multi-criteria evaluation, site suitability analysis, and risk assessment, ensuring balanced regional development. When spatial intelligence is embedded into policy formulation, it fosters efficient resource use, environmental stewardship, and inclusive economic growth. Ultimately, the application of GIS and geospatial technologies establishes a scientific framework for smart tourism planning—one that aligns sustainability with innovation, and conservation with development.

Significance of the study: This study underscores the transformative role of GIS and geospatial technologies in shifting tourism planning from traditional approaches to a smart, data-driven paradigm. By combining spatial analysis with principles of sustainable development, it establishes a scientific framework for identifying suitable tourism zones, optimizing infrastructure, and mitigating environmental impacts. The research strengthens evidence-based policy formulation and enhances the efficiency of decision-making for planners and administrators. Beyond technical improvements, it advances balanced regional development, promotes resource conservation, and elevates visitor management practices. In doing so, the study contributes to sustainable economic growth while reinforcing the foundations of smart governance in tourism planning.

Study Area

Jalgaon district, located in northern Maharashtra, has been selected as the study region for tourism development. Widely recognized as the "Banana City" or "Banana Capital of India,"

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:
Panali Saner, Dattatraya Harpale, & Smita Harane. (2026). Smart Tourism Planning through GIS and Geospatial Technologies. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 117–120. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21234016 .

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Jalgaon is also renowned for its exquisite gold jewellery, making it a notable tourist destination. Geographically, the district lies between 20°15′ and 21°15′ North latitudes and 74°55′ to 76°28′ East longitudes, with Jalgaon city situated at an elevation of about 225 meters above mean sea level. Part of the historic Khandesh region, Jalgaon spans a total area of 11,765 km² and comprises 15 tehsils, with its administrative headquarters at Jalgaon city. The district is bordered by Madhya Pradesh to the north, Buldhana to the east, Jalna and Aurangabad to the southeast and south, Nashik to the southwest, and Dhule to the west. Natural boundaries include the Satpura mountain ranges in the north and the Ajanta ranges in the south. The Tapi River dominates the region's drainage system, with tributaries such as the Girna, Bora, and Panjhra shaping its landscape. The Girna River, flowing through the western part of Jalgaon city, is a major tributary of the Tapi. Climatically, Jalgaon experiences diversity, with average annual rainfall of about 69 cm—85% of which occurs during the four monsoon months. Summers can be extremely hot, with temperatures reaching up to 50°C, while winters may drop to around 10°C. According to the 2011 Census, the district had a population of 4,229,917, reflecting its significance as both a cultural and economic hub in Maharashtra.

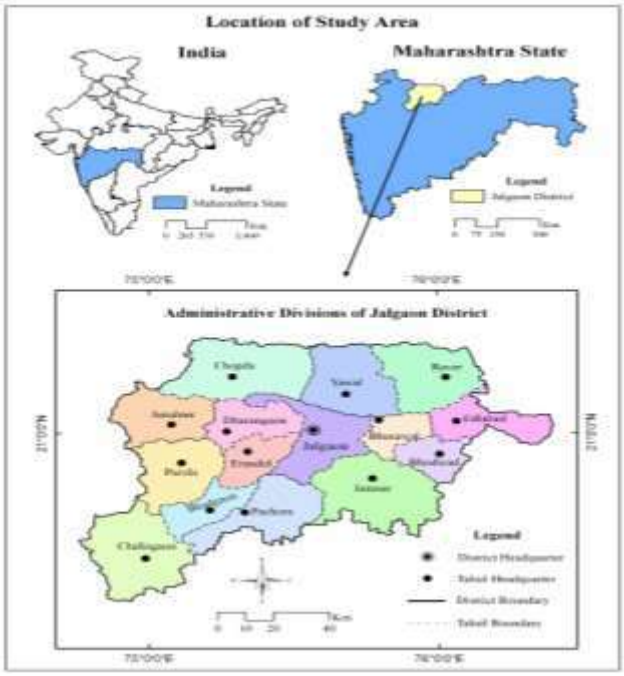


Fig. 1

Objectives of study

1. To establish a comprehensive geospatial database of tourism resources and infrastructure by leveraging GIS and remote sensing technologies.
2. To delineate and assess suitable zones for smart and sustainable tourism development through advanced spatial analysis and multi-criteria decision-making approaches.

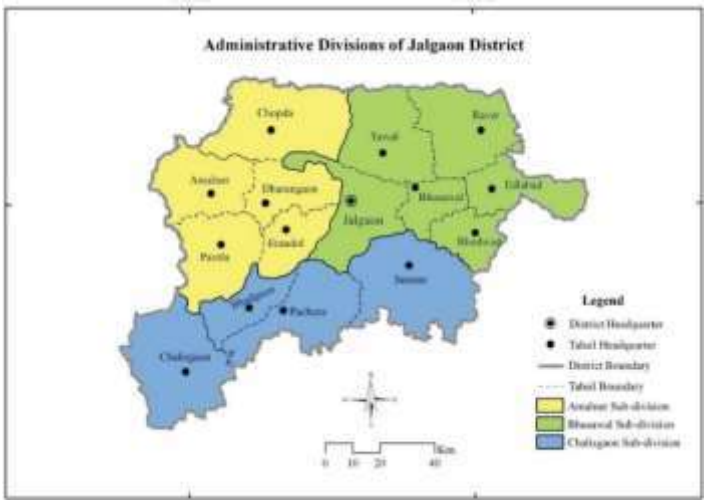


Fig. 2

Database and Methodology

The study integrates both primary and secondary spatial data sources within a GIS framework to support

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

smart tourism planning. Satellite imagery and remote sensing datasets are employed to generate land use/land cover maps and to identify key environmental features. Secondary data inputs include topographical maps, transportation networks, tourism resource inventories, and official government statistics. Primary data collection is conducted through GPS-based field surveys, which validate the precise location of tourist attractions and infrastructure facilities. All spatial datasets are georeferenced, digitized, and organized into thematic layers such as transport accessibility, environmental sensitivity, demographic distribution, and existing tourism infrastructure. A range of spatial analysis techniques—including buffer analysis, overlay analysis, and network analysis—are applied to evaluate tourism potential and infrastructure connectivity. To determine site suitability, a Multi-Criteria Decision Analysis (MCDA) is implemented using a weighted overlay method. The final outcome of this process is a comprehensive suitability map and a GIS-based decision support framework, designed to guide smart and sustainable tourism development in the region.

Tourist Information System Map

Jalgaon district, situated in north-western Maharashtra, is endowed with a rich tapestry of cultural, historical, and natural tourism resources that form the foundation of its tourist information system. The region offers a wide spectrum of attractions:

Religious and Spiritual Sites: Temples such as Shri Mangal Dev Temple (Amalner), Saint Muktabai Temple, and Shree Kshetra Padmalaya draw pilgrims and cultural tourists seeking spiritual enrichment.

Historic and Architectural Heritage: The Swinging Towers of Farkande and medieval temples like Mudhai Devi Temple, showcasing Hemadpanti architecture, highlight the district's architectural legacy.

Natural Attractions: The Unapdev hot water fountain and the scenic Satpuda foothills appeal to eco-tourists and nature enthusiasts. Mehrun Lake in Jalgaon city serves as a recreational hub with potential for further tourism development.

Extended Tourism Appeal: Nearby destinations such as the Yawal Wildlife Sanctuary and the UNESCO World Heritage Ajanta Caves (approximately 60 km from Jalgaon) broaden the district's reach into wildlife and heritage tourism markets.

Together, these diverse resources form a spatial database that supports the planning and promotion of sustainable tourism in Jalgaon. By integrating cultural heritage, natural landscapes, and recreational opportunities, the district positions itself as a multifaceted destination for travelers seeking spirituality, history, and nature.

Tourist Information System of Unapdev

Unapdev, located near Adavad village in Chopda taluka of Jalgaon district, is a distinctive natural and cultural tourism site nestled at the foothills of the Satpuda range. It is renowned for its perennial hot water spring, where warm water flows year-round from a cow-mouth-shaped rock formation—a feature deeply rooted in local folklore and the Ramayana legend. The site attracts visitors for its spiritual significance, its appeal as a picnic spot, and its reputed therapeutic benefits, particularly for skin ailments. With convenient road access, Unapdev holds strong potential for eco-tourism and wellness-focused promotion, making it an important component of Jalgaon's GIS-based tourism information system.

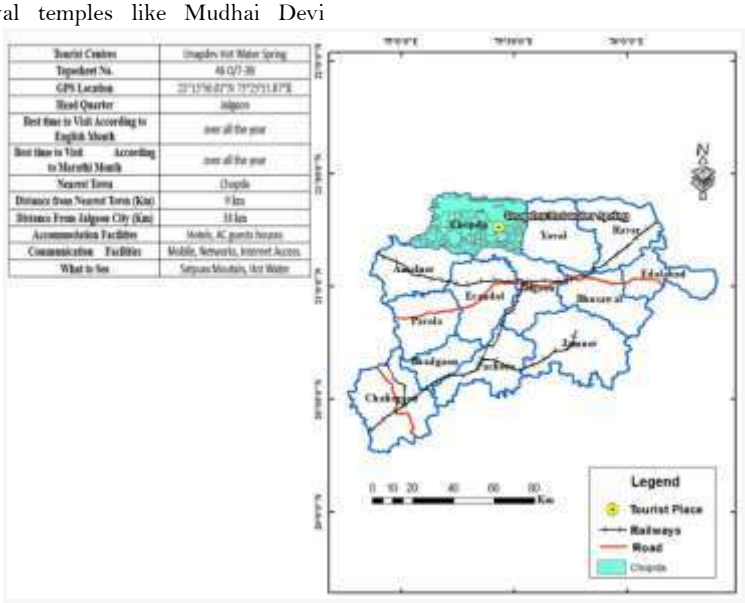


Fig. 3

Tourist Information System of Shri Mangal Dev Temple

The Shri Mangal Dev Temple in Amalner is one of Jalgaon district's rare and ancient Hindu shrines, celebrated for its unique spiritual significance. Dedicated to Mangal Dev, the deity associated with the planet Mars, the temple is believed to fulfill the wishes of devotees. It draws large numbers of pilgrims, especially on Tuesdays and during festivals, when special rituals and abhishek pujas are performed. Combining religious tourism with cultural heritage, the temple stands as a prominent attraction within Jalgaon's tourism information system. Well-connected by rail and road from Jalgaon and nearby cities, it serves as a key destination for pilgrims and visitors exploring the religious landscape of North Maharashtra.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

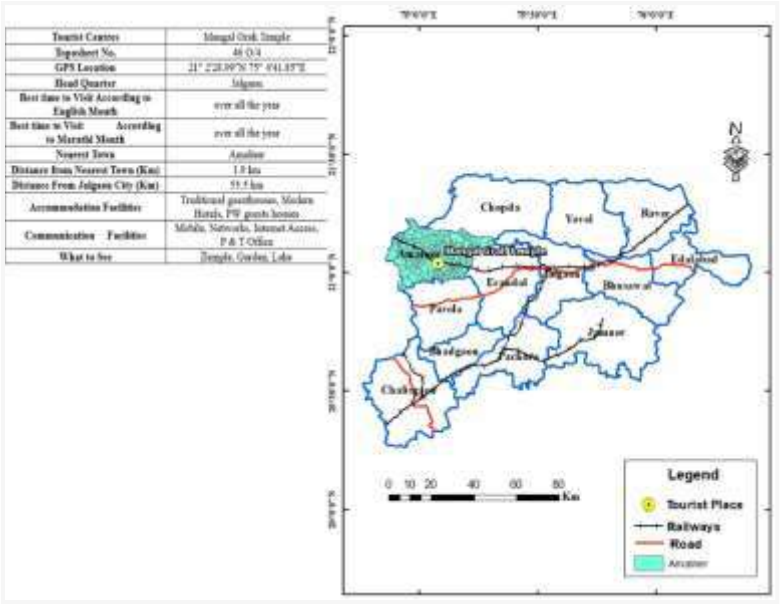


Fig. 4

Conclusion

tourism planning, powered by GIS and geospatial technologies, offers a scientific and sustainable pathway for destination development. The integration of spatial databases, remote sensing data, and field survey inputs enables precise mapping, resource evaluation, and infrastructure analysis. Through spatial tools such as overlay analysis, buffer analysis, and multi-criteria decision-making techniques, planners can identify suitable tourism zones while mitigating environmental risks and fostering balanced regional growth. The study emphasizes that GIS-based decision support systems enhance transparency, efficiency, and evidence-driven policy formulation. Moreover, geospatial technologies contribute to sustainable resource management, improved accessibility, disaster preparedness, and the advancement of smart governance practices. This approach not only strengthens tourism infrastructure planning but also ensures long-term environmental conservation and socio-economic progress. In essence, GIS-driven smart tourism planning provides a robust framework for achieving sustainable tourism objectives and promoting inclusive regional development in emerging destinations.

Acknowledgment: The authors extend their heartfelt gratitude to the S.P. Pune University, Pune and H.P.T Arts & RYK Science College, Research Centre Department of Geography Nashik Maharashtra for their support to published the resarch paper.

References:

1. Bahaire, T., & Elliott-White, M. (1999). The application of geographical information systems (GIS) in sustainable tourism planning: A review. Journal of Sustainable Tourism, 7(2), 159–174.
2. Malczewski, J. (2006). GIS-based multicriteria decision analysis: A survey of the literature. International Journal of Geographical Information Science, 20(7), 703–726.
3. UNWTO (2018). Tourism and the Sustainable Development Goals – Journey to 2030. Madrid: UNWTO.
4. ESRI (2020). GIS for Sustainable Tourism Planning. Redlands, CA: Environmental Systems Research Institute.
5. Good child, M. F. (2007). Citizens as sensors: The world of volunteered geography. Geo Journal, 69(4), 211–221.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Smart Village, Rural Tourism and Cultural Development: Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar District a Geographical Study

Dr. Sunil Khandebharad
Professor, & Head Dept. Of Geography
M.S.S. Arts College Tirthpuri Tq. Ghansawangi, Dist. Jalna

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030428

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 121-123
April 2026

Submitted: 07 Mar. 2026
Revised: 14 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 15 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Dr. Sunil Khandebharad
Professor, & Head Dept. Of Geography
M.S.S. Arts College Tirthpuri Tq. Ghansawangi, Dist. Jalna
Email: sunilkhandebharad1974@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI: 10.5281/zenodo.21234089

DOI Link: https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21234089

Abstract:

Rural development in India is undergoing a transformative phase with the integration of smart technologies, sustainable tourism models, and cultural economy frameworks. Sambhajinagar district (formerly Aurangabad) in Maharashtra represents a unique geographical region where rural transformation intersects with heritage tourism and cultural development. This research paper examines the spatial, socio-economic, and cultural dimensions of smart village initiatives, rural tourism potential, and cultural industries in Sambhaji Nagar district. Using a geographical perspective, the study analyzes physical features, resource distribution, demographic patterns, tourism clusters, and policy frameworks influencing rural transformation. The findings suggest that integrating smart infrastructure, agro-based tourism, and cultural heritage industries can create sustainable and inclusive rural growth. The study recommends region-specific planning, digital inclusion, eco-tourism development, and community participation as essential pillars for long-term development.

Keywords: *Smart Village, Rural Tourism, Cultural Industries, Sambhaji Nagar, Geographical Study, Sustainable Development*

Introduction:

Rural regions play a significant role in India's socio-economic framework. The concept of smart villages has emerged as a response to rural distress, migration, unemployment, and lack of infrastructure. Sambhajinagar district, located in the Marathwada region of Maharashtra, presents a diverse geographical landscape with historical heritage, agricultural economy, and cultural richness.

The district is globally recognized due to the UNESCO World Heritage Sites of Ajanta and Ellora caves. However, beyond urban centers, many villages still face developmental challenges. This study explores how smart village initiatives, rural tourism development, and cultural industries can be integrated to promote balanced regional development.

Study Area

The district of Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar now a part of the Maharashtra state is situated in upper Godavari basin and in the extreme north west of Marathwada. It lies in between the parallels of 19° 17'30" and 20° 40'10" North latitude and between the meridians of 74° 39'30" and 76° 40' east longitude. The district forms 3.28% of the total area of the state. Total Geographical area is 10100 sq k.ms out of 141.1 sq.km. is urban area and 99587 sq. km. is rural area (1.40% and 98.60% respectively.) A small area in the north and North West lying beyond the Satmala hills is actually situated in the Tapi basin. The northern portion lying between the satmala hills.The central hill ranges known as Jalna hills is an upland plateau the southern portion is comparatively low terminating at the banks of the Godavari. In general, the district slopes down towards the south and south east

Aim& Objectives

1 To study Smart Village, various Agro- tourist centers of the district Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar.

3 To study the develop Rural Tourism, Cultural Industries and Sustainable development.

2 Isolated and small Agro tourist places provide merge and limited tourist facilities where the Tourist spends few hours or their total journey time.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:
Sunil Khandebharad. (2026). Smart Village, Rural Tourism and Cultural Development: Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar District a Geographical Study. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 121–123. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21234089

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Methodology

In present research paper primary and secondary data is highly relied upon. Such data is collected from published and unpublished literature, Socio economic review, comes both from primary and secondary sources. The primary data is the row data collected through difference sources for which special questionnaires were designed and information collected through various offices. The data thus collected through primary and secondary source were processed and represented by statistical and cartographic technique Geographical analysis of spatial patterns. Review of census and socio-economic data, a descriptive and analytical approach has been used

Discussion:

Physical Features:

The district forms part of the Deccan Plateau with basaltic lava formations. The terrain is mostly semi-arid with moderate rainfall (600–750 mm annually). Major rivers include the Godavari and its tributaries such as the Shivna and Kham rivers.

Climate: The region experiences a tropical semi-arid climate with hot summers and moderate winters. Rainfall variability affects agricultural productivity.

Agriculture: Agriculture is the dominant occupation. Major crops include cotton, soybean, bajra, wheat, and pulses. Irrigation remains limited in several talukas, creating economic vulnerability.The geographical setting directly influences rural livelihood patterns and tourism potential.

Concept of Smart Villages in Rural Development: The smart village concept refers to rural areas that utilize digital technologies, renewable energy, e-governance, and innovative infrastructure to improve quality of life.In Chhatrapati Sambhaji Nagar district, smart village initiatives focus on:

Digital connectivity and broadband access, Solar street lighting, Water conservation through watershed management, Smart classrooms in Zilla Parishad schools, E-governance services, Women self-help groups (SHGs) and rural entrepreneurship, Geographically, smart village models are more effective in villages located near transport corridors and tourism routes.

Rural Tourism Potential in Sambhaji Nagar District: Rural tourism refers to tourism activities conducted in countryside areas, focusing on natural landscapes, agriculture, culture, and village life.

Heritage Tourism: The district houses globally significant sites such as:

Ajanta Caves, Ellora Caves, Daulatabad Fort, Bibi Ka Maqbara, These heritage sites create tourism spillover effects in surrounding villages.

Agro-Tourism: Villages near Khultabad and Paithan promote agro-tourism activities such as: Farm stays, Traditional food experiences, Bullock cart rides

Organic farming demonstrations

Religious Tourism: Paithan is associated with Sant Eknath and traditional spiritual tourism. This supports handicraft and local markets.Geographically, rural tourism clusters develop around heritage corridors and river basins.

Cultural Industries and Rural Economy: Cultural industries refer to economic activities based on traditional skills, art, and heritage.

Paithani Saree Industry: Paithan town is famous for Paithani silk sarees. The handloom sector provides employment to many rural artisans.

Folk Arts and Festivals: Traditional Lavani, Dhangari Gaja, and local festivals contribute to cultural identity.

Handicrafts and Stone Carving: Villages near Ellora practice stone carving inspired by cave architecture.Cultural industries strengthen rural income diversification and reduce migration.

7. Spatial Analysis of Development Patterns

Core Tourism Zone,Areas around Ajanta–Ellora corridor show higher infrastructure development, Peripheral Rural Areas, Interior talukas experience lower tourism exposure and limited smart infrastructure.

Connectivity Factor: Villages located near highways and railway lines show better adoption of smart initiatives. Geographical location plays a critical role in determining rural transformation outcomes.

Challenges in Rural Smart Development: Despite potential, several constraints exist, Digital divide and internet gaps, Water scarcity and drought vulnerability, Migration of youth Limited marketing of rural tourism, Over-commercialization risks in heritage zones Environmental sustainability remains a major concern.

Policy Recommendations: To strengthen smart village and rural tourism development in Sambhaji Nagar district, Expand rural broadband connectivity, Promote cluster-based agro-tourism models.

Develop GIS-based tourism mapping.

Provide subsidies for solar irrigation.

Strengthen SHG-based cultural enterprises.

Ensure eco-friendly tourism guidelines.

Encourage youth entrepreneurship programs.

Improve road connectivity in interior villages.

Integrated planning is necessary for balanced development.

Conclusion: Sambhajinagar district presents a unique geographical landscape where heritage, agriculture, and rural culture intersect. Smart village initiatives combined with rural tourism and cultural industries offer a sustainable development pathway. However, spatial disparities remain between tourism-rich corridors and interior rural regions.

A geographically informed development strategy emphasizing digital inclusion, sustainable resource management, and cultural preservation can transform rural settlements into resilient and economically vibrant communities. Future research should focus on micro-level village case studies and GIS-based spatial modeling to enhance policy effectiveness.

Acknowledgment

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to all those who have contributed to the successful completion of this project titled **"Smart Village, Rural Tourism and Cultural Development: Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar District – A Geographical Study."**

I am deeply thankful to my project guide, teachers, and faculty members for their valuable guidance, encouragement, and continuous support throughout this study. Their expertise and constructive suggestions helped me understand the geographical, social, and cultural dimensions of rural development and tourism.I would also like to express my gratitude to the residents, local authorities, and community leaders of the study area for their cooperation and for sharing valuable information related to village development, tourism activities, and cultural heritage. Their insights greatly enriched this research.

My sincere thanks go to the researchers, authors, government departments, and institutions whose reports, publications, maps, and statistical data provided essential resources for this study. Their work helped me gain a comprehensive understanding of smart village initiatives, rural tourism, and cultural development in Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar District.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References:

1. W. Willliams and Alison "Agricultural Tourism: A Global Perspective" (2017)
2. Jarkko Fritsch "Rural Tourism and Sustainable Business", (2018)
3. David B. Weaver "Sustainable Tourism and the Environment" (2018)
4. Gazetteer of Chatrapati Sambhajinagar district 1884,
5. Davies Philip, 1989, Monuments of India Vol. II
1. 6. Tavernier Sean Baptisite, 2000, (Translated by V. Ball) D.K. Fine Art Press, Delhi.
6. Misra and Puri – 2007, Indian Economy, Himalaya Publishing House,
7. Government of India, 2006, India, A fofrence Annual New Delhi 2006.
8. "The Agricultural tourism Handbook" by National Agricultural Tourism Association (2019)
9. Jarkko Fritsch "Rural Tourism: A practical Guide"(2020District Census Handbook, Sambhaji Nagar.
10. Maharashtra Tourism Development Corporation Reports.
11. Government of India – Smart Village Initiative Guidelines.
12. UNESCO World Heritage Reports.
13. Maharashtra Economic Survey.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Socio-Economic Growth and Sustainable Tourism Development (STD) in Palghar District: A Geographical Analysis

Chetna Shailesh Chodankar
Barns College of Arts, Science, and Commerce, New Panvel
Dist.-Raigad

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030429

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 124-129
April 2026

Submitted: 07 Mar. 2026
Revised: 14 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 15 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Chetna Shailesh Chodankar
Barns College of Arts, Science, and Commerce, New Panvel
Dist.-Raigad
Email:
chetnashaileshchodankar31@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI: 10.5281/zenodo.21234139

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21234139

Creative Commons

Abstract

Tourism has emerged as one of the most rapidly expanding industries worldwide, fueled by growing interest in natural scenery, coastal areas, forests, heritage landmarks, and religious centers. It significantly contributes to job creation and provides alternative income sources, particularly in developing regions. Palghar District, located along the Arabian Sea coast, possesses rich tourism assets including attractive beaches like Kelva and Dahanu, the forested landscapes of the Sahyadri hills, vibrant tribal traditions, historic forts, and sacred sites. However, despite this abundance of resources, tourism growth in the district has been uneven and lacks systematic planning. Sustainable Tourism Development (STD) is necessary to ensure that tourism expansion leads to economic improvement without harming the environment. When properly managed, tourism can improve local livelihoods, empower tribal communities, create jobs, and support infrastructure development. On the other hand, poorly regulated tourism can cause shoreline degradation, ecological damage, pollution, and cultural imbalance. Moreover, a significant share of tourism revenue often flows outside the region, limiting direct benefits to residents. Hence, careful and geographically guided tourism planning is essential to achieve balanced economic progress, environmental protection, and social equity for long-term regional development.

Introduction

Sustainable tourism in Palghar District means travelling in a way that benefits the environment, supports local communities, and strengthens the economy without causing harm. In this district, tourism involves visitors coming from nearby metropolitan areas like Mumbai and Gujarat, using local transport to reach beaches and hill stations, staying in hotels or homestays, enjoying recreational activities, tasting local food, and buying traditional handicrafts such as Warli art. People visit Palghar for holidays, religious purposes, cultural experiences, and also to meet friends and relatives (VFR). Although awareness of sustainable tourism is gradually increasing, its proper implementation remains limited. Tourism in Palghar relies heavily on private vehicles and railway transport, which contributes to increased carbon emissions and environmental pressure. Heavy traffic towards popular coastal spots, such as Kelva and Dahanu, results in increased fuel consumption, congestion, and air pollution. Hotels and resorts consume large amounts of water and electricity, while improper waste disposal has a negative impact on beaches and nearby forest areas. Weekend tourism from nearby cities further adds seasonal stress to natural resources. Therefore, encouraging eco-friendly transport, green accommodations, renewable energy use, proper waste management, and community-based tourism initiatives is essential to reduce environmental impact and ensure long-term socio-economic benefits for local residents.

Study Area

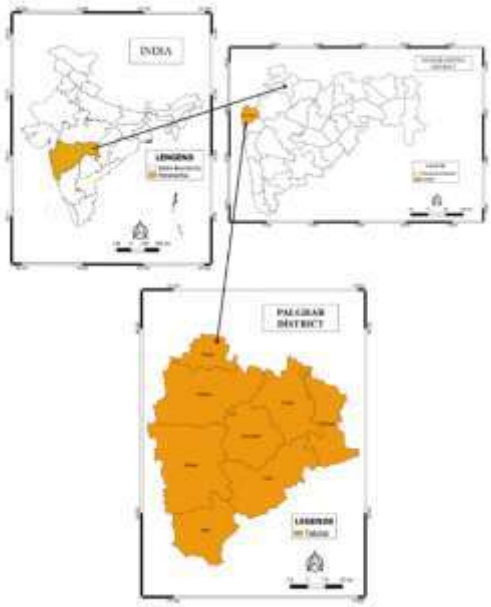
Palghar District is a coastal district situated in the northern part of the Konkan region of Maharashtra. The district stretches mainly from north to south and features a long, fairly straight coastline along the Arabian Sea. Geographically, it is located between about 19°16' to 20°20' North latitude and 72°40' to 73°45' East longitude. Palghar extends roughly 120 kilometers in length from north to south, while its width ranges between 30 and 60 kilometers from east to west. The western boundary is formed by the Arabian Sea, creating an important coastal belt that includes well-known beaches such as Dahanu, Kelva, and Vasai. This coastal region supports key economic activities like fishing, salt production, and tourism.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:
Chodankar, C. S. (2026). Socio-Economic Growth and Sustainable Tourism Development (STD) in Palghar District: A Geographical Analysis. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 124–129. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21234139

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

On the northern side, the district shares its boundary with the state of Gujarat, especially the Valsad district, making it an important link between Maharashtra and Gujarat. To the south, it is bordered by Thane District, from which Palghar was separated in 2014. The southern boundary is mainly administrative but economically important due to its closeness to the Mumbai Metropolitan Region. In the east, the district is bordered by Nashik District and the Sahyadri (Western Ghats) hill ranges, which form a natural boundary. This eastern part is mostly hilly and forested, with tribal-dominated areas such as Jawhar, Mokhada, and Vikramgad. Overall, Palghar can be divided into three physical regions: the western coastal plains, the central agricultural belt, and the eastern hilly and forested Sahyadri zone. This varied landscape greatly influences its climate, economy, settlement pattern, and tourism development.



Objectives

1. To the Socio-Economic Growth of Tourism Development in the study area.
2. To suggest Sustainable Development in the study area.
3. To recommendations for sustainable tourism development. (STD)

Database and Methodology

The present study is primarily based on secondary data sources. The required information has been collected from the official website of Maharashtra Tourism Development, reports of the Palghar District Tourism Development Department, published and unpublished research papers, the District Census Handbook of Palghar, and records from the District Information Office. These sources have been carefully analyzed to understand tourism growth, socio-economic conditions, and the need for sustainable tourism planning in the district.

Socio-Economic Growth of Tourism Development in Palghar District

Tourism has become an important source of socio-economic development in Palghar District. Because of its beautiful beaches, green hills, forests, and rich tribal culture, the district has started attracting more visitors in recent years. Popular places like Dahanu, Kelva, and Jawhar draw tourists from nearby cities, especially during weekends and holidays. This increasing flow of tourists has created new economic opportunities for local people. Many residents are now involved in tourism-related activities such as running small hotels, homestays, food stalls, transport services, and selling local handicrafts like Warli paintings. Tourism has helped generate both direct and indirect employment, especially for youth and women in rural and coastal areas. It has also supported income diversification, reducing complete dependence on traditional occupations like agriculture and fishing. Along with employment growth, tourism has contributed to improvements in infrastructure such as roads, communication networks, and basic public facilities in key tourist locations. However, the benefits are not equally distributed, as development is mainly concentrated in coastal and semi-urban areas. Therefore, careful planning is needed to ensure that tourism growth supports balanced and inclusive socio-economic progress across the entire district.

Beaches

Kelva Beach

Kelva Beach is one of the most popular and well-developed beaches in the district, stretching for nearly 8 kilometers along the Arabian Sea. It is known for its wide sandy shoreline, peaceful surroundings, and rows of casuarina (suru) trees that add to its natural beauty. The beach is especially famous for its beautiful sunset views, which attract many visitors during weekends and holidays, particularly from Mumbai and nearby cities. Tourism at Kelva supports the local economy in many ways. Local fishermen continue their traditional activities, while small food stalls, coconut vendors, camel rides, and nearby resorts provide income opportunities for residents. Families often visit the beach for relaxation, picnics, and short trips.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

However, during peak tourist seasons, the large number of visitors sometimes creates problems such as littering and pressure on basic facilities. Proper waste management and sustainable tourism practices are therefore necessary to maintain the cleanliness and natural charm of Kelva Beach.

Arnala Beach

Arnala Beach is situated near the historic Arnala Fort and is known for its slightly dark sand and peaceful atmosphere. The beach is surrounded by traditional fishing villages, which reflect the local coastal lifestyle and culture. Visitors can enjoy scenic views of Arnala Island and the nearby fort, making it a good spot for photography and quiet relaxation. However, the sea currents here are often strong, so swimming is not considered safe. Despite this, the beach remains a favourite destination for those seeking calm surroundings and natural beauty.

Dahanu–Bordi Beach

Dahanu–Bordi Beach is a long and serene coastal stretch of about 17 kilometers, known for its clean shoreline and calm environment. The area is famous for its chikoo orchards and strong Parsi cultural presence, which add a unique character to the region. The beach promotes agro-tourism, eco-tourism, and homestay experiences, allowing visitors to enjoy nature, local food, and rural life in a peaceful setting.

Aalewadi Beach

Aalewadi Beach, located near Boisar, is an emerging tourist spot that is gradually gaining popularity. The beach offers simple recreational activities such as horse rides and features small resorts and seafood stalls run by local residents. It is becoming a preferred destination for families seeking a short, relaxing coastal getaway.

Nandgaon Beach

Nandgaon Beach is a quiet and less crowded coastal area where traditional fishing activities are a regular part of daily life. The presence of local fishing communities gives the beach a strong cultural identity. It also holds religious importance for local residents due to nearby Gaodevi worship sites, making it a place of both livelihood and faith.

Kalamb Beach

Kalamb Beach is known for its clean surroundings and calm atmosphere. It is an ideal destination for visitors who prefer peaceful and less commercialized beaches. The shallow waters near the shore are comparatively safe, and basic tourism facilities are available, making it suitable for family visits and short relaxation trips.

Suruchi Beach

Suruchi Beach, located in Vasai, is a well-maintained and organized beach that attracts many local visitors. It is especially popular for morning walks, jogging, and enjoying beautiful sunset views. The plantation of trees along the shoreline enhances its natural beauty and creates a pleasant environment for visitors.

Vasai Beach

Vasai Beach lies close to the historic Vasai Fort and carries a strong historical charm. Unlike highly commercial beaches, it remains relatively less crowded and peaceful. Visitors often come here to enjoy the calm sea breeze and explore the nearby fort, making it a perfect place for those who appreciate history along with natural beauty.

Parnaka Beach

Parnaka Beach is part of the Dahanu coastal belt and is surrounded by coconut trees and greenery. The beach reflects a simple rural coastal lifestyle and occasionally hosts local fairs and cultural gatherings. Its quiet setting makes it suitable for relaxed visits away from city noise.

Chinchani Beach

Chinchani Beach is known for its unique silver-colored sand and clean, open shoreline. The peaceful and less crowded atmosphere attracts visitors who prefer calm and natural surroundings. It is an ideal destination for quiet walks and enjoying scenic sunset views.

Mahim Beach

Mahim Beach is a calm and scenic coastal spot famous for its beautiful sunset views. The nearby Mahim Fort adds historical significance to the area. The beach also plays an important role in supporting the livelihood of local fishing communities, reflecting a balance between tourism and traditional occupations.

Shirgaon Beach

Shirgaon Beach is situated close to the historic Shirgaon Fort and is known for its quiet and untouched surroundings. The beach has not seen much commercial development, which helps it retain its natural beauty and peaceful atmosphere. Because of its clean environment and low tourist pressure, it has good potential for eco-tourism and nature-based activities. It is an ideal place for visitors who prefer calm, less crowded coastal spaces.

Satpati Beach

Satpati Beach is one of the most important fishing centers in the district. The fishing harbor and large fish market play a major role in supporting the local economy and providing employment to many families. Daily fishing activities, boat movements, and seafood trade give the area a lively character. Along with tourism, traditional fishing remains the backbone of livelihood in Satpati.

Zai Beach

Zai Beach is a peaceful and less crowded coastal stretch known for its natural beauty and calm atmosphere. Surrounded by greenery and open landscapes, the beach offers a simple and refreshing environment away from city noise. It is mainly visited by local residents and small groups of tourists who prefer quiet places for relaxation. Fishing activities are commonly seen here, and the beach reflects the traditional coastal lifestyle of the nearby villages. Since it is not heavily commercialized, basic facilities are limited, but this also helps maintain its clean and natural character. Zai Beach has good potential for eco-friendly tourism if proper planning and sustainable measures are introduced.

Culture & Heritage

Jawhar Rajwada

Jawhar Rajwada is a charming royal palace situated in the scenic hill town of Jawhar. Designed in a traditional style, the structure reflects the rich cultural and royal history of the region. Surrounded by lush greenery and rolling hills, the palace creates a peaceful atmosphere for visitors. It attracts tourists who are interested in exploring tribal heritage, local traditions, and the historical background of the area.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Arnala Fort

Arnala Fort is located on a small island close to Arnala Beach and is surrounded by the vast waters of the Arabian Sea. Visitors need to travel by boat to reach the fort, which adds a sense of adventure to the experience. The fort holds historical value and offers beautiful sea views, making it a favourite spot for sightseeing, photography, and learning about the region's past.

Vasai Fort

Vasai Fort is among the most well-known heritage sites in the district. Built during Portuguese rule, the fort showcases impressive ruins, including old churches, strong stone walls, and colonial-style structures. The historical atmosphere and architectural beauty attract many visitors, especially those interested in history, culture, and photography.

Gambhirgad Fort

Gambhirgad Fort is a hill fort surrounded by forests and natural landscapes. It is especially popular among trekking enthusiasts who enjoy adventure and outdoor activities. From the top of the fort, visitors can enjoy wide panoramic views of the surrounding region, making it an ideal destination for nature lovers and explorers.

Tarapur Fort

Tarapur Fort is located close to the coastline and carries significant historical value. Although parts of the fort are now damaged due to time and weather, it still stands as a reminder of the region's military past. The structure reflects its former strategic importance in coastal defense. Today, it attracts visitors who are interested in exploring heritage sites and understanding the historical background of the area.

Kaldurga Fort

Kaldurga Fort is a peaceful hill fort surrounded by dense greenery and rolling hills. It is especially popular among trekking enthusiasts who enjoy nature and outdoor adventure. Since the area is not heavily commercialized, it maintains a calm and natural environment, making it suitable for eco-tourism and visitors seeking quiet surroundings.

Kelva Fort

Kelva Fort is situated near Kelva Beach and adds historical charm to the coastal landscape. Though much of the structure is in ruins today, it still reflects the past significance of the region. When combined with a visit to the nearby beach, the fort enhances the overall tourism appeal of the area.

Kamandurg Fort

Kamandurg Fort is a hill fort that attracts many trekking lovers. The climb to the top offers beautiful views of the surrounding plains and nearby settlements. Historically, it played a role in regional defense, and today it stands as a symbol of the area's strategic importance.

Shirgaon Fort

Shirgaon Fort is located near Shirgaon Beach and reflects typical coastal fort architecture. Although it is not highly developed for tourism, it remains historically important. With proper conservation and planning, the fort has strong potential to be promoted as a heritage tourism destination.

Temple

Jivdani Temple

Jivdani Temple is a famous pilgrimage site situated on a hill in Virar. To reach the temple, devotees climb a long series of steps, which makes the journey both devotional and physically meaningful. The temple is dedicated to Goddess Jivdani and draws a large number of worshippers, especially during Navratri and other religious festivals. From the hilltop, visitors can enjoy wide and pleasant views of the surrounding landscape, creating a calm and spiritual environment. The temple also supports religious tourism by providing livelihood opportunities to small vendors and local shopkeepers nearby.

Mahalakshmi Temple

Mahalakshmi Temple in Dahanu serves as a significant place of worship for the local population. Dedicated to Goddess Mahalakshmi, it welcomes devotees throughout the year, with larger gatherings during major festivals. The temple displays traditional architectural features and holds strong cultural and religious value in the region. In addition to strengthening spiritual faith and community ties, the temple contributes to local tourism by attracting pilgrims from nearby towns and villages.

Church

St. Peter's Church

St. Peter's Church in Arnala is an important religious landmark for the local Christian community. The church reflects simple yet graceful architecture and carries a peaceful atmosphere that attracts both devotees and visitors. It plays a significant role during religious festivals and Sunday prayers, bringing the community together. The church also adds cultural value to the coastal region and contributes to local religious tourism.

St. James Church

St. James Church is another respected place of worship known for its calm surroundings and spiritual importance. The church serves as a gathering place for prayer, reflection, and community events. Its traditional design and historical background make it meaningful not only for religious followers but also for visitors interested in heritage and architecture.

Mosque

Gausia Masjid

Gausia Masjid in Koliwada, Vasai, is an important place of worship for the local Muslim community. The mosque provides a peaceful space for daily prayers, religious gatherings, and spiritual reflection. It plays a meaningful role in strengthening community bonds and preserving religious traditions in the area. Beyond its spiritual importance, the masjid also represents the cultural diversity of Vasai and contributes to the social harmony of the region.

To Suggest Sustainable Development in the Study Area

Tourism in Palghar District has strong potential due to its long Arabian Sea coastline, historical forts, tribal heritage, and important religious centers. However, development must follow sustainable principles to ensure long-term socio-economic and environmental balance.

- Palghar has several important beaches such as Kelva, Arnala, Dahanu–Bordi, Suruchi, and Satpati. These coastal areas should be developed under Coastal Regulation Zone (CRZ) guidelines. Eco-friendly facilities such as bio-toilets, waste segregation units,

and solar lighting should be installed to reduce environmental impact.

- Scientific studies should determine how many tourists each beach can accommodate without ecological damage. This will help prevent overcrowding, especially during weekends and festivals.
- Historical monuments like Vasai Fort, Arnala Fort, Shirgaon Fort, and Jawhar Rajwada should be restored through government funding and public-private partnerships. Sound-and-light shows, guided tours, and heritage walks can enhance visitor experience without harming structures.
- Jawhar and Mokhada regions are rich in tribal culture, Warli art, traditional festivals, and rural lifestyle. Establishing Tribal Cultural Centers and promoting Warli paintings can generate income for local communities while preserving cultural identity.
- Religious sites such as Jivdani Temple, Mahalakshmi Temple (Dahanu), churches in Arnala and Vasai, and local mosques can be connected through a religious tourism circuit with proper facilities like parking, drinking water, and crowd management systems.
- Dahanu is famous for chikoo orchards. Promoting farm stays, fruit festivals, and agro-tourism activities can diversify tourism and support farmers' income.
- Local youth should be trained in hospitality management, tour guiding, eco-tourism operations, and digital marketing. This will reduce outmigration to Mumbai and Pune and improve service quality.
- Better coordination of buses, improved rural roads, clear signage, and digital route maps are necessary to ensure smooth tourist movement.
- Plastic bans, regular beach clean-up drives, and awareness campaigns should be implemented to protect marine biodiversity and coastal ecosystems.

To Recommendations for Sustainable Tourism Development. (STD)

1. Tourism Training Programme

Palghar District has a shortage of skilled and trained human resources in the tourism sector, which affects sustainable development. Short-term training programs should be organized in undeveloped tourist areas to improve communication skills in local languages and basic foreign languages. This will help locals engage with tourists effectively and enhance service quality.

2. Tourism Advanced Technological Information System (TATIS)

A modern technological information system should be implemented for tourism planning in Palghar. This system can provide data on geographical, economic, social, and cultural resources of the district, helping in sustainable tourism development and better decision-making for both government and private stakeholders.

3. Public Awareness for STD

Creating awareness among local communities about the benefits of sustainable tourism is essential. Locals should be informed about business opportunities, employment generation, and ways to cooperate in tourism initiatives. Awareness programs can motivate residents to participate in tourism while preserving cultural and natural resources.

4. Food and Small Industries Processing Training Programme

Palghar has rich agricultural and coastal produce such as chikoo, cashew, and local seafood. Block-wise training programs for food processing, handicrafts, and small-scale industries can help locals add value to their products. This will attract tourists, create local employment, and promote the district's unique cultural and culinary offerings.

5. Community-Based Tourism Initiatives

Encourage homestays, guided eco-tours, and cultural programs that directly benefit local families and tribal communities. This ensures that tourism revenue stays within the district and promotes inclusive development.

Conclusion

Palghar District, with its scenic beaches, Sahyadri hills, tribal heritage, historical forts, and religious sites, has significant potential for tourism-driven socio-economic growth. Increasing tourist inflows have created employment opportunities, supported local businesses, and improved infrastructure, especially benefiting youth and women. Tourism has also helped diversify incomes beyond traditional occupations like fishing and agriculture. However, unplanned development, seasonal congestion, environmental degradation, and revenue leakage outside the district pose challenges to long-term sustainability. To address these issues, Sustainable Tourism Development (STD) practices are essential. Measures such as eco-friendly coastal facilities, heritage conservation, tribal cultural promotion, agro-tourism, and community-based initiatives can balance economic gain with environmental and cultural preservation. Training programs in hospitality, local crafts, and digital skills will empower communities and improve service quality. In essence, when guided by careful planning and community participation, tourism in Palghar can drive inclusive socio-economic growth while protecting natural and cultural resources. The district's future as a sustainable destination depends on harmonizing economic development, environmental stewardship, and social equity.

Acknowledgment

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to all those who have contributed to the successful completion of this project titled "Socio-Economic Growth and Sustainable Tourism Development (STD) in Palghar District: A Geographical Analysis."

I am deeply thankful to my project guide, teachers, and faculty members for their valuable guidance, continuous encouragement, and constructive suggestions throughout the course of this study. Their support and expertise helped me develop a comprehensive understanding of the relationship between tourism, socio-economic development, and sustainability.

I would also like to express my gratitude to the local communities, tourism stakeholders, and residents of Palghar District who provided valuable insights and information related to tourism activities, economic development, and regional challenges. Their cooperation greatly enriched this research.

My sincere thanks go to various government departments, tourism organizations, researchers, and authors whose reports, publications, statistical data, and maps served as important sources of information for this study. Their contributions helped me analyze the geographical and developmental aspects of sustainable tourism in the region.

I am grateful to my friends and classmates for their encouragement, assistance, and helpful discussions during the preparation of this project.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References

1. Government of Maharashtra, Tourism Department. (2022). *Annual report on tourism development in Maharashtra*. Government Press.
2. Maharashtra Tourism Development Corporation. (2023). *Tourism potential of Palghar District: A district tourism profile*. https://www.maharashtratourism.gov.in
3. Palghar District Administration. (2024). *District Census Handbook: Palghar* (Series-30, Part-XII-B). Government of India.
4. UNWTO (World Tourism Organization). (2022). *Global report on tourism and sustainability 2022*. https://www.unwto.org/global-report-on-tourism-sustainability
5. WTO & UNEP. (2018). *Tourism and sustainable development goals: Journey to 2030*. World Tourism Organization.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Space Technologies as Catalysts of Economic Growth: Emerging Trends and Future Prospects

Ketan Bharat Shevale
Assist. Teacher. B. N. N. College, Bhiwandi

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030430

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 130-134
April 2026

Submitted: 07 Mar. 2026
Revised: 14 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 15 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Ketan Bharat Shevale
Assist. Teacher. B. N. N. College, Bhiwandi
Email:
ketanshewale70@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21234197

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21234197

Abstract

Space technologies play an important role in boosting economic growth. They encourage innovation, improve efficiency, and create new business opportunities in many sectors. This research paper explains how space technologies help in economic development, especially by looking at new trends and future possibilities. It studies how satellite services like communication, navigation (GPS), Earth observation, and remote sensing support areas such as agriculture, disaster management, city planning, climate monitoring, transportation, and digital connectivity.

The study uses a qualitative and analytical method and looks at global developments as well as India's space sector, including the work of the Indian Space Research Organization and the growing role of private space companies. The paper concludes that continued investment, supportive government policies, innovation, and international cooperation are necessary to fully use the economic benefits of space technologies for future growth.

Keywords: *Space Technology, Economic Growth, Space, Satellite, Innovation*

Introduction

Space technology was once limited mainly to government space agencies and defense programs. In the past, only a few countries had the ability and resources to explore space. Today, the situation has changed. Space technology has become an important part of everyday life and plays a major role in economic development. Satellites and related technologies now support communication, internet services, navigation, weather forecasting, and many other essential activities.

Modern advancements in satellite systems, launch vehicles, and data processing have made space technology more accessible and useful. These technologies help improve efficiency, reduce costs, and support better planning and decision-making. Many sectors such as agriculture, transportation, urban development, disaster management, and environmental protection depend on space-based services.

In recent years, the growth of the "New Space" sector has increased private participation in space activities. Start-ups and private companies are working alongside government agencies, creating new business opportunities and encouraging innovation. In India, organizations such as the Indian Space Research Organisation have played a major role in developing space capabilities and supporting national development.

This paper discusses how space technologies contribute to economic growth, highlights recent trends, and examines future possibilities, especially in the Indian context. It also looks at the challenges and policies needed to make full use of space technology for sustainable and inclusive economic progress.

Objectives

1. To understand how space technology supports economic growth.
2. To study new developments in the New Space Economy.
3. To examine how satellite services affect the economy.
4. To explore future opportunities in the space sector.

Research Methodology

1. Research Design

Type: Exploratory and Descriptive

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:
Shevale, K. B. (2026). Space Technologies as Catalysts of Economic Growth: Emerging Trends and Future Prospects. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 130–134. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21234197

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Type: Exploratory and Descriptive

- The study is exploratory because space technology is a developing field, and the research aims to understand new trends, innovations, and challenges.
- It is descriptive because it explains how space technologies are used and how they contribute to economic growth.

Approach:

- The research is based on qualitative analysis of existing information.
- It compares global space programs with India's space program, including the role of the Indian Space Research Organisation.

2. Data Collection

a) Secondary Data

The study mainly uses secondary data collected from reliable sources such as:

- Government reports and policy documents related to space activities
- Annual reports of the Indian Space Research Organisation
- Reports from international space organizations like National Aeronautics and Space Administration and European Space Agency
- Research articles and journals on space economy and innovation
- Industry reports on private space companies, start-ups, and commercialization trends

Analytical Framework

This study follows a clear method to understand how space technology helps economic growth.

1. Study of Trends

- The research looks at new developments such as small satellites, reusable launch vehicles, satellite-based Internet of Things (IoT), and the use of artificial intelligence in space data analysis.
- It also examines the growing role of private companies, start-ups, and partnerships between government and industry.

2. Impact Study

- The study checks how space technology affects job creation, work efficiency, productivity, and overall economic growth.
- It explains how satellite services support agriculture, transport, city development, climate monitoring, and disaster management.

3. Comparison with Global Developments

- India's space sector is compared with global space trends to understand strengths and areas for improvement.
- Special attention is given to the role of the Indian Space Research Organisation.

4. Case Study Method

- Important Indian space programs such as the Indian Regional Navigation Satellite System, satellite-based education services, and disaster warning systems are studied.
- Examples of private companies working in satellite imaging and space data services are also reviewed.
- Government policies that support investment and commercial use of space technology are analyzed.

Data Collection

Data collection is an important part of this research. Since the study aims to understand existing trends and impacts, it mainly uses secondary data.

Sources of Data

Government Sources:

- Annual reports and publications of the Indian Space Research Organisation.
- Policy documents and guidelines from the Department of Space.
- India's National Space Policy related to private sector participation.

International Sources:

- Reports from National Aeronautics and Space Administration, European Space Agency, and Japan Aerospace Exploration Agency.
- Publications from the United Nations Office for Outer Space Affairs.
- Economic studies by the World Bank and OECD.

Academic Sources:

- Research papers and journals on space economy and satellite technology.
- Case studies on the use of space applications in agriculture, disaster management, urban planning, and digital development.
- Studies on the New Space Economy and private sector involvement.

  This approach helps provide a clear and reliable understanding of how space technologies contribute to economic growth.

d) Industry Reports

- Reports from space technology start-ups and commercial companies provide information about market trends, investment patterns, and job creation.
- White papers explain how satellite services are commercialized, how public–private partnerships work, and how new technologies are adopted in developing countries.

e) Media and Online Sources

- News articles, press releases, and official websites provide updates on recent satellite launches, private sector activities, and government space projects.
- Information from conferences, webinars, and online publications helps understand current developments in space technology and its economic impact.

Method of Data Collection

- **Collection of Secondary Data:** Relevant reports, research papers, and official publications were gathered carefully.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

- **Classification of Data:** The information was organized into categories such as economic impact, innovation, private sector role, policies, and case studies.
- **Verification:** Information was checked using multiple reliable sources to ensure accuracy.

Reasons for Using Secondary Data

- Space-related data is technical and often controlled by government agencies, making primary data collection difficult.
- Secondary data helps compare trends over time and across countries.
- It provides a broad understanding of both global and Indian space developments.

Data Analysis and Interpretation

The analysis of the collected information shows that space technologies have a strong impact on economic growth at both global and national levels, especially in India. The data is studied under different categories for better understanding.

1. Satellite Applications and Their Impact on Sectors

Agriculture

- Satellites help in crop monitoring, soil analysis, and weather forecasting.
- **Interpretation:** This improves farm productivity, reduces losses, and increases farmers' income, supporting rural economic growth.

Disaster Management

- Satellite images provide early warnings for floods, cyclones, and droughts.
- **Interpretation:** Early action reduces economic damage and protects infrastructure and human lives.

Communication and Connectivity

- Satellite communication provides internet, tele-education, and telemedicine services, especially in remote areas.
- **Interpretation:** Better connectivity improves education, healthcare, and economic activities in rural and underdeveloped regions.

Urban Planning and Transportation

- Remote sensing data supports smart city development, traffic control, and better logistics planning.
- **Interpretation:** Efficient planning reduces costs and increases productivity, which contributes to GDP growth.

2. Private Sector Participation

- Industry data shows that more private companies and start-ups in India are entering areas such as satellite manufacturing, launch services, and space data analysis.
- **Interpretation:** Cooperation between government agencies like the Indian Space Research Organisation and private companies increases innovation, creates jobs, and strengthens the space economy.

3. Policy Frameworks and Investment Trends

- Government reports show support for commercialization, start-up incentives, and small satellite development.
- **Interpretation:** Supportive policies encourage investment and ensure long-term economic benefits from space technologies.

4. Emerging Trends in Space Technology

- New technologies such as small satellites, reusable launch vehicles, AI-based data analysis, and IoT integration are reducing costs and increasing access.
- **Interpretation:** These advancements allow more companies and developing countries to participate in the space sector.

5. Overall Interpretation

- Space technologies improve efficiency, create employment, and strengthen national competitiveness.
- The New Space Economy has changed space activities from being mainly government-controlled to becoming commercially driven and innovation-focused.
- In India, programs led by the Indian Space Research Organisation along with private sector participation show that space technology can support inclusive growth, sustainability, and global leadership.

Industry Reports

- Reports from space start-ups and private companies give information about market growth, investments, and job opportunities in the space sector.
- White papers explain how satellite services are sold commercially, how government and private companies work together, and how new technologies are adopted in developing countries.

Media and Online Sources

- News articles, press releases, and official websites provide updates about satellite launches, private company projects, and government space programs.
- Conferences, webinars, and online articles help in understanding recent developments in space technology and its economic importance.

Method of Data Collection

- **Collection:** Important reports, research papers, and official documents were collected from reliable sources.
- **Organization:** The information was grouped into topics such as economic impact, innovation, private sector role, policies, and case studies.
- **Verification:** Information was checked from different sources to make sure it is correct and reliable.

Reason for Using Secondary Data

- Space-related information is technical and mostly controlled by government agencies, so collecting primary data is difficult.
- Secondary data helps compare trends over time and between countries.
- It gives a broad understanding of both global and Indian space development.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Data Analysis and Interpretation

The collected data shows that space technologies strongly support economic growth, both globally and in India. The analysis is divided into different sections for clarity.

1. Satellite Applications and Their Impact

Agriculture

- Satellites help in monitoring crops, checking soil health, and predicting weather.
- This reduces crop loss and increases farmers' income, supporting rural development.

Disaster Management

- Satellite images help give early warnings for floods, cyclones, and droughts.
- Early warnings reduce damage to property and save lives, lowering economic losses.

Communication and Connectivity

- Satellite communication provides internet, online education, and telemedicine services, especially in rural areas.
- Better connectivity improves education, healthcare, and economic activities.

Urban Planning and Transportation

- Satellite data helps in city planning, traffic control, and better transport systems.
- This reduces costs and increases efficiency, which supports economic growth.

2. Role of Private Sector

- Many private companies and start-ups in India are now involved in satellite production, launch services, and space data analysis.
- Cooperation between private companies and the Indian Space Research Organisation increases innovation, creates jobs, and strengthens the space economy.

3. Government Policies and Investment

- Government policies support commercialization, start-ups, and small satellite programs.
- These policies encourage investment and help ensure long-term economic benefits.

4. New Trends in Space Technology

- Small satellites, reusable rockets, artificial intelligence, and IoT-based systems are making space technology more affordable and accessible.
- These developments allow more businesses and developing countries to participate in the space sector.

5. Overall Conclusion from Analysis

- Space technologies improve efficiency, create employment, and increase national competitiveness.
- The space sector is no longer limited to governments; it has become a growing commercial industry.
- In India, programs led by the Indian Space Research Organisation along with private companies show that space technology can support inclusive and sustainable economic growth.

Acknowledgment

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to all those who have contributed to the successful completion of this project titled **"Space Technologies as Catalysts of Economic Growth: Emerging Trends and Future Prospects."**

I am deeply thankful to my project guide, teachers, and faculty members for their valuable guidance, encouragement, and continuous support throughout the course of this study. Their insights and expertise helped me understand the growing role of space technologies in driving innovation, economic development, and global competitiveness.

I would also like to acknowledge the contributions of researchers, scientists, economists, and space agencies whose reports, publications, and research findings provided valuable information and perspectives for this project. Their work has been instrumental in exploring the economic impact of satellite systems, space-based services, commercial space activities, and emerging technological advancements.

My sincere thanks go to various national and international organizations working in the field of space science and technology for making knowledge and data accessible to students and researchers.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References

1. **Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development (2019).** The Space Economy in Figures: How Space Contributes to the Global Economy. Paris: OECD Publishing.
   - Explains the economic value of space activities and global trends.
2. **Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development (2014).** The Space Economy at a Glance. Paris: OECD Publishing.
   - Discusses commercialization, private participation, and economic indicators.
3. **National Aeronautics and Space Administration (NASA).** (Annual Reports, various years).
   - Provides insights into satellite applications, innovation, and technological advancements.
4. **European Space Agency (ESA).** (Annual Reports).
   - Highlights economic contributions of Earth observation and communication satellites.
5. **Indian Space Research Organisation (Annual Reports, various years).** Department of Space, Government of India.
   - Details Indian satellite missions, applications, and socio-economic impact.
6. **United Nations Office for Outer Space Affairs (UNOOSA).** (Reports on Space for Sustainable Development).
   - Explains how space technologies support Sustainable Development Goals (SDGs).
7. Bettencourt, L. (2019). The New Space Economy: Innovation and Commercialization in Space.
   - Discusses private sector growth and commercialization trends.

8. Hoffman, S., & Hopkins, J. (2021). Small Satellites and the Democratization of Space.
   - Examines reduced launch costs and small satellite markets.
9. Gupta, R., & Kaur, P. (2020). Role of Space Technology in India's Socio-Economic Development.
   - Focuses on Indian satellite applications and governance.
10. World Bank (2020). Satellite Data for Development. Washington, DC: World Bank.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Space technologies shaping in economic future

Vilas rajaram mohite
Assist. Teacher. B. N. N. College, Bhiwandi

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030431

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 135-137
April 2026

Submitted: 08 Mar. 2026
Revised: 15 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 16 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
vilas rajaram mohite
Assist. Teacher. B. N. N. College, Bhiwandi
Email:
vilasmohite1978@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21234264

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21234264

Abstract

Space technologies are playing an increasingly transformative role in shaping the global economic future. Once driven primarily by government space agencies, the sector has evolved into a dynamic commercial ecosystem characterized by private investment, innovation, and international collaboration. Advancements in satellite communications, Earth observation, navigation systems, and reusable launch vehicles have significantly reduced costs and expanded access to space-based services. Companies such as SpaceX, Blue Origin, and Planet Labs have accelerated the commercialization of space, fostering competition and stimulating economic growth.Space technologies now underpin critical sectors including telecommunications, agriculture, transportation, environmental monitoring, disaster management, and national security. Satellite internet networks and geospatial data analytics enhance global connectivity and support data-driven decision-making across industries. Furthermore, emerging fields such as space tourism, asteroid mining, and lunar resource utilization present new economic frontiers with long-term growth potential.

This paper examines how space technologies contribute to economic development through innovation, job creation, industrial diversification, and technological spillovers. It also explores the challenges related to regulation, sustainability, and equitable access to space resources.

Keywords: *New space industry, commercial spaceflight, satellite technology*

Introduction

Space technologies are rapidly transforming the global economy, moving beyond government-led exploration into a dynamic, innovation-driven commercial sector. Since the launch of Sputnik 1 by the Soviet Union in 1957, space activities have evolved from Cold War competition to a thriving marketplace powered by private companies, startups, and international collaboration. Today, space is no longer just about exploration—it is a critical infrastructure layer supporting communication, navigation, security, climate monitoring, and global trade.

Modern advancements such as satellite internet, reusable rockets, Earth observation systems, and space-based data analytics are reshaping industries ranging from agriculture and transportation to finance and disaster management. Companies like SpaceX, Blue Origin, and Planet Labs are lowering launch costs and expanding access to space, accelerating the growth of what is often called the "New Space Economy." Governments and private investors alike recognize that space technologies will play a foundational role in economic competitiveness, national security, and sustainable development.

Objectives

- To examine the evolution of_space technologies and their transition from government-led programs to commercial space enterprises.
- To analyze the economic impact of space technologies on global industries such as telecommunications, agriculture, transportation, defense, and environmental monitoring.
- To evaluate the role of private companies in driving innovation, reducing costs, and expanding access to space-based services.
- To assess the contribution of satellite systems to global connectivity, digital transformation, and data-driven decision-making.
- To explore emerging opportunities in areas such as space tourism, space mining, and lunar exploration

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)

This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:

mohite, V. Rajaram . (2026). Space technologies shaping in economic future. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 135–137. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21234264

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Hypothesis

Commercialization Hypothesis

Hypothesis:

The commercialization of space technologies will significantly increase global GDP by creating new industries such as space tourism, asteroid mining, and satellite-based services.

Satellite Economy Hypothesis

Hypothesis:

Advancements in satellite technology will reduce economic inequality by expanding internet access, improving agriculture productivity, and enabling financial inclusion in developing regions.

(Examples: Companies like SpaceX and OneWeb deploying satellite internet systems.)

Resource Expansion Hypothesis

Hypothesis:

Space resource extraction (e.g., asteroid mining) will disrupt terrestrial commodity markets and lower the cost of rare metals on Earth.

(Related to future missions proposed by NASA and private space firms.)

Defense & Security Hypothesis

Hypothesis:

Increased investment in space defense technologies will reshape global economic power structures by strengthening nations with advanced space capabilities.

Innovation Spillover Hypothesis

Hypothesis:

Investment in space exploration generates high economic returns through technological spillovers into sectors such as healthcare, AI, materials science, and telecommunications.

(Historical example: NASA spinoff technologies.)

Cost Reduction Hypothesis

Hypothesis:

Reusable rocket technology will significantly lower the cost of access to space, accelerating private-sector participation and expanding the global space economy.

Literature Review

The global space economy has transitioned from a government-dominated sector to a commercially driven industry. According to studies by organizations such as the OECD and the World Economic Forum, the space economy has become a critical driver of innovation, productivity, and global connectivity. Recent advancements in reusable rockets, satellite miniaturization, and private-sector participation suggest that space technologies are increasingly influencing macroeconomic structures, trade systems, and industrial competitiveness.

Early space exploration was primarily state-funded, led by agencies such as NASA and European Space Agency. However, the 21st century has seen rapid commercialization, with private firms such as SpaceX, Blue Origin, and Virgin Galactic lowering launch costs and expanding market access.

Scholars argue that commercialization stimulates competition, reduces operational costs, and encourages innovation. Reusable rocket systems, pioneered by SpaceX, have dramatically reduced launch expenses, altering the cost structure of satellite deployment and space missions. Economic models suggest this cost reduction increases entry into the space market, expanding the sector's contribution to GDP

Research Methodology

Research Design

This study adopts a mixed-methods research design, combining quantitative economic analysis with qualitative case studies. The purpose is to evaluate how advancements in space technologies influence economic growth, market structures, and innovation systems.

The research is primarily explanatory, aiming to test the hypothesis that space technology investment positively impacts economic development.

Research Approach

The study follows a deductive approach:

1. Develop hypotheses based on economic growth theory and innovation theory.
2. Collect data on space-sector investment and economic indicators.
3. Test relationships statistically.
4. Interpret findings within economic frameworks.

Data Collection

- **Secondary Data**

  The study relies on secondary data from reputable institutions such as:

- World Bank (GDP growth, digital access indicators)
- OECD (innovation and R&D data)
- NASA (space investment reports)
- European Space Agency (space program budgets)
- World Economic Forum (space economy reports)

  Time frame: 2000–2025 (to capture commercialization and reusable rocket era).

  - **Case Studies**
  - Selected case studies include:
  - SpaceX – reusable rockets and launch cost reduction
  - Starlink – satellite internet and digital inclusion
  - Blue Origin – private space investment model
  - These cases illustrate different economic mechanisms: cost reduction, infrastructure expansion, and private capital mobilization.

Variables

Independent Variables:

- National space expenditure (% of GDP)
- Private investment in space sector
- Satellite deployment numbers
- Launch cost per kilogram

Dependent Variables:

- GDP growth rate
- Digital connectivity rate
- Innovation index score
- Employment in high-tech sectors

Control Variables:

- Education levels
- Overall R&D spending
- Political stability

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

- Trade openness

Data Analysis Techniques

1. Econometric Analysis

- Panel regression analysis across multiple countries
- Correlation analysis between space investment and GDP growth
- Time-series analysis for pre- and post-commercialization periods

2. Comparative Case Analysis

- Examine economic performance before and after major technological shifts (e.g., reusable rockets).
- Identify spillover effects into telecommunications, defense, and manufacturing sectors.

3. Theoretical Framework Application

Findings will be interpreted using:

- Endogenous Growth Theory (R&D-driven growth)
- Schumpeterian Innovation Theory (creative destruction)
- Public Goods Theory (satellite infrastructure as quasi-public goods)

Reliability and Validity

- Data sourced from internationally recognized institutions.
- Triangulation through quantitative data and qualitative case studies.
- Robustness checks using alternative regression models.

Ethical Considerations

- Use of publicly available secondary data.
- Proper citation of institutional and corporate reports.
- No human subjects involved.

Limitations

- Limited long-term data for emerging technologies (e.g., asteroid mining).
- Rapid technological change may outpace data availability.
- Causation may be difficult to establish due to multiple economic factors.

Summary

This methodology combines macroeconomic data analysis with case study evaluation to test whether space technologies significantly influence economic growth, innovation, and market expansion.

Acknowledgment

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to all those who have supported and contributed to the successful completion of this project titled **"Space Technologies Shaping the Economic Future."**

I am deeply thankful to my project guide, teachers, and faculty members for their valuable guidance, encouragement, and continuous support throughout this study. Their expertise and insightful suggestions helped me understand the significant role of space technologies in economic growth, innovation, and sustainable development.

I would also like to acknowledge the contributions of scientists, researchers, economists, and space organizations whose studies, reports, and publications provided valuable information for this project. Their work has greatly enhanced my understanding of how satellite communication, Earth observation, navigation systems, and emerging space industries are shaping the future global economy.

My sincere thanks go to various national and international space agencies and institutions that have made scientific knowledge and data accessible to students and researchers, thereby promoting awareness of the economic benefits of space technology.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References

1. **The Space Economy: Capitalize on the Greatest Business Opportunity of Our Lifetime** – Chad Anderson
   – A business-oriented introduction to the emerging commercial space economy and economic opportunities from satellites to space travel.
2. **The Space Industry of the Future: Capitalism and Sustainability in Outer Space** – Mark W. McElroy Jr.
   – Discusses value creation, sustainability, and how capitalism can shape growth in space industries.
3. **Space 2.0: Revolutionary Advances in the Space Industry** – Joseph N. Pelton
   – Provides trends, new space players, technology changes and how those innovations are driving economic growth.
4. **The Oxford Handbook of the New Space Economy** – Anthony P. D'Costa (Ed.)
   – A comprehensive academic reference on the economics of space technologies, markets, and policies (very current, published 2025).
5. **The New Frontiers of Space: Economic Implications, Security Issues and Evolving Scenarios** – Stefania Paladini
   – Analyses economic implications of space sector growth with global and policy perspectives.
6. **Space Systems and Sustainability: From Asteroids and Solar Storms to Pandemics and Climate Change** – Joseph N. Pelton
   – Looks at space tech impacts on society and economy, including environmental and health applications.
7. **The Political Economy of the Space Age** – Andrea Sommariva
   – Provides historical and economic context to space exploration's role in shaping modern society.
8. **Space Technologies for the Benefit of Human Society and Earth** – (Edited volume)
   – While broader, this reference shows how space tech influences sectors like communications, environment and economics on Earth.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

The Concept of Space (*Ākāśa*) in the *Upaniṣads*: A Metaphysical and Spiritual Inquiry

Dr. Rina Avinash Pitale Puradkar
Head and Associate Professor, Department of Philosophy,
R. J. College of Arts, Science and Commerce (Empowered Autonomous)
[Affiliated to University of Mumbai]

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030432

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 138-142
April 2026

Submitted: 08 Mar. 2026
Revised: 15 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 16 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Dr. Rina Avinash Pitale Puradkar
Head and Associate Professor, Department of Philosophy, R. J. College of Arts, Science and Commerce (Empowered Autonomous) [Affiliated to University of Mumbai]
Email: rinapuradkar@rjcollege.edu.in

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21234329

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21234329

Creative Commons

Abstract

The Upaniṣads articulate one of the most nuanced philosophical conceptions of space (Ākāśa) in Indian thought, not just as a physical extension but also as a metaphysical, conscious, and all-pervasive reality that underlies existence. This paper examines the multidimensional Upaniṣadic understanding of space as a cosmic principle, ontological ground, and locus of inner realization. Drawing on key Upaniṣadic passages, it traces how Ākāśa operates as the first principle of creation, the first manifestation of Brahman, the substratum of all beings, and a symbol of infinity and consciousness; the matrix of the elements; and the inner field of consciousness within the heart (dahara ākāśa). The paper further connects these ancient insights to contemporary philosophical, psychological, and scientific discourses, including phenomenology, consciousness studies, and space-time cosmology, showing that the Upaniṣadic vision of space retains remarkable relevance to modern debates about mind, reality, and the nature of existence. The Upaniṣads present a distinctive metaphysical vision in which space (Ākāśa) transcends its physical interpretation and acquires cosmological, ontological, and spiritual significance. Through a critical textual analysis of the Taittirīya, Chāndogya, Bṛhadāraṇyaka, Kaṭha, and Īśā Upaniṣads, it is argued that Ākāśa functions as a bridge between the empirical universe and transcendental reality. The study highlights the Upaniṣadic synthesis of metaphysics and spirituality, wherein space becomes both the macrocosmic principle of creation and the microcosmic locus of inner realization. Ultimately, the paper demonstrates that the Upaniṣadic conception of space does not signify emptiness but expresses fullness (pūrṇatā), revealing Brahman as infinite consciousness and bliss. This paper examines the concept of space in the principal Upaniṣads with reference to its cosmological origin, ontological status, epistemological meaning, and soteriological relevance.

Keywords: *Ākāśa, Inner Space (Dahara ākāśa), Brahman, Upaniṣadic Cosmology, Upanisadic Ontology, Metaphysics, Consciousness, Infinite*

The Concept of Space (*Ākāśa*) in the *Upaniṣads*: A Metaphysical and Spiritual Inquiry

Introduction

The Upaniṣads constitute the foundational texts of Vedāntic philosophy, focusing on the nature of Ultimate Reality (Brahman) and the self (Ātman) through metaphysical inquiry and spiritual insight . Within this framework, the concept of space (Ākāśa) occupies a unique philosophical position. It functions not just as a physical category but as a metaphysical principle representing subtlety, pervasiveness, and infinity . While in ordinary usage Ākāśa denotes ether or sky, in the Upaniṣads it acquires a deeper ontological meaning as the first manifestation of the Absolute and the container of all forms. The philosophical importance of space lies in its ability to symbolize both the transcendence and immanence of Brahman. Space appears as that which pervades all things and yet remains untouched by them. This dual character allows Ākāśa to serve as a metaphor for the non-dual reality that is simultaneously beyond the world and within it. The present paper seeks to explore the metaphysical and spiritual implications of space in the Upaniṣads by addressing the following questions: What is the cosmological role of space? How is space related to Brahman and consciousness?

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:
Rina Avinash Pitale Puradkar. (2026). The Concept of Space (Ākāśa) in the Upaniṣads: A Metaphysical and Spiritual Inquiry. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 138–142. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21234329

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

What is the significance of inner space (daharākāśa) in spiritual realization? Through these questions, the paper attempts to show that space in the Upaniṣads is not a neutral backdrop of existence but an expression of Ultimate Reality (Brahman) itself.

Ākāśa in Upaniṣadic Cosmology

The Upaniṣads present cosmic creation as a progressive unfolding of the universe from Brahman through successive levels of elemental manifestation. Space appears as the first manifestation of the Absolute in this cosmological process. It describes Ākāśa as the subtlest of the five primordial elements (pañca-mahābhūtas), i.e., air (vāyu), fire (agni), water (jala), and earth (pṛthvī) and regarded as the element from which the remaining elements arise in succession. It is more than a mere physical emptiness and signifies a luminous field of awareness. According to the Taittirīya Upaniṣad, creation unfolds from subtle to gross, with space being the first to emerge: 'तस्माद्वा एतस्मादात्मन आकाशः संभूतः ।आकाशाद्वायुः ।वायोरग्निः ।अग्नेरापः अद्भ्यः पृथिवी । पृथिव्याओषधयः ।ओषधीभ्योऽन्नम् अन्नात्पुरुष ।' (Taittirīya Upaniṣad 2.1.1) means 'From that Self arose space; from space, air; from air, fire; from fire, water; from water, earth.' The cosmological function of space is not mechanical but symbolic. It signifies the initial unfolding of the Absolute into multiplicity without losing its essential unity. Dasgupta observes that Upaniṣadic cosmology is not intended as a scientific account of creation but as a metaphysical explanation of how plurality arises from unity. Space becomes the first expression of this plurality, though it remains closest to the formless Brahman. Thus, Ākāśa functions as a bridge between transcendence and immanence. It is a transition from the unmanifest Brahman to the manifest cosmos. This cosmological ordering reflects the fundamental role of space as the ground from which all manifest reality arises. Unlike the other elements, space lacks tangible qualities; it cannot be touched, tasted, seen, or heard, yet it conditions the existence of all perceptible forms. As Swami Gambhirananda states, space in the Upaniṣads is not an inert backdrop but the very condition for the possibility of differentiation and manifestation . Ākāśa functions as a physical medium as well as a metaphysical, conscious, and infinite principle, ultimately identified with Brahman, the supreme reality, or with the inner Self.

Ontological Status of Ākāśa

At the most basic level, Ākāśa is physical space, which appears in various forms such as atmospheric space, planetary space, interstellar space, and the vast expanse beyond. Within the human being exist subtler forms of space, namely the space of vital energy and the space of the mind. All these manifested dimensions of space contain particles, vibrations, and energies, encompassing diverse electromagnetic forces and living and non-living entities, as well as mental processes and life forces. It is conceived as an all-pervasive, eternal, and non-material ground of creation. Beyond these manifested levels lies the supreme, unmanifest space identified with Brahman as Sat–Cit–Ānanda (Existence–Consciousness–Bliss), the totality of existence. Space does not denote emptiness but fullness (pūrṇatā) infinite expansiveness that pervades all forms without being consumed by them. Indeed, the Upaniṣads often describe Brahman with spatial metaphors precisely because spatial language conveys infinitude, pervasiveness, and the absence of boundaries.

Yājñavalkya's exposition of space in the Bṛhadāraṇyaka Upaniṣad resonates the same and, articulated most notably in his celebrated dialogue with Gārgī Vācaknavī in the court of King Janaka, offers a comprehensive vision of what space truly signifies. In this discourse, space is described as extending above, below, and in between all things. It is identified not only with spatial extension but also with temporal reality, encompassing the past, the present, and the future. These attributes correspond to the traditional qualities associated with space, which are limitlessness, subtlety, and pervasiveness, but this identification does not reduce Brahman to physical space; rather, space becomes a symbolic expression of metaphysical infinity. The dialogue proceeds further as Gārgī presses her inquiry by asking, 'Upon what, then, is ākāśa itself sustained?' In response, Yājñavalkya redirects the question to a deeper level of reality and declares: 'That which is unseen yet makes all seeing possible, unheard yet makes all hearing possible, unthoughtful yet makes all thinking possible, and unknown yet makes all knowing possible—beyond this there is no other seer, no other hearer, no other thinker, and no other knower. In that imperishable principle, O Gārgī, space is woven as warp and woof" (Bṛhadāraṇyaka Upaniṣad 3.8.11) .

Through this response, Yājñavalkya identifies the foundation of space not as another material or spatial entity, but as the imperishable reality Brahman transcends even space itself. On the physical level, it is the void that surrounds all things; on the metaphysical level, it is the origin of all creation, the boundless potential from which everything emerges. His understanding of space is inseparable from his view of time; for him, space and time are two expressions of a single underlying reality. He regards space as the container within which time unfolds, while time represents the dynamic movement or expression of space itself. The Upaniṣads recurrently employ spatial imagery to articulate the nature of Brahman because human understanding is largely shaped by spatial perception. It is stated that 'that which is called space is indeed Brahman' (Chāndogya Upaniṣad 3.14.1); this identification is intended to guide the mind toward the boundless and unconditioned nature of the Absolute rather than to equate Brahman with spatial extension itself. This understanding remains pertinent in contemporary thought and can be viewed as an early philosophical anticipation of modern scientific conceptions of space and time.

This ultimate space possesses its own inherent power, or Śakti, of which time is the principal instrument of manifestation. Ākāśa is filled with an unexpressed and boundless energy. Since manifestation requires time, which introduces succession and limitation, in Vedic philosophy, time, vibration, prāṇa, sound (śabda), and electrical energy (vidyut) are understood to emerge simultaneously from the

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

supreme space and together generate the principle of Vāyu, which represents space in dynamic movement. This Vāyu is not merely physical wind but signifies cosmic energy in its subtle form. From this perspective, time is conceived as space in motion or as space in its manifested state, which gradually condenses into the other elements and forces. Thus, Ākāśa serves as the generative matrix or universal womb from which all existence unfolds through the creative agency of time. Space gives rise not only to temporality but also to luminous forms such as the stars, which are expressions of the infinite radiance inherent in space itself. Temporal measurement is based on the motion of light, as exemplified by the cycles of day and night and the movements of the sun and moon. In its essential nature, Ākāśa is pure luminosity, unstirred, transparent, and free from disturbance. Space suggests stability and continuity; time implies movement, transformation, and activity. The cosmological function of space is not mechanical but symbolic. It signifies the initial unfolding of the Absolute into multiplicity without losing its essential unity. Consciousness and space are tightly interwoven in the Upaniṣadic perspective. Just as physical space allows objects to exist without obstruction, consciousness allows experiences to arise without limitation.

The Doctrine of Inner Space (Daharākāśa)

One of the most distinctive and profound contributions of the Upaniṣads is the doctrine of inner space (daharākāśa). The Chāndogya Upaniṣad presents this idea through the image of the heart as the 'city of Brahman,' within which there exists a subtle lotus-like center containing a minute inner space (Chāndogya Upaniṣad 8.1.1) . This teaching introduces a microcosmic interpretation of space, wherein the boundless reality of Brahman is apprehended within the limited sphere of the human heart.

The same text further clarifies that this inner space is not smaller in essence than the vast expanse of the universe. It declares that just as extensive as the outer cosmic space is so too is the space within the heart (Chāndogya Upaniṣad 8.1.3) . In this vision, the apparent separation between external and internal space is transcended. The infinite spatial dimension of the cosmos and the inner field of awareness are revealed as fundamentally one and the same in nature.

The macrocosmic expanse of the universe and the microcosmic field of consciousness are demonstrated to be fundamentally identical in their true nature. This doctrine affirms the non-dual identity of Ātman and Brahman. The inner space becomes the locus where the universal and the individual converge, demonstrating that ultimate reality is not to be sought in a distant cosmic realm but is to be realized within the depths of human consciousness itself. The subtle space within the heart is described as the most wondrous of all realities. It is said to contain everything: the entire universe, all spatial and temporal dimensions, and the whole process of creation. Within it reside the past, present, and future, along with all memories, individual and cosmic, and all latent possibilities of becoming, existing in perfect unity. The fulfillment of all desires is also present here. To perceive this inner space is to participate in universal being itself. All worlds and all beings are said to dwell in this heart-space, arranged like petals within a lotus, extending from the smallest particle to the infinite whole. This inner essence is characterized as pure Being–Consciousness–Bliss (Sat–Cit–Ānanda). In the Taittirīya Upaniṣad, Brahman is characterized as limitless (ananta), conscious (cit), and blissful (ānanda). This is expressed in the celebrated declaration, 'सत्यं ज्ञानमनन्तं ब्रह्म' (Taittirīya Upaniṣad 2.1) , which conveys that Brahman is reality itself, endowed with knowledge and boundlessness. This inward space is portrayed as radiant like innumerable rising suns. Within it shines the inner sun of pure awareness, of which the external sun is merely a visible symbol. It preserves the undying flame of our own existence, the awareness of the soul that continues through all embodiments.

The true Self abides in this inner realm in a state of perpetual tranquillity, untouched by the anxieties of the mind or the conflicts generated by ego-consciousness. The space of the heart is our authentic dwelling place, where one may relinquish all attachments, including identification with the body and personality, and thereby attain complete freedom. To enter this inner space, it is necessary to loosen the bonds of fear and desire that tie consciousness to the external world and to abandon the strain involved in preserving a separate personal identity. Space, in this sense, constitutes our real nature. The space of pure consciousness (Cid-ākāśa) remains timeless, changeless, and eternal, and the source from which temporal processes arise. The conception of inner space transforms cosmology into psychology and metaphysics into spirituality. It shifts the focus from external speculation to internal realization. Space thus becomes the locus of meditation and self-knowledge. Thus, realization of daharākāśa is not a meditative abstraction but the essence of spiritual awakening. The inner space is the place where the seeker encounters the true Self (Ātman), which is identical with Brahman.

Space and Consciousness

The concept of cit-ākāśa (space of consciousness) distinguishes it from physical space (bhūta-ākāśa) and reveals a layered understanding of space, i.e., external space refers to the physical world, while inner space corresponds to consciousness. Space in the Upaniṣads is inseparable from consciousness. Both, however, ultimately derive from Brahman. Brahman is not an inert extension but awareness itself. Brahman is the invisible ground of perception, much like space is the invisible condition of visibility. This metaphor of space is used to express the openness and luminosity of consciousness. Just as physical objects appear within spatial expanse, all experiences arise within the field of awareness.

Space and Liberation (Mokṣa)

Liberation is conceived in the Upaniṣads as transcendence of limitation and ignorance. Space here becomes more than a conceptual metaphor; it is the matrix of self-awareness and liberation (mokṣa). The Kaṭha Upaniṣad captures this dimension of realization poignantly when it speaks of transcending all limitations and entering

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

the domain of the eternal: 'यदा सर्वे प्रभिद्यन्ते हृदयस्येह ग्रन्थयः।अथ मर्त्योऽमृतो भवत्येतावद्ध्यनुशासनम् ॥१५॥' (Kaṭha Upaniṣad 2.3.15) means, 'When all the knots of the heart are cut, the mortal becomes immortal.' Here the 'knots of the heart' are understood as attachments, fears, and desires—psychological impediments that bind consciousness to temporal experience. In this inner space, freed from such limitations, the self resides in peace, transcending both inner turbulence and outer phenomena. Space here is not emptiness but infinite potentiality and presence. Immortality implies entry into infinite being, symbolized by boundless space. The emancipated self is no longer restricted by the bounds of the body, mind, or personal identity. It recognizes its oneness with Brahman, whose nature is boundless like space. The Kaṭha Upaniṣad (verse 1.3.11) states that that which transcends both the manifest and the unmanifest signifies a reality that is not limited by space but rather constitutes the very foundation of space itself, ultimately transcends even spatial categories. Space is a pedagogical device used to guide the intellect toward the infinite, but the final realization goes beyond all conceptual frameworks.

Modern physics has revolutionized the classical conception of space. Einstein's theory of general relativity shows space-time as a dynamic, curved entity influenced by mass and energy. Quantum field theory identifies vacuum space not as empty but as a seething field of fluctuations. Interestingly, these scientific developments resonate with the Upaniṣadic insight that space is not mere emptiness but has intrinsic structure and power. Though the Upaniṣads do not anticipate scientific specifics, their portrayal of space as subtle, dynamic, and foundational parallels contemporary physics' move away from Newtonian, passive space. Instead of a static void, space becomes an active principle, a ground for phenomena much like ākāśa as the field from which other elements arise.

The Upaniṣadic vision of space as all-pervasive and non-exclusive carries ethical implications too. If space underlies all forms without boundaries, then the separation between self and other, human and non-human, becomes less tenable. This relational ontology echoes contemporary ecological ethics, which emphasize interconnectedness and challenge anthropocentric worldviews. The idea that all beings dwell within the same cosmic space and that inner and outer belong to a single continuum offers a spiritual foundation for ecological respect and holistic living. The Upaniṣadic conception of space integrates four dimensions of philosophical inquiry:

1. Cosmological: Space as the first evolute of Brahman.
2. Ontological: Space as a symbol of infinite reality.
3. Psychological: Space as inner consciousness.
4. Soteriological: Space as freedom from limitation.

This synthesis distinguishes the Upaniṣadic view from later realist and atomist theories such as Vaiśeṣika, where space is treated as an independent substance. In the Upaniṣads, space is not an autonomous category but a manifestation of the Absolute. It serves as a bridge between empirical experience and metaphysical truth.

Conclusion

The Upaniṣadic concept of space (ākāśa) presents a sophisticated and multifaceted vision that transcends its physical connotations. It operates as the subtlest element of creation, the metaphysical ground of existence, and a field of inner awareness where self-realization takes place. Ākāśa serves as the earliest manifestation of Brahman, the vessel of the universe, and the inner ground of spiritual realization. By leading the seeker from outer space to inner space and finally beyond space, the Upaniṣads reveal Brahman as infinite fullness (pūrṇatā). Space, therefore, does not signify emptiness but expresses the plenitude of being, consciousness, and bliss. The Upaniṣadic vision of space offers a holistic synthesis of cosmology, metaphysics, and spirituality. Far from being an outdated metaphysical relic, the Upaniṣadic understanding of space speaks meaningfully to contemporary concerns in physics, consciousness studies, phenomenology, and ecological philosophy.

By showing how space can be both the matrix of all phenomena and the locus of pure consciousness, the Upaniṣads invite a rethinking of fundamental assumptions about reality. In doing so, it opens pathways for philosophical renewal and interdisciplinary dialogue that remain deeply relevant in the twenty-first century.

Acknowledgment

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to all those who have supported and guided me in the completion of this project titled "The Concept of Space (Ākāśa) in the Upaniṣads: A Metaphysical and Spiritual Inquiry."

I am deeply thankful to my project guide, teachers, and faculty members for their valuable guidance, encouragement, and insightful suggestions throughout the course of this study. Their support helped me explore the profound philosophical and spiritual dimensions of Ākāśa as presented in the Upaniṣads.

I would also like to acknowledge the contributions of scholars, philosophers, translators, and researchers whose books, articles, and commentaries provided essential knowledge and perspectives for this research. Their work greatly enhanced my understanding of Indian metaphysics, spirituality, and the significance of space as a fundamental principle in Vedic thought.

My sincere thanks go to the libraries, academic institutions, and online resources that made valuable texts and reference materials accessible for this study.

I am grateful to my friends and classmates for their encouragement, discussions, and assistance during the preparation of this project.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References

1. Dasgupta, S. N. 'A history of Indian philosophy (Vol. 1), Cambridge University Press. 1932.
2. Gambhirananda, S. (Trans.), 'Eight Upaniṣads (Vols. 1)', Advaita Ashrama, 5, Edition-2016th, published 2021, Calcutta-5, ISBN-13 : 978 8175050150

3. Hiriyanna, M., 'Outlines of Indian philosophy', Motilal Banarsidass, First Indian Edition, 1993, ISBN: 81-208-1086-4. Radhakrishnan, S., 'Indian philosophy (Vol. 1)', George Allen & Unwin, New York, The Macmillan Company, 1951.
4. Radhakrishnan, S., 'Principal Upanisads', Harpercollins, 2006, ISBN-13: 978-8172231248
5. https://estudantedavedanta.net/Eight-Upanisads-Vol-1.pdf
6. https://upanishads.org.in/upanishads/11/8/1/3
7. https://upanishads.org.in/upanishads/11/3/14/1
8. https://vivekavani.com/category/upanishads/chandogya-upanishad/page/39/
9. https://upanishads.org.in/upanishads/12/3/8/11
10. https://vivekavani.com/category/upanishads/chandogya-upanishad/page/95

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

The Importance of Personal Space in Human Life

Shilpa Ashok Gupta
Assistant Professor
Department of Computer Science

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030433

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 143-146
April 2026

Submitted: 08 Mar. 2026
Revised: 15 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 16 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Shilpa Ashok Gupta
Assistant Professor, Department of Computer Science
Email:
Shilpagupta2699@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21234426

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21234426

Creative Commons

Abstract

Personal space is one of the most important needs in psychology that determines emotional and social well-being, relationships and social functioning. Though unseen, it serves as a shielding line, which enables individuals to balance comfort, security, and free will. The paper will discuss the idea of personal space and reasons why space is a very important part of human life. The paper is based on the psychological theory, developmental studies, neuroscience, and social studies which indicate that personal space promotes mental health, identity formation, stress regulation, and effective communication. There are also issues related to cultural differences, contemporary city problems, and digital boundary issues, which are discussed in the paper. The concept of the significance of personal space can give a good perspective on human behavior whether it is at a personal, cultural, or work-related setting. With the world growing smaller and more technologically interconnected, it is more than ever that an individual should respect their own boundaries in order to stay psychologically healthy and social harmony with the world at large.

Introduction

To live healthy lives, human beings need more than food, shelter and socializing, they need limits. Personal space is one of the most important, but unacknowledged boundaries.Personal space is the unseen space around a person that one is not supposed to be intruded in by other people. When such spaces are honored, people tend to feel safe, relaxed and emotionally stable. Nevertheless, in case it is transgressed, individuals can feel uncomfortable, nervous, annoyed, or even violent. Scientific study of personal space was introduced in the first place during the work of an anthropologist Edward T. Hall in his book The Hidden Dimension (1966). Hall described the way human beings utilize distance in conveying social meaning, what he referred to as proxemics. Hall was correct when he wrote that personal space is a cultural habit but psychologists and neuroscientists have since demonstrated that personal space is a biological and emotional need as well.In the modern world, the process of urbanization has become so fast, the urban environment has become overcrowded, and people are always connected to the Internet, which means that personal boundaries are becoming increasingly weak. Workload turns out to be the source of stress to many people who lack privacy and are always in the company of others. Thus, it is critical to learn about the significance of personal space as the factor that enhances mental health, relationships, and social functioning. The given paper examines the psychological basis, uses, differences in culture and latest issues concerning personal space.

Defining Personal Space

The distance of the personal space may be characterized as a psychological barrier of the proximity of other people to an individual. In comparison to territory (a house or an office, etc.), personal space is mobile and it accompanies one. It is elastic and varies in accordance with:

- Relationship emotional state
- cultural background
- personality social context

Robert Sommer (1969) explained how personal space is a form of invisibility of a boundary around the body, and intruders may not invade without discomfort. Edward Hall has also further subdivided interpersonal distance into four areas:

- **Intimate distance (0–18 inches)** – close relationships
- **Personal distance (1.5–4 feet)** – friends and acquaintances

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:
Gupta, S. A. (2026). The Importance of Personal Space in Human Life. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 143–146. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21234426

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

- **Social distance (4–12 feet)** – formal interactions
- **Public distance (12+ feet)** – public speaking

Nevertheless, these distances are not strict rules. Personal space is dynamic. As an example, individuals can be very close to one another inside a train without any confrontation since the circumstances have been perceived as inevitable. Yet it could be unpleasant to have the same proximity in a vacant room.This demonstrates that psychological interpretation has a great influence on personal space.

Personal Space and Emotional Security

Protection from Threat

Evolutionally, staying apart when around unfamiliar individuals was beneficial in assisting primeval humans to be aware of danger. The human brain reacts fast even today when someone enters our personal space without any prior notice. Studies on neuroscience reveal that the amygdala, the brain fear center, will be activated when such invasions occur.

This is why we have such typical responses as:

- moving away when one is already too near to you.
- deeming it uncomfortable in congested locations.
- to get wakeful when caught off his guard.

The personal space thus serves as a safety buffer of a psychological nature. It enables one to keep track of his or her environment and feel to be in control of his or her environment.

3.2 Regulation of Stress

Breaking of personal space usually causes physical stress reactions, such as:

- faster heartbeat
- muscle tension
- increased alertness
- irritability

Research on crowding has revealed that individuals in highly populated areas tend to complain of increased levels of stress. As an illustration, people in crowded residential areas might have sleep disturbances, lack of concentration and emotional exhaustion.

Proper interpersonal distance is a way to control emotional hijackings. It helps one to keep the nervous system balanced. Personal space therefore has a significant role in being able to maintain mental health.

Personal Space and Identity

1 Autonomy and Control

Personal space aids the human desire of independence. Personal control and autonomy are manifested through the power to choose who will come to one space. People might be incapacitated or offended when they lose this control.

This is a paramount need that is especially intense at the stage of adolescence. The teenagers have a tendency of seeking privacy e.g. wanting their room or time. This action has been misconstrued as rebellion yet it is psychologically a healthy development of identity.

Whenever the youth are given enough personal space, they become more confident about themselves and mature emotionally.

2 Respect and Self-Worth

The appreciation of personal space sends dignity and appreciation. Individuals feel safe and valued when other people keep the right distance. Frequent boundary trespasses, however, are harmful to self-esteem.

For example:

- constant unwanted physical closeness may create anxiety
- lack of privacy at home may lead to frustration
- workplace crowding may reduce job satisfaction

Healthy relationships therefore depend on **mutual boundary respect**.

Personal Space in Relationships

1 Striking a balance between Intimacy and Independence.

Good relations need intimacy and uniqueness.Personal space enables people to stay emotionally attached and not to feel overpowered. Psychologists observe that individuals always change the distance to ensure that they are comfortable. Being too close can be suffocating and being too far can be cold.

Example: In good friendships, individuals love to have time together and at the same time do not interfere with the other individual privacy.

.2 Conflict Prevention

A significant number of social clashes are attributed to the non-discovery of boundary infringements. Respect of the spatial norms in workplace, classrooms, and the open spaces lowers tension.

Examples:

- Professional interaction may be seen as aggressive when a person is too close.
- Seating too close to strangers who should not be is a discomfort.
- Inability to have privacy in shared homes can enhance family quarrels.

Therefore, understanding of personal space enhances societal agreement.

6. Cultural Significance

Personal space is a cultural diverse issue but is universal. Research shows:

- Japanese and Northern Europeans tend to like distance.
- Brazilians and the people of the Mediterranean cultures enjoy being nearer.

Although these differences exist, the psychological goal, which is to uphold comfort and respect, is the same.

At the international workplaces, the absence of understanding the spatial norms can result in confusion.

As an example, a high-distance person might feel like someone is encroaching on him or her whereas a contact person might think that a person is not being open to him/her.

Thus, spatial behavior sensitivity to culture is vital in the modern global world.

Personal Space and Mental Health

Hindsight and Psychological Wellbeing. A personal space is particularly essential under some psychological circumstances.

1 Anxiety Disorders

In most cases, social anxiety makes people need more personal space. The high proximity can cause panic symptoms because it causes sweating, high heart rate or avoidance.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

2 Trauma Survivors

Traumatisms in the past can lead to severe distress in people who see their personal space violated at any moment. Uses of trauma-informed care practices, therefore, focus on consent-seeking prior to physical intimacy.

3 Effects of Overcrowding

It has been found that overcrowded conditions can cause:

- increased aggression
- reduced helpful behavior
- emotional withdrawal
- cognitive overload

These results verify that individual space is fundamental in psychological well-being.

Modern Challenges to Personal Space

1 Urbanization

The high rate of urbanization has decreased the personal space. Transportation, housing, and overcrowded offices place people in the same space at all times. The effect of long-term crowding can cause social withdrawing behavior and chronic stress.

City planners and designers are becoming more aware that it is necessary to create space that will provide psychological breathing room.

2 Technology and Digital Boundaries

At present, a personal space is physical and virtual at the same time. Mental crowding can be contrived by constant notifications, surveillance on the internet and the pressure to be available.

Example:

Work messages sent to their employees at late hours at night invoke a feeling of their personal space being invaded.

Digital well-being therefore requires:

- clear communication boundaries
- privacy protection
- balanced screen use

Everyday Importance of Personal Space

In daily life, people constantly manage space unconsciously.

- In elevators, people avoid eye contact.
- In buses, passengers leave empty seats when possible.
- In parks, families spread out rather than sit very close to strangers.

Personal space is important even in the family.Adolescents are frustrated when their parents walk in their room without knocking. Workers in highly congested offices tend to have more fatigue at their work place.

These daily illustrations indicate that personal space silently helps to express the emotional comfort and social order.

Conclusion

Personal space is not only a habit of sociality but essentially a profound psychological need within the human biology and emotional processes. It shields individuals against a perceived threat, controls stress, aids identity development and preserves healthy relationships.

The necessity of personal space, regardless of culture and life stage, is a universal human need that is established by the need to feel secure, dignified and autonomous. With setbacks of urban congestion and cyberspace invasion, respecting each other has become a more valuable consideration in contemporary civilizations.

Empathy, a decrease in conflict, and mentality can be enhanced by being more conscious of personal space in homes, schools, workplaces, and online spaces. Finally, personal space should be respected in order to create psychologically healthy individuals and socially well communities.

Acknowledgment

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to all those who have contributed to the successful completion of this project titled **"The Importance of Personal Space in Human Life."**

I am deeply thankful to my teachers, guide, and faculty members for their valuable guidance, encouragement, and constructive suggestions throughout the course of this study. Their support helped me understand the psychological, social, and cultural significance of personal space in human interactions and well-being.

I would also like to acknowledge the contributions of researchers, psychologists, sociologists, and authors whose books, articles, and studies provided valuable insights and information for this project. Their work has greatly enhanced my understanding of the role personal space plays in communication, relationships, mental health, and everyday life.

My sincere thanks go to my friends and classmates for their encouragement, cooperation, and helpful discussions during the preparation of this project.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References:

1. Hall, Edward T. *The Hidden Dimension.* Anchor Books, 1966.
2. Sommer, Robert. *Personal Space: The Behavioral Basis of Design.* Prentice-Hall, 1969.
3. Altman, Irwin. *The Environment and Social Behavior: Privacy, Personal Space, Territory, and Crowding.* Brooks/Cole, 1975.
4. Aiello, John R. "Human Spatial Behavior." *Handbook of Environmental Psychology*, edited by Daniel Stokols and Irwin Altman, Wiley, 1987, pp. 389–504.
5. Evans, Gary W., and Richard E. Wener. "Crowding and Personal Space Invasion on the Train: Please Don't Make Me Sit in the Middle." *Journal of Environmental Psychology*, vol. 27, no. 1, 2007, pp. 90–94. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jenvp.2006.10.002
6. Hayduk, Leslie A. "Personal Space: Where We Now Stand." *Psychological Bulletin*, vol. 94, no. 2, 1983, pp. 293–335. https://doi.org/10.1037/0033-2909.94.2.293
7. McBride, G., et al. "Personal Space in Humans." *Psychological Bulletin*, vol. 83, no. 3, 1976, pp. 541–556.
8. Dosey, Michael A., and Albert Meisels. "Personal Space and Self-Protection." *Journal of Personality and Social Psychology*, vol. 11, no. 2, 1969, pp. 93–97. https://doi.org/10.1037/h0026991
9. Kennedy, Derek P., et al. "Personal Space Regulation by the Human Amygdala." *Nature Neuroscience*, vol. 12,

no. 10, 2009, pp. 1226–1227. https://doi.org/10.1038/nn.2381

10. Gifford, Robert. *Environmental Psychology: Principles and Practice.* 5th ed., Optimal Books, 2014

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

The Mind as a Creator of Space: Psychological and Philosophical Perspectives

Ansari Saniya
B.N.N College, Bhiwandi

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030434

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 147-149
April 2026

Submitted: 08 Mar. 2026
Revised: 15 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 16 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Ansari Saniya
B.N.N College, Bhiwandi
Email:
Ansarisaniya1992@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21234513

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21234513

Creative Commons

Abstract

The concept of space is usually understood as a physical reality existing independently of human beings. However, many philosophers and psychologists argue that space is not merely an external entity but a construction of the human mind. This paper examines the idea that the human mind actively creates and organizes spatial experience. Using philosophical traditions (Kant, Berkeley, and Phenomenology) and psychological approaches (Gestalt psychology, cognitive psychology, perception studies, and neuroscience), the study explores how spatial awareness is formed. The paper concludes that space, as humans experience it, is not simply perceived but mentally constructed through sensory input, cognition, and interpretation.

Keywords: *Mind, Space, Perception, Kant, Gestalt psychology, Cognitive Psychology, Spatial Cognition.*

Introduction

The concept of space has traditionally been understood as an objective and measurable physical reality that exists independently of human beings. In classical physics, especially in the works of Isaac Newton, space was considered absolute - an infinite and unchanging container within which objects exist and events occur. However, philosophical inquiry and psychological research have increasingly challenged this view by arguing that space, as experienced by humans, is not merely an external physical structure but also a mental construction shaped by perception, cognition, and interpretation. One of the most influential philosophical accounts of space was proposed by Immanuel Kant, who argued that space is not derived from experience but is an a priori form of intuition through which we organize sensory data. According to Kant, the mind actively structures experience, and spatial awareness arises because the human mind is predisposed to perceive phenomena spatially. In contrast, George Berkeley rejected the notion of space as an independent material reality, asserting that spatial properties depend entirely on perception and are inseparable from the perceiving mind. Later, phenomenologists such as Edmund Husserl and Maurice Merleau-Ponty emphasized lived experience, arguing that space is constituted through embodied consciousness and intentionality. Parallel developments in psychology further support the idea that spatial experience is constructed rather than passively received. Gestalt psychology demonstrated that perception organizes sensory stimuli into meaningful wholes, suggesting that the mind imposes structure on spatial input. Cognitive psychology introduced the concept of spatial cognition, highlighting mental maps, memory, and interpretative processes that shape how individuals understand and navigate their environments. Neuroscientific research, particularly studies of spatial representation in the brain, shows that specific neural mechanisms actively encode and construct spatial awareness. This paper explores the thesis that the human mind functions as a creator of space in experiential terms. By examining key philosophical traditions—Kantian transcendental idealism, Berkeleya immaterialism, and phenomenology—alongside psychological perspectives from Gestalt theory, cognitive science, perception studies, and neuroscience, the study argues that space, as humans encounter it, is not simply discovered but actively produced by mental processes. Thus, spatial reality, while grounded in the physical world, is fundamentally shaped by the structures and operations of the human mind.

Research Questions

1. Is space an independent physical reality or a mental construction?
2. How does the mind organize sensory data into spatial experience?
3. What role does embodiment play in spatial awareness?
4. How do cognitive and neuroscientific findings support philosophical claims?

5. **Hypothesis**

6. H1: Spatial experience is not passively perceived but actively constructed by the human mind through cognitive and perceptual processes.
7. H0: Spatial experience is merely a direct reflection of external physical reality.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)

This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:

Ansari Saniya. (2026). The Mind as a Creator of Space: Psychological and Philosophical Perspectives. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 147–149. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21234513

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Objectives

1. To examine philosophical interpretations of space as a mental construct.
2. To analyze psychological theories explaining spatial perception and cognition.
3. To compare transcendental, phenomenological, and cognitive approaches.
4. To evaluate neuroscientific findings related to spatial awareness.
5. To establish whether spatial experience can be understood as a product of mental organization.

1. To Examine Philosophical Interpretations of Space as a Mental Construct.

This objective aims to analyze how major philosophers have understood space not as an independent physical reality but as something shaped by the human mind. While Isaac Newton considered space absolute and independent, Immanuel Kant argued that space is an a priori form of intuition meaning the mind organizes experiences spatially before perception occurs. Similarly, George Berkeley maintained that spatial qualities depend on perception and cannot exist without a perceiving mind. Phenomenologists like Maurice Merleau-Ponty further emphasized that space is constituted through lived and embodied experience. Thus, this objective seeks to critically examine these philosophical views to understand how space may be considered a mental construct rather than merely an external entity.

2. To Analyze Psychological Theories Explaining Spatial Perception and Cognition.

This objective aims to examine how psychological theories explain the way humans perceive and mentally organize space. Gestalt psychology argues that the mind actively structures sensory input into meaningful spatial patterns rather than passively receiving information. Cognitive psychology further explains that spatial perception involves mental maps, memory, and problem-solving processes that help individuals navigate and understand their environment. Research in neuroscience also shows that specific brain mechanisms construct internal representations of space. Therefore, this objective focuses on understanding how spatial awareness is formed through perceptual, cognitive, and neural processes.

3. To Compare Transcendental, Phenomenological, and Cognitive Approaches.

This objective aims to compare different theoretical perspectives on how space is understood and constructed. The transcendental approach of Immanuel Kant views space as an a priori mental framework that makes experience possible. The phenomenological approach, developed by thinkers like Maurice Merleau-Ponty, emphasizes lived and embodied experience, arguing that space is constituted through bodily interaction with the world. In contrast, the cognitive approach explains spatial understanding through psychological processes such as perception, memory, and neural representation. This objective seeks to analyze similarities and differences among these approaches to understand how each explains the mind's role in creating spatial experience.

4. To Evaluate Neuroscientific Findings Related to Spatial Awareness.

This objective aims to assess how neuroscience explains the brain's role in constructing spatial awareness. Research shows that specific brain regions, particularly the hippocampus and related neural systems, are responsible for forming internal maps of the environment. Studies on place cells and grid cells demonstrate that the brain actively encodes spatial location and direction. These findings support the idea that spatial experience is not merely received from the external world but is constructed through neural processes. Therefore, this objective focuses on evaluating scientific evidence that connects brain activity with the mental creation of space.

5. To Establish Whether Spatial Experience Can Be Understood as a Product of Mental Organization.

This objective aims to determine whether spatial experience is simply perceived from the external world or actively organized by the mind. Drawing from philosophical arguments such as those of Immanuel Kant and psychological theories like Gestalt psychology, the study examines how perception, cognition, and interpretation structure spatial awareness. By integrating philosophical and scientific perspectives, this objective seeks to establish that spatial experience can be understood as a product of mental organization rather than a purely external reality.

Methodology:

This study is based on secondary sources and involves critical analysis of philosophical texts and psychological literature. The aim is not experimental verification but theoretical understanding of spatial cognition and the mental construction of space.

This study adopts a qualitative and analytical methodology.

- **Philosophical Analysis**: Critical examination of primary texts of Kant, Berkeley, and phenomenologists.
- **Comparative Approach**: Comparison between classical metaphysics and modern cognitive theories.
- **Interdisciplinary Review**: Integration of psychological and neuroscientific research findings.
- **Conceptual Analysis**: Clarification of key terms such as space, perception, intuition, cognition, and embodiment.

Theoretical Framework

Kantian Transcendental Idealism

According to Immanuel Kant, space is a necessary condition for human experience. It is not derived from observation but precedes it. Thus, the mind structures experience spatially.

Berkeley's Immaterialism

George Berkeley argued that objects exist only as perceived. Spatial qualities depend on sensory experience and cannot exist independently of perception.

Phenomenological Perspective

For Maurice Merleau-Ponty, space is lived and embodied. The body is not in space like an object; rather, it inhabits and constitutes space.

Gestalt and Cognitive Psychology:

Gestalt psychology showed that perception is structured. Cognitive psychology adds that memory, learning, and neural mechanisms construct spatial understanding.

Literature Review

The relationship between mind and space has long been debated in philosophy. Immanuel Kant, in Critique of Pure Reason (1781), proposed that space is not derived from experience but is a necessary condition for experience itself. According to him, the mind possesses innate structures that organize sensations into spatial order. Therefore, humans do not learn space from the world; rather, they perceive the world spatially because of the mind's inherent framework. George Berkeley earlier rejected the idea of absolute space and argued that spatial perception is based on sensory experiences, particularly visual and tactile sensations. For Berkeley, distance and depth are not directly seen but learned through associations between sight and touch. Phenomenological philosophers, especially Edmund Husserl and Maurice Merleau-Ponty, emphasized the importance of lived experience. Merleau-Ponty explained that spatial awareness arises from bodily movement and interaction with the environment. Space is therefore experienced, not

merely observed. In psychology, Gestalt theorists such as Max Wertheimer, Wolfgang Köhler, and Kurt Koffka demonstrated that perception is organized according to mental laws. Principles like proximity, similarity, closure, and continuity show that the mind structures sensory input into coherent spatial patterns. The famous figure-ground perception experiments proved that the brain actively organizes visual space.Cognitive psychology further developed this understanding. Researchers such as Edward Tolman introduced the concept of **cognitive maps**, suggesting that humans mentally represent spatial environments. Later studies in spatial cognition showed that attention, memory, and learning play a central role in navigation and spatial orientation. Neuroscience has provided biological support for these theories. Studies discovered **place cells** and **grid cells** in the hippocampus and entorhinal cortex, which help individuals navigate and understand location. These findings suggest that the brain constructs an internal map of space rather than merely recording external reality. Overall, philosophical reasoning and empirical psychological research converge on a similar conclusion: the space humans experience is shaped by mental processes.

Conclusion

The present study examined the claim that the human mind functions as a creator of space in experiential terms. Through philosophical analysis and psychological investigation, it becomes evident that spatial experience is not merely a passive reception of external reality but an active mental construction. Immanuel Kant argued that space is an **a priori form of intuition**, meaning it is a necessary condition imposed by the mind for organizing sensory experience. George Berkeley maintained that spatial properties depend entirely upon perception and cannot exist independently of the perceiving mind. Similarly, Maurice Merleau-Ponty emphasized embodied consciousness, asserting that space is constituted through lived bodily experience. Psychological research further supports these philosophical insights. Gestalt psychology demonstrated that perception organizes stimuli into structured wholes rather than passively recording reality. Cognitive psychology introduced the idea of **mental maps**, and neuroscientific discoveries of spatial encoding in the hippocampus provide biological evidence that the brain actively constructs internal spatial representations. Thus, the hypothesis (H1) is supported: spatial experience is not a direct reflection of external physical reality but a structured product of perceptual, cognitive, and neural processes. While the physical world provides stimuli, it is the mind that organizes, interprets, and gives form to spatial awareness. Therefore, space, as humans encounter it, is fundamentally shaped by the structures and operations of the human mind.

Acknowledgment

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to all those who have supported and contributed to the successful completion of this project titled **"The Mind as a Creator of Space: Psychological and Philosophical Perspectives."**

I am deeply thankful to my project guide, teachers, and faculty members for their valuable guidance, encouragement, and insightful suggestions throughout the course of this study. Their support helped me explore the fascinating relationship between the human mind, perception, consciousness, and the concept of space from both psychological and philosophical viewpoints.

I would also like to acknowledge the contributions of psychologists, philosophers, researchers, and scholars whose books, articles, and research studies provided valuable knowledge and perspectives for this project. Their work greatly enriched my understanding of how the mind interprets, constructs, and experiences space in both physical and abstract dimensions.

My sincere thanks go to libraries, academic institutions, and online resources that provided access to essential reference materials and scholarly literature.

I am grateful to my friends and classmates for their encouragement, discussions, and assistance during the preparation of this project.

Finally, I extend my heartfelt gratitude to my family for their unwavering support, patience, and motivation throughout this endeavor. Their encouragement and understanding have been a constant source of strength and inspiration.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References:

1. Berkeley, G. (1710/2008). *A treatise concerning the principles of human knowledge*. Oxford University Press.
2. Husserl, E. (1913/1982). *Ideas pertaining to a pure phenomenology and to a phenomenological philosophy* (F. Kersten, Trans.). Springer.
3. Kant, I. (1781/1998). *Critique of pure reason* (P. Guyer & A. Wood, Trans.). Cambridge University Press.
4. Koffka, K. (1935). *Principles of Gestalt psychology*. Harcourt, Brace.
5. Köhler, W. (1929). *Gestalt psychology*. Liveright.
6. Merleau-Ponty, M. (1945/2012). *Phenomenology of perception* (D. A. Landes, Trans.). Routledge.
7. Tolman, E. C. (1948). Cognitive maps in rats and men. *Psychological Review, 55*(4), 189–208.
8. Wertheimer, M. (1923/1938). Laws of organization in perceptual forms. In W. D. Ellis (Ed.), *A source book of Gestalt psychology* (pp. 71–88). Routledge & Kegan Paul.
9. O'Keefe, J., & Nadel, L. (1978). *The hippocampus as a cognitive map*. Oxford University Press.
10. Moser, E. I., Kropff, E., & Moser, M. B. (2008). Place cells, grid cells, and the brain's spatial representation system. *Annual Review of Neuroscience, 31*, 69–89.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Trauma, Space, and Fragmented Identities in Michael Ondaatje's The English Patient

Bhawana Purohit
Research Scholar, Department of English, B.N.N. College, Bhiwandi
University of Mumbai

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030435

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 147-149
April 2026

Submitted: 08 Mar. 2026
Revised: 15 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 16 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Bhawana Purohit
Research Scholar, Department of English, B.N.N. College, Bhiwandi
University of Mumbai
Email:
bhawanarajpurohit00@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21234588

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21234588

Creative Commons

Abstract:

Michael Ondaatje's The English Patient intricately weaves trauma, space, and identity into a postmodern narrative set against the twilight of World War II. The novel's fragmented structure and lyrical prose foreground the psychoneurotic aftermath of war, migration, and nomadism, situating its characters within spaces that both wound and heal. Central to this exploration is the villa, a liminal site where Hana, Kip, Caravaggio, and the English Patient confront their fractured pasts and negotiate hybrid identities. The villa collapses boundaries between physical and metaphysical space, functioning as a heterotopic arena for reconciliation, disillusionment, and cultural redefinition. In contrast, the desert embodies erasure, anonymity, and nomadic dislocation, underscoring the instability of memory and belonging. Ondaatje's own diasporic sensibility permeates the text, illuminating the intersections of trauma and hybridity in postcolonial contexts. This paper examines how space—whether villa or desert—mediates the characters' cultural identities and fragmented selves, revealing the novel's profound engagement with trauma theory, spatial criticism, and postcolonial discourse.

Keywords: *Trauma, space, identity, villa, desert, postcolonial, hybridity*

Introduction

Space, in its broadest sense, encompasses multiple dimensions: it may be as expansive as a nation, as localized as a city, as intimate as a house, or as confined as a room or even a box within it. Each level of spatiality conveys layered meanings that shape human existence. In the living world, space plays a crucial role in relation to identity, culture, and ideology, framed within its topographical and environmental setup. Social space denotes human relations—both material and cultural—while culture itself comprises attitudes, customs, and beliefs that distinguish one group from another, transmitted through language, ritual, institutions, and art across generations. Identity, defined as the set of personal and behavioural characteristics that mark an individual as part of a group, emerges in constant dialogue with space and culture. Thus, space, identity, and culture are interrelated entities whose overlap shapes subjectivity and collective belonging. Canadian author Michael Ondaatje intricately weaves these dimensions in *The English Patient*, situating identity within spatial centres that transport cultural meaning in the wake of World War II. His narrative foregrounds the sensuous fragmentation of war, exile, and hybridity, while the villa and desert settings function as both geographic and metaphorical terrains. In Ondaatje's literary tactics, space is not merely a measurable location but also an abstract dimension encompassing thought, memory, and psychological patterns. This duality allows characters to embody trauma and cultural displacement, making space a central axis for the exploration of identity and culture in the novel.

The plot of *The English Patient* unfolds in 1944, after the war in central Italy has ended, leaving behind a landscape of ruined villas and towns. One of these villas becomes the central narrative frame, a space where the characters are physically situated and emotionally entangled. Within this setting, Hana survives through her daily routines, interrupted only by her encounters with the English Patient and Kip, whose presence fascinates her and rekindles her capacity to love. Their lives settle into a fragile rhythm until the revelation of the atomic bomb shatters this equilibrium. The news profoundly unsettles Kip, who perceives it as the ultimate betrayal of Western power, leading him to sever ties with Hana and to confront Almásy with accusations of complicity in the violence of empire. His departure for Florence marks a rupture in the villa's fragile community. Meanwhile, Almásy, consumed by pain and memory, requests euthanasia from Hana, which she grants in an act of intimate compassion. Ondaatje's narrative structure moves fluidly between protagonists and across temporal boundaries, weaving together past and present, memory and trauma. This shifting perspective underscores the novel's postmodern sensibility, where fragmented identities and dislocated histories converge within the villa's liminal space.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:
Bhawana Purohit. (2026). Trauma, Space, and Fragmented Identities in Michael Ondaatje's The English Patient. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 150–152. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21234588

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

The Villa San Girolamo

The most effective spatial feature in Ondaatje's *The English Patient* is the Villa San Girolamo, a ruined monastery that becomes both a physical refuge and a metaphorical site of fractured identities. Originally built to protect its inhabitants from the "flesh of the devil," the villa bears the scars of war, its statues mutilated and its walls collapsing into the landscape. Ondaatje's description blurs the boundaries between house and earth, interior and exterior, safety and danger, as Hana perceives the wild gardens as extensions of the villa's rooms, even while aware of the lurking threat of unexploded mines. The villa thus functions as a liminal space, a heterotopia where damaged architecture mirrors the broken psyches of its inhabitants. Ondaatje's prose, a portmanteau of poetry and narrative, compels readers to explore the villa as both ruin and reserve, juxtaposing its uneven topography with the uneven identities of those who shelter within it.

The Villa San Girolamo, built to protect inhabitants from the flesh of the devil, had the look of a besieged fortress, the limbs of most of the statues blown off during the first days of shelling. There seemed little demarcation between house and landscape, between damaged building and the burned and shelled remnants of the earth. To Hana the wild gardens were like further rooms. She worked along the edges of them aware always of unexploded mines. (Ondaatje, 1992, p. 43)

The villa's lack of clear boundaries—its openness to stars, wind, and danger—underscores the instability of space itself, collapsing distinctions between inside and outside. Hana's refusal to let the villa's condition restrain her, despite its mined grounds, reflects her intimate proximity to death and her stubborn resilience. In this way, the villa becomes a cryptographic "in-between" space, embodying both destruction and survival, and situating identity as dynamic and relational. Just as the villa resists containment, identity in the novel resist singularity, shifting according to circumstance and cultural context.

Identity at the Villa

The life of the characters within the Villa San Girolamo makes the analysis of identity a vital case, for identity in fiction is inevitably fractured by the series of actions that shape the plot. The protagonists of *The English Patient* are impelled to search for meaning in a world shattered by war, migration, and exile, and the villa becomes the space where their fragmented selves intersect. Hana, Caravaggio, Kip, and Almásy relate to one another through a shared westernized identity, even though their cultural origins differ, and their circumstances define them as children of war, history, and necessity. Almásy, incapable of remembering his own identity, nevertheless bears traces of a Western accent and features; Hana and Caravaggio, both Canadian, are displaced into Italy by war; and Kip, though born in India, inhabits a Westernized occupation that distances him from his ethnicity. This convergence allows them to partially identify with one another, even as their differences remain.

Hana, indifferent to life and death until her love for Kip awakens, creates a space of necessity within the villa, sustaining others through her care. The English Patient depends entirely on her, Caravaggio relies on her morphine to endure his mutilation, and Kip survives partly through her courage, though he resists her insistence on helping him. Hana's search for fulfilment mirrors the villa itself: both lack clear boundaries, both blur inside and outside, both embody fragility and ruin. Her consciousness, blurred by trauma, fuses real and imaginary worlds, while her attachment to Kip reflects identities bound together by war yet divided by circumstance.

This dynamic reflects Cathy Caruth's observation that trauma resists narrative closure, surfacing instead through fragmented memory and repetition, a pattern evident in Ondaatje's nonlinear storytelling. Similarly, Dominick LaCapra emphasizes that trauma produces both acting out and working through, processes embodied in Hana's oscillation between detachment and intimacy. Spatially, the villa functions as what Michel Foucault terms a heterotopia—a space that collapses boundaries between inside and outside, safety and danger, past and present. Henri Lefebvre's notion of social space as a product of human relations further illuminates how the villa becomes a relational site where cultural identities are negotiated and redefined. Thus, the fragile lives of its inhabitants and the savaged villa are inseparable, each reflecting the other's condition, and together revealing how trauma, space, and identity converge in Ondaatje's postmodern narrative.

Desert, Diaspora, and Fragmented Identities

The English Patient is not truly English; Almásy speaks English fluently and appears to be an Englishman, but his burnt body conceals a Hungarian origin. His identity is revealed only gradually, through fragmented narration and psychoanalytic "talking cure" methods that echo Freud's tripartite model of consciousness, subconscious, and unconscious. Katherine's death and Madox's suicide force Almásy to look beyond national borders, leading him to condemn nationalism as the root of war and violence:

There were rivers of desert tribes, the most beautiful humans I've met in my life. We were German, English, Hungarian, African—all of us insignificant to them. Gradually we became nationless. I came to hate nations. We are deformed by nation-states. Madox died because of nations. (Ondaatje, 1992, p. 138)

His yearning for a borderless world is embodied in the desert, a space of limitless horizons that resists containment. The desert functions as both geographic and metaphorical terrain: calm yet chaotic, beautiful yet dangerous, ancient yet desolate. For Almásy, the desert becomes a heterotopic site (Foucault), collapsing distinctions between civilization and wilderness, memory and oblivion. His passion for Katherine is inseparable from his passion for the desert, both of which resist control and embody contradiction.

Caravaggio, by contrast, embodies rootlessness. His mutilated body and dependence on morphine reflect trauma's persistence, what Cathy Caruth describes as the "unclaimed experience" that returns in fragments. His dread of intimacy and avoidance of permanence are intensified by war, leaving him suspended between past and present. Caravaggio's obsession with uncovering Almásy's identity reveals his own struggle to make sense of power, betrayal, and survival.

Kip, meanwhile, represents the postcolonial dimension of Ondaatje's narrative. Born in India but trained in England, he occupies a liminal position between colonial subject and Western soldier. His role as a sapper gives him meaning and necessity, yet his identity fractures upon hearing of Hiroshima and Nagasaki. His reaction exemplifies Dominick LaCapra's notion of "acting out" trauma, as he rejects the Western ideology he once admired and distances himself from imperial power. Kip's disillusionment parallels Arjun in Amitav Ghosh's *The Glass Palace*, both characters rebelling against colonial authority in search of authentic belonging:

I grew up with traditions from my country, but later, more often, from your country. Your fragile white island that with customs and manners and books and prefects and reason some¬ how converted the rest of the world. You stood for precise behaviour. I knew if I lifted a

teacup with the wrong finger I'd be banished. If I tied the wrong kind of knot in a tie I was out. Was it just ships that gave you such power? Was it, as my brother said, because you had the histories and printing presses?

You and then the Americans converted us. With your missionary rules. And Indian soldiers wasted their lives as heroes so they could be pukkah. You had wars like cricket. How did you fool us into this? Here . . . listen to what you people have done. (Ondaatje, 1992, p. 283)

Ondaatje's novel thus situates identity within spaces of ruin and displacement—the villa, the desert, and the battlefield—each functioning as relational sites where trauma, culture, and hybridity converge. The nonlinear narrative, shifting between past and present, underscores the instability of memory and the impossibility of closure. The claims of Caravaggio in his frustration deepen the stance:

The trouble with all of us is we are where we shouldn't be. What are we doing in Africa, in Italy? What is Kip doing dismantling bombs in orchards, for God's sake? What is he doing fighting English wars? A farmer on the western front cannot prune a tree without ruining his saw. Why? Because of the amount of shrapnel shot into it during the last war. Even the trees are thick with diseases we brought. The armies indoctrinate you and leave you here and they fuck off some where else to cause trouble, inky-dinky parlez-vous. We should all move out together. (Ondaatje, 1992, p. 122)

In this way, *The English Patient* becomes a meditation on diaspora and fragmentation, revealing how war produces both integration and disintegration, and how space itself becomes the axis through which identity and trauma are negotiated. The Villa San Girolamo, with its blurred boundaries between interior and exterior, functions as a heterotopic refuge where ruin and survival coexist, while the desert embodies boundlessness and erasure, offering Almásy liberation from national borders and a site of obsessive attachment. Together, these spaces reveal how geography becomes metaphorical terrain for negotiating trauma and cultural displacement.

characters—Hana, Caravaggio, Kip, and Almásy—each embody fractured identities shaped by war, exile, and colonial power. Hana's blurred consciousness, Caravaggio's rootlessness, Kip's postcolonial disillusionment, and Almásy's yearning for a borderless world all reflect the instability of selfhood in a shattered landscape. Trauma theory (Caruth, LaCapra) illuminates how these identities oscillate between acting out and working through, while spatial criticism (Foucault, Lefebvre) underscores how space itself becomes relational, collapsing distinctions between safety and danger, past and present, belonging and exile.

In this light, several conclusions emerge: the villa exemplifies Foucault's heterotopia, a site where ruin and survival coexist; Almásy's passion for the desert reflects a yearning for fluid, borderless identity inseparable from trauma; Kip's reaction to Hiroshima highlights the betrayal of colonial subjects and situates the novel within postcolonial discourse; the characters' identities remain dynamic and relational, shifting with circumstance and cultural context; and Ondaatje's fragmented, poetic prose mediates between past and present, war and love, exile and belonging.

Ultimately, *The English Patient* is not merely a war narrative but a meditation on diaspora, hybridity, and the human struggle to create meaning in spaces marked by ruin. By weaving trauma theory, spatial criticism, and postcolonial perspectives into its narrative fabric, Ondaatje reveals how space itself becomes the axis through which identity and culture are negotiated, and how the ruins of war continue to shape the human condition in the twentieth century and beyond.

Acknowledgment

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to all those who have contributed to the successful completion of this project titled **"Trauma, Space, and Fragmented Identities in Michael Ondaatje's *The English Patient*."**

I am deeply thankful to my project guide, teachers, and faculty members for their invaluable guidance, encouragement, and constructive suggestions throughout the course of this study. Their support helped me explore the complex themes of trauma, identity, memory, and space represented in the novel.

I would also like to express my gratitude to literary scholars, critics, and researchers whose books, articles, and critical studies provided important insights and perspectives for this research. Their scholarly contributions greatly enhanced my understanding of Michael Ondaatje's narrative techniques and the broader literary and psychological dimensions of the text.

My sincere thanks go to the libraries, academic institutions, and digital resources that provided access to essential reference materials and literary criticism used in this study.

I am grateful to my friends and classmates for their encouragement, thoughtful discussions, and assistance during the preparation of this project.

Finally, I extend my heartfelt gratitude to my family for their constant support, patience, and motivation throughout this endeavor. Their encouragement and understanding have been a source of strength and inspiration throughout this work

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References

1. Caruth, C. (1996). *Unclaimed experience: Trauma, narrative, and history*. Johns Hopkins University Press.
2. Foucault, M. (1986). Of other spaces. *Diacritics, 16*(1), 22–27. https://doi.org/10.2307/464648 (Original work delivered 1967)
3. Freud, S. (1961). *The ego and the id* (J. Riviere, Trans.). W. W. Norton. (Original work published 1923)
4. Ghosh, A. (2000). *The glass palace*. HarperCollins.
5. LaCapra, D. (2001). *Writing history, writing trauma*. Johns Hopkins University Press.
6. Lefebvre, H. (1991). *The production of space* (D. Nicholson-Smith, Trans.). Blackwell. (Original work published 1974)
7. Ondaatje, M. (1992). *The English patient*. Vintage International.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Understanding Economic Development Through Place and Space

Nitin Uttam Khot[1]Anil Laxmandas Kesarwani[2]
[1,2] Assistant Teachers, B.N.N. College, Bhiwandi

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030436

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 153-155
April 2026

Submitted: 08 Mar. 2026
Revised: 15 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 16 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Nitin Uttam Khot, Assistant Teachers, B.N.N. College, Bhiwandi.
Email:
nitin.khot2222@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21234660

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21234660

Creative Commons

Abstract

Place and space are fundamental concepts in economics because economic activities do not occur in isolation; they are always situated within a specific geographical context. Spatial economics examines how location, distance, natural resources, infrastructure, and regional connectivity shape patterns of production, trade, and consumption. This paper analyses the interaction between place and space and its impact on regional growth, urbanization, and sustainable development. It explains how industries tend to cluster in areas with better accessibility, skilled labour, and market proximity, leading to agglomeration economies, while peripheral regions often experience slower development due to limited connectivity and investment.

By examining regional planning policies and urban expansion, the paper highlights how balanced spatial distribution of resources can support inclusive growth. Furthermore, it emphasizes the importance of sustainable spatial planning in managing environmental pressures caused by rapid urbanization. The findings suggest that effective integration of place-based policies with national economic strategies can promote equitable regional development, strengthen local economies, and improve overall welfare. Thus, understanding spatial dimensions is essential for designing policies that encourage productivity, resilience, and long-term economic stability.

Keywords: *Spatial Economics, Place, Space, Economic Development, Regional Planning, Urban Economics, Infrastructure, Location Theory*

Introduction

Economic activity is not uniform across regions; it is deeply influenced by place and space. Geographic location, availability of natural resources, accessibility to markets, transportation networks, and the quality of infrastructure significantly shape economic outcomes. Regions with better connectivity and institutional support tend to attract industries, skilled labour, and investment, while remote areas often lag behind due to limited opportunities. Understanding these spatial dynamics is essential for effective planning, investment decisions, and sustainable growth This paper examines how place and space influence economic development by analysing the distribution of industries, urban–rural linkages, and strategic regional planning. It discusses how industrial clustering, agglomeration economies, and proximity to markets enhance productivity and competitiveness. At the same time, it highlights the challenges faced by peripheral regions, such as migration, uneven development, and environmental pressure. The study also considers the role of infrastructure development, digital connectivity, and government policy in reducing regional disparities and promoting balanced growth

Objectives:

1. To examine how geographic location affects production, trade, and economic efficiency.
2. To explore the role of urban and regional planning in optimizing space for economic development.
3. To assess the impact of infrastructure and connectivity on economic activity.
4. To analyse how spatial distribution contributes to sustainable and inclusive growth.

Methodology

This study is based on qualitative secondary data analysis. The data is collected from journal articles, books on Economics of development and planning ,government reports, planning commission documents, census publications, and case studies from urban and regional planning research. These materials provide long-term, comparable evidence on how geographical factors shape economic outcomes.

The analysis follows a structured review method. First, relevant literature was categorized into themes such as industrial location, regional inequality, infrastructure development, and urbanization patterns. Second, theoretical concepts were identified and compared across authors to understand how spatial factors influence productivity, investment flows, and labour movement. Third, selected case studies were examined to observe practical applications of spatial planning policies, including industrial corridors, transport networks, and urban expansion models.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:
Khot, N. U., & Kesarwani, A. L. (2026). Understanding Economic Development Through Place and Space. 3(4(II)), 153–155. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21234660 .

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

The research focuses on three major analytical frameworks. Location theory is used to explain why firms choose specific areas based on transport cost, market proximity, and resource availability. Urban economics helps analyse city growth, land use patterns, housing distribution, and agglomeration effects. Spatial planning models are applied to evaluate how zoning policies, infrastructure investment, and regional planning strategies affect balanced development and sustainability.

Analysis and Discussion

1. Place and Economic Location

"Place" refers to a specific geographic location where economic activity actually happens. Every industry, farm, market, or service center exists somewhere physically, and that location directly affects its cost structure, productivity, and profitability. Economic decisions such as where to establish a factory, open a retail store, or cultivate crops are strongly influenced by the characteristics of the place — including natural resources, climate, labour availability, land value, and accessibility. Thus, economic performance cannot be understood without examining the qualities of the place in which it operates.

Location Theory:

Classical economists like Alfred Weber and Johann explained that firms select locations in order to minimize cost and maximize returns. Weber emphasized transport cost, labour cost, and agglomeration benefits as major determinants of industrial location. Industries tend to locate near raw materials if transportation is expensive or near markets if finished goods are costly to move.

Market Accessibility:

Businesses prefer locations where raw materials, labour, and consumers are easily reachable. Proximity to highways, ports, railways, and urban centers reduces transportation expenses, delivery time, and uncertainty. Market accessibility also affects competition and pricing strategies, because firms located closer to consumers respond faster to demand changes. As a result, areas with better connectivity often experience faster economic growth compared to isolated regions.

Regional Specialization:

Different places develop unique economic identities due to their comparative advantages. Coastal regions specialize in fishing and port trade, fertile plains in agriculture, mineral-rich areas in mining, and metropolitan cities in finance and services. Skilled labour clusters, technological hubs, and industrial districts further strengthen specialization by creating shared knowledge networks and supplier linkages. Over time, such place-based advantages attract investment and create sustained regional growth.

2. Space and Regional Economics

While place refers to a specific location, "space" represents the broader arrangement and interaction of multiple places across a region. It considers distance between locations, patterns of settlement, and networks connecting them. Spatial economics studies how economic activities are distributed across territories and how these relationships influence development, inequality, and efficiency.

Urban vs. Rural Space:

Urban spaces concentrate population, capital, infrastructure, and services. They provide agglomeration economies — benefits arising when firms and workers cluster together — such as shared suppliers, knowledge exchange, innovation, and large consumer markets. This increases productivity and wages. Rural spaces, in contrast, are characterized by low density and reliance on land-based activities like agriculture, forestry, and fishing. Although rural areas may lack infrastructure, they supply essential raw materials and food resources that sustain urban economies. Balanced interaction between urban and rural spaces is therefore necessary for stable development.

Industrial Distribution:

If industries concentrate excessively in a few cities, congestion, pollution, housing shortages, and inequality arise. Planned spatial distribution of industries across regions helps reduce migration pressure, create employment in smaller towns, and promote equitable growth. Establishing industrial corridors, special economic zones, and regional manufacturing centers allows economic benefits to spread geographically rather than remaining confined to metropolitan areas.

Transportation and Infrastructure:

Connectivity is the backbone of spatial integration. Roads, railways, ports, airports, and digital networks link distant markets and reduce effective economic distance. Efficient transport lowers logistics costs, enables specialization, encourages trade, and increases productivity While place refers to a specific location, "space" represents the broader arrangement and interaction of multiple places across a region. It considers distance between locations, patterns of settlement, and networks connecting them. Spatial economics studies how economic activities are distributed across territories and how these relationships influence development, inequality, and efficiency.

3. Place, Space, and Economic Development

Economic growth is not determined only by capital and labour; it is also shaped by how economic activities are arranged geographically. The interaction between place (specific location) and space (regional distribution and connectivity) determines productivity, market size, and development patterns at both regional and national levels.

Productivity and Efficiency:

When industries, markets, and services are located in optimal spatial arrangements, transaction costs decline. Shorter distances between suppliers, producers, and consumers reduce transportation time and logistics expenses. Efficient spatial organization also improves resource allocation — labour moves to areas with employment, and raw materials reach industries faster. As a result, firms operate more efficiently and overall productivity increases.

Investment and Market Expansion:

Well-planned regions with infrastructure, connectivity, and institutional support attract private and public investment. Investors prefer areas where transportation, communication, and utilities are reliable. Such spaces encourage entrepreneurship, innovation, and trade by connecting local markets with national and global networks. Over time, these regions become economic hubs that generate employment and stimulate further growth.

Social and Economic Equity:

Balanced spatial development helps prevent regional disparities between developed urban centers and underdeveloped peripheral areas. By distributing industries, education, healthcare, and infrastructure across regions, governments can reduce migration pressure and income inequality. Inclusive spatial growth ensures that economic opportunities are accessible to wider populations, strengthening social stability and national development.

4.Spatial Planning and Sustainable Development

Spatial planning refers to the organized and strategic use of land and geographic space to achieve long-term economic growth without harming environmental and social well-being. Since land is a limited resource, unplanned expansion of cities and industries can lead to
congestion, pollution, resource depletion, and inequality. Therefore, proper spatial planning integrates economic goals with ecological balance and social needs.

Urban Planning:
Urban planning organizes the internal structure of cities through zoning regulations, land-use classification, and infrastructure allocation. Residential, commercial, and industrial zones are separated or arranged systematically to reduce conflicts such as pollution near housing areas. Economic corridors and industrial parks are designed to cluster industries in planned locations with transport access, power supply, and logistics facilities. This improves efficiency because firms share infrastructure and services. Planned housing zones, public transport routes, and service centers also reduce travel time and increase productivity by improving living standards of workers.

Sustainable Land Use:
Sustainable land use focuses on balancing development with environmental protection. Green belts, open spaces, and water-management systems help maintain ecological stability in expanding urban areas. Smart city planning promotes energy-efficient buildings, waste recycling, and public transport instead of private vehicle dependence. Such measures reduce carbon emissions, preserve biodiversity, and improve quality of life. Proper land use also prevents urban sprawl, ensuring that agricultural land and natural ecosystems are not unnecessarily destroyed.

Policy Implications:
Government policies play a central role in spatial planning by regulating land allocation, infrastructure investment, and regional development priorities. Through planning authorities, zoning laws, and environmental regulations, governments ensure that economic benefits are distributed across regions rather than concentrated in a few cities. Long-term planning encourages sustainable growth, prevents resource over-exploitation, and supports social welfare through equitable access to housing, transport, and employment opportunities.

Conclusion

Understanding place and space is essential for analyzing economic development Rural economic development has largely been driven by agriculture, allied activities (dairy, fisheries), small-scale industries, and government welfare schemes. During the pandemic, agriculture showed relative stability and supported rural income. In contrast, urban economic development has been led by services, manufacturing, finance, IT, construction, and trade. Urban economies were more affected during lockdowns but recovered faster due to industrial and digital growth.. Geographic location, infrastructure, urban planning, and regional distribution of industries shape production, trade, and resource allocation. Integrating spatial economics into business strategy and public policy enhances efficiency, promotes sustainable growth, and ensures inclusive development. Recognizing the role of place and space helps policymakers and businesses make informed decisions to optimize economic outcomes. Rural development focuses on agricultural stability and basic infrastructure expansion, whereas urban development emphasizes industrial growth, services, and technological advancement. Both are interconnected and essential for balanced national economic progress.

Acknowledgment
I would like to express my sincere gratitude to all those who have supported and contributed to the successful completion of this project titled "Understanding Economic Development Through Place and Space."
I am deeply thankful to my project guide, teachers, and faculty members for their valuable guidance, encouragement, and constructive suggestions throughout the course of this study. Their support helped me gain a deeper understanding of the geographical, social, and economic factors that influence development across different regions and places.
I would also like to acknowledge the contributions of economists, geographers, researchers, and scholars whose books, articles, reports, and studies provided essential knowledge and insights for this project. Their work greatly enhanced my understanding of the relationship between spatial patterns, regional disparities, resource distribution, and economic growth.
My sincere thanks go to the libraries, academic institutions, government agencies, and online resources that provided access to valuable data, reference materials, and research publications used in this study.
I am grateful to my friends and classmates for their encouragement, cooperation, and helpful discussions during the preparation of this project.
Finally, I extend my heartfelt gratitude to my family for their unwavering support, patience, and motivation throughout this endeavor. Their encouragement and understanding have been a constant source of inspiration and strength.

Financial support and sponsorship
Nil.

Conflicts of interest
The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

Reference Books.

1. Economics of Development and Planning (Theory and practice) by V.K.Puri and,S.K.Mishra.
2. Weber, A. (1929). *Theory of the location of industries.* University of Chicago Press. von Thünen, J. H. (1966). *The isolated state* (C. M. Wartenberg, Trans.). Pergamon Press. (Original work published 1826)
3. Krugman, P. (1991). *Geography and trade.* MIT Press.
4. Porter, M. E. (1998). Clusters and the new economics of competition. *Harvard Business Review, 76*(6), 77–90.
5. Lösch, A. (1954). *The economics of location.* Yale University Press.
6. Geddes, P. (1915). *Cities in evolution.* Williams & Norgate.
7. Jacobs, J. (1969). *The economy of cities.* Random House.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Understanding Place and Space in Psychology: Cognition, Behaviour, and Well-Being

Mahesh Shamrao Patil
Assistant Teacher, B.N.N. College, Bhiwandi

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030437

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 153-155
April 2026

Submitted: 08 Mar. 2026
Revised: 15 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 16 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Mahesh Shamrao Patil
Assistant Teacher, B.N.N. College, Bhiwandi.
Email: ms.patil2012@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21234718

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21234718

Creative Commons

Abstract

The concepts of place and space are central to psychology, influencing how individuals perceive, interact with, and derive meaning from their environment. This research explores the psychological underpinnings of place attachment, environmental perception, and spatial cognition. By analyzing empirical studies, theoretical frameworks, and contemporary applications, the paper highlights the impact of physical and social spaces on mental well-being, identity formation, and behavioral patterns.

Keywords: *Place attachment, Environmental psychology, Spatial cognition, Human behavior, Well-being, Psychological perception, Space, Identity, Mental health, Cultural context*

Introduction

Humans do not merely inhabit spaces; they experience and interpret them. In psychology, **space** refers to the physical or geographical dimension in which interactions occur, whereas **place** involves the psychological and emotional meanings attached to a space. Understanding the interplay between place and space is critical for urban planning, therapy, environmental psychology, and cognitive studies. This paper examines how spaces shape psychological experiences, how places create attachments, and how these concepts affect behavior and mental health.

Aim and Objectives

Aim:

To analyze the role of place and space in psychological experiences and understand how environmental contexts influence human cognition, behavior, and emotions.

Objectives:

1. To examine the concept of **place attachment** and its psychological implications.
2. To study **spatial cognition** and how humans perceive and navigate physical and social spaces.
3. To explore the influence of **environmental factors** on mental health and behavior.
4. To analyze the role of cultural and social contexts in shaping perceptions of space and place.
5. To assess practical applications in therapy, urban design, and well-being.

Literature Review

1. Place Attachment

Place attachment refers to the emotional bond between an individual and a specific location. Studies (Altman & Low, 1992) show that strong attachments influence identity, comfort, and social behavior. For instance, childhood homes often become places of psychological safety, impacting stress levels and emotional resilience.

2. Environmental Psychology

Environmental psychology investigates how physical surroundings affect mental states. Research indicates that exposure to natural spaces reduces stress and anxiety (Kaplan & Kaplan, 1989), while urban environments influence social interactions, aggression, and cognitive performance.

3. Spatial Cognition

Spatial cognition involves the mental representation of physical spaces. It affects memory, navigation, and learning. Neuroscience research shows that specific brain regions, like the hippocampus, are critical for spatial memory and place recognition.

4. Cultural and Social Context

Spaces are not experienced uniformly. Social norms, cultural practices, and collective memory shape perceptions of place. For example, sacred sites or public squares hold symbolic meaning beyond their physical dimensions, affecting group behavior and social identity.

Methodology

This research uses a **qualitative approach** based on:

- **Literature analysis:** Reviewing empirical studies, journals, and books on place, space, and psychology.
- **Case studies:** Examining examples of place attachment in urban and rural settings.
- **Observational studies:** Analyzing human interaction in public and private spaces.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)

This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:

Patil, M. S. (2026). Understanding Place and Space in Psychology: Cognition, Behaviour, and Well-Being. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 156–157. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21234718

Theoretical synthesis: Integrating environmental psychology, social psychology, and cognitive studies.

Findings and Discussion

1. **Place shapes identity:** Emotional attachment to a place influences self-concept and life satisfaction.
2. **Environment affects mental health:** Natural and well-organized spaces reduce stress, while chaotic or unsafe spaces increase anxiety.
3. **Spatial awareness aids learning:** Effective navigation and spatial memory correlate with better cognitive performance and problem-solving.
4. **Social and cultural meanings matter:** Shared cultural spaces promote social cohesion and collective well-being.

Implications:

- **Therapeutic design:** Healing spaces in hospitals and therapy centers can improve recovery.
- **Urban planning:** Cities should consider green areas, public squares, and community spaces to enhance psychological well-being.
- **Education:** Classroom layouts and learning environments impact engagement and memory retention.

Conclusion

The relationship between place, space, and psychology underscores the profound connection between humans and their environment. Emotional bonds, cultural meanings, and cognitive perceptions of space influence behavior, well-being, and identity. Recognizing these dynamics is vital for creating supportive environments, designing public spaces, and promoting mental health. Future research should focus on cross-cultural studies and technological impacts on space perception, such as virtual reality environments.

Acknowledgment

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to all those who have supported and contributed to the successful completion of this project titled **"Understanding Place and Space in Psychology: Cognition, Behaviour, and Well-Being."**

I am deeply thankful to my project guide, teachers, and faculty members for their valuable guidance, encouragement, and constructive suggestions throughout the course of this study. Their support helped me explore the psychological significance of place and space and their influence on human cognition, behaviour, emotions, and overall well-being.

I would also like to acknowledge the contributions of psychologists, researchers, scholars, and authors whose books, articles, and research studies provided valuable insights and knowledge for this project. Their work greatly enhanced my understanding of environmental psychology, spatial perception, human behaviour, and the role of surroundings in shaping mental health and quality of life.

My sincere thanks go to libraries, academic institutions, and online resources that provided access to essential reference materials and scholarly literature used in this study.

I am grateful to my friends and classmates for their encouragement, cooperation, and thoughtful discussions during the preparation of this project.

Finally, I extend my heartfelt gratitude to my family for their unwavering support, patience, and motivation throughout this endeavor. Their encouragement and understanding have been a constant source of inspiration and strength.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References

1. Altman, I., & Low, S. M. (1992). *Place Attachment.* New York: Plenum Press.
2. Kaplan, R., & Kaplan, S. (1989). *The Experience of Nature: A Psychological Perspective.* Cambridge University Press.
3. Lynch, K. (1960). *The Image of the City.* MIT Press.
4. Proshansky, H. M., Fabian, A. K., & Kaminoff, R. (1983). Place-identity: Physical world socialization of the self. *Journal of Environmental Psychology, 3*(1), 57–83.
5. Gibson, J. J. (1979). *The Ecological Approach to Visual Perception.* Boston: Houghton Mifflin.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Use of Artificial Intelligence in Geographical Studies in various space: An Overview

Dr. Tathe S. V.
Dept. of Geography, Sant Ramdas College, Ghansawangi, Dist. Jalna

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030438

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 158-161
April 2026

Submitted: 08 Mar. 2026
Revised: 15 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 16 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Dr. Tathe S. V.
Dept. of Geography, Sant Ramdas College, Ghansawangi, Dist. Jalna
Email:
tathe.sarjerao@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21234777

DOI Link
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21234777

Creative Commons

Abstract

Use of Artificial Intelligence in Geographical Studies in Various Spatial Contexts: An Overview Artificial Intelligence (AI) has emerged as a transformative technology in geographical studies, enabling advanced analysis, modeling, and interpretation of spatial data. The integration of AI techniques such as machine learning, deep learning, neural networks, and geographic information systems (GIS) has significantly improved the efficiency and accuracy of geographical research across various spatial scales, including local, regional, national, and global levels. AI supports diverse applications such as land-use and land-cover mapping, urban planning, environmental monitoring, climate change assessment, disaster management, transportation analysis, and resource management. By processing large volumes of geospatial data from remote sensing, satellite imagery, drones, and spatial databases, AI facilitates pattern recognition, predictive modeling, and decision-making processes. This overview examines the role of AI in geographical studies, highlighting its key applications, advantages, challenges, and future prospects. The study emphasizes that AI-driven geospatial technologies are reshaping geographical research by providing innovative solutions for understanding complex spatial phenomena and supporting sustainable development.

Keywords: *Artificial Intelligence, Geography, GIS, Remote Sensing, Spatial Analysis, Machine Learning, Geospatial Data, Sustainable Development.*

Introduction:

Artificial Intelligence refers to the simulation of human cognitive processes by complex machine learning algorithms and computer systems. It encompasses the ability of digital computers to perform tasks that traditionally require biological human intelligence. These intelligent systems are heavily trained on massive datasets to recognize complex patterns and make independent analytical decisions. Machine learning, a critical subset of this technology, allows systems to automatically learn and improve from past experiences. Deep learning utilizes artificial neural networks to process unstructured data like geographical satellite imagery and natural language. The core objective of artificial intelligence is to achieve high-level accuracy and rapid automation in complex problem-solving scenarios. It rapidly processes millions of variables simultaneously, far exceeding the natural processing capacity of the human brain. This technology continuously evolves, adapting its internal mathematical models as it is exposed to new and diverse information. Modern artificial intelligence can successfully predict future spatial trends based on historical statistical evidence and probabilistic reasoning. Ultimately, it serves as a powerful digital tool that significantly augments human analytical capabilities across various scientific disciplines.

AI in Geographical Studies

1. Spatial Data Analysis. Artificial intelligence processes massive geographical datasets gathered from modern global positioning systems and remote sensing satellites. It rapidly identifies hidden spatial patterns and complex topographical correlations that traditional statistical methods often miss completely. This allows geographers to analyze vast regional landscapes with unprecedented speed and highly accurate mathematical precision. Consequently, it drastically reduces the time required for comprehensive spatial mapping and detailed regional geographical profiling.

2. Satellite Imagery Interpretation. Deep learning algorithms automatically classify diverse land cover types from high-resolution optical and radar satellite imagery. These intelligent models can easily differentiate between dense urban settlements, agricultural zones, and natural geographical water bodies.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:
Tathe S. V. (2026). Use of Artificial Intelligence in Geographical Studies in various space: An Overview. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 158–161. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21234777

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

This automated image extraction significantly enhances the accuracy of continuous global land-use and land-cover geographical change monitoring. It eliminates the need for slow, manual visual interpretation of thousands of individual satellite photographs by human researchers.

3. Climate Change Modeling. Intelligent predictive models analyze historical meteorological data to simulate complex future geographical climate change scenarios accurately. These algorithms can forecast shifting regional monsoon patterns, rising sea levels, and the increasing frequency of extreme geographical weather events. This helps climatologists understand the long-term spatial impact of global warming on highly vulnerable coastal and semi-arid geographies. The resulting climatic projections are entirely essential for developing localized geographical adaptation and disaster mitigation strategies.

4. Natural Disaster Prediction. Machine learning systems continuously monitor real-time seismic, meteorological, and hydrological geographical data to predict impending natural catastrophes. These advanced early warning systems can accurately forecast the spatial trajectory of destructive cyclones and the exact geographical locations of flash floods. By providing rapid alerts, artificial intelligence gives vulnerable geographical settlements crucial time to evacuate safely. This significantly minimizes massive human casualties and structural geographical damage during severe environmental emergencies.

5. Urban Planning and Smart Cities. Artificial intelligence optimizes complex urban geographical layouts by analyzing massive datasets on municipal traffic flow and population density. It helps city planners design highly efficient public transportation networks and sustainable urban geographical infrastructure. These algorithms can predict future spatial urban sprawling patterns, preventing the reckless geographical encroachment on natural green belts. This modern technology is the fundamental driving force behind the global geographical development of highly efficient smart cities.

6. Agricultural Geography. Intelligent sensors and drone imagery provide highly detailed spatial data on regional soil moisture and local crop health. Geographers use these AI-driven precision agriculture tools to map localized drought stress and predict regional geographical crop yields. This spatial analysis allows farmers to optimize the geographical application of water and chemical fertilizers precisely where needed. It fundamentally ensures long-term geographical food security while simultaneously minimizing negative environmental impacts on local soil ecosystems.

7. Hydrological Modeling. Artificial intelligence accurately maps complex underground geographical aquifers and predicts regional surface water runoff patterns. It analyzes topographical slopes and historical rainfall data to manage spatial water resources in semi-arid geographical regions. These intelligent models are crucial for designing effective decentralized geographical rainwater harvesting systems and local micro-watersheds. They help geographers solve the escalating crisis of severe spatial water scarcity in historically drought-prone territories.

8. Geodemographic Analysis. Machine learning algorithms analyze massive national census datasets to map complex human geographical settlement patterns and localized migration trends. They can accurately predict future spatial population growth and the resulting geographical demand for localized public services. This spatial intelligence helps governments distribute essential economic resources equitably across different administrative geographical regions. It provides a deep, data-driven understanding of the evolving socio-economic geographical landscape of developing nations.

9. Transportation Geography. Artificial intelligence optimizes complex global logistical supply chains and domestic geographical transportation routing networks. It analyzes real-time spatial traffic congestion data to dynamically reroute commercial vehicles through the most efficient geographical pathways. This spatial optimization drastically reduces fuel consumption and minimizes the geographical carbon footprint of the heavy transportation industry. It is highly essential for understanding the spatial connectivity and economic geographical integration of modern regional markets.

10. Environmental Conservation. Intelligent spatial algorithms track the geographical movement patterns of endangered wildlife species using remote GPS collars. They can easily identify geographical hotspots of illegal deforestation and localized poaching activities from live satellite feeds. This allows geographical conservationists to deploy limited physical resources to the most critically threatened spatial habitats immediately. Artificial intelligence thus acts as a highly vigilant digital guardian for protecting the planet's fragile geographical biodiversity.

Limitations of use of AI

Despite its immense potential, the integration of artificial intelligence in geographical studies faces several significant structural limitations. The fundamental accuracy of any intelligent spatial model relies entirely on the quality of its initial training data. In many developing regions, historical geographical datasets are highly fragmented, outdated, or completely non-existent. Feeding biased or incomplete spatial data into an algorithm naturally produces highly inaccurate and misleading geographical predictions. Artificial intelligence often functions as a complex "black box," making it difficult for geographers to understand its internal logical reasoning. This lack of algorithmic transparency creates severe trust issues when making critical regional geographical policy decisions. The financial cost of acquiring high-resolution satellite imagery and advanced computational hardware is highly prohibitive for small research institutions. Developing sophisticated machine learning models requires specialized programming skills that many traditional geographers simply do not possess. There is a massive digital divide that prevents rural geographical researchers from accessing cloud-based spatial intelligence tools. AI models trained on specific geographical terrains often fail when applied to entirely different global topographical landscapes. For instance, an algorithm designed for temperate forests may completely misinterpret the spatial dynamics of a tropical semi-arid plateau. Furthermore, the massive energy consumption required to train deep learning models contributes heavily to the geographical carbon footprint. Over-reliance on

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

automated spatial intelligence can rapidly diminish the essential human geographical intuition gained through physical fieldwork. Artificial intelligence struggles to understand the deep cultural and historical geographical contexts that shape local human settlements. It cannot easily quantify the subjective socio-economic geographical realities experienced by marginalized rural communities daily.

The rapid automation of spatial analysis directly threatens the future employment prospects of traditional geographical cartographers and basic data analysts. There are also severe geographical privacy concerns regarding the continuous spatial tracking of human populations using mobile geolocation data. Legal frameworks governing the ethical geographical use of artificial intelligence are still highly underdeveloped globally today. Erroneous AI-generated flood maps could easily lead to disastrous geographical misallocation of emergency disaster relief funds. The constant need for high-speed internet connectivity severely limits the geographical deployment of these tools in remote, rugged terrains. Intelligent systems cannot easily verify the physical ground truth without the direct assistance of actual human geographical surveyors. A sudden technological failure or cyberattack could completely paralyze critical national geographical information systems instantly. Therefore, artificial intelligence must only be viewed as a supplementary geographical tool rather than a complete human replacement. Rigorous human geographical oversight remains absolutely essential to validate and contextualize all machine-generated spatial conclusions accurately. Ultimately, the true geographical value of this technology depends entirely on how responsibly human researchers choose to apply it.

Benefits of use of AI in Geographical Studies

1. Unprecedented Processing Speed. Artificial intelligence can analyze massive petabytes of complex global geographical data in mere fractions of a second. This rapid spatial processing allows researchers to map dynamic environmental changes almost in real-time continuously. It drastically accelerates the overall geographical research cycle, leading to much faster scientific discoveries and publications. This speed is absolutely crucial for responding geographically to sudden, fast-moving natural environmental disasters effectively.

2. Enhanced Spatial Accuracy. Advanced machine learning algorithms significantly reduce the margin of human error in complex geographical statistical analysis. They can easily detect highly subtle spatial anomalies in topographical data that the human eye completely overlooks. This extreme precision ensures that geographical maps and spatial models represent the physical reality with absolute mathematical fidelity. High accuracy is fundamentally essential for designing localized geographical infrastructure and critical regional engineering projects.

3. Automated Cartography. Artificial intelligence has completely revolutionized the traditional geographical science of detailed map-making and digital cartography. Intelligent systems can automatically generate highly detailed spatial maps directly from raw, unstructured satellite imagery datasets. This geographical automation frees up human cartographers to focus on more complex, analytical spatial design challenges locally. It ensures that digital geographical maps are continuously updated with the latest physical and human topographical changes.

4. Predictive Spatial Capabilities. The ability to forecast future geographical trends accurately is arguably the greatest benefit of this modern technology. Geographers can now accurately predict spatial urban expansion, regional deforestation rates, and localized desertification trajectories. This predictive geographical power allows governments to implement proactive, rather than strictly reactive, regional spatial policies. It fundamentally shifts the entire discipline of geography from a purely descriptive science to a highly predictive one.

5. Handling Big Geographical Data. Modern geographical studies generate an overwhelming volume of spatial data from drones, satellites, and mobile digital sensors. Traditional computational tools are completely incapable of managing this massive, unstructured global geographical information effectively. Artificial intelligence seamlessly integrates these diverse spatial datasets to create comprehensive, multidimensional regional geographical models. It acts as the ultimate digital geographical synthesizer, bringing complete logical order to massive spatial data chaos.

6. Cost-Effective Spatial Monitoring. Deploying automated artificial intelligence for continuous geographical monitoring is significantly cheaper than conducting repeated physical ground surveys. Once an intelligent spatial model is trained, it can analyze new geographical satellite imagery at almost zero marginal cost. This financial efficiency allows for the permanent geographical observation of massive, highly inaccessible remote global regions. It democratizes advanced geographical analysis by making powerful spatial tools available to institutions with limited research budgets.

7. Customization of Geographical Models. Artificial intelligence allows researchers to build highly customized spatial models tailored to very specific local geographical environments. A geographer can easily train a unique algorithm to identify specific regional agricultural crop diseases using localized drone imagery. This spatial flexibility ensures that the technology can solve unique, highly localized geographical problems effectively. It breaks away from the severe limitations of rigid, one-size-fits-all traditional geographical analytical software systems.

8. Improved Disaster Management. Real-time spatial intelligence provides emergency responders with highly accurate, dynamic geographical damage assessment maps instantly. This allows them to geographically pinpoint trapped populations and optimize the routing of critical local rescue operations. By accurately predicting the geographical spread of wildfires or floodwaters, it saves thousands of innocent human lives annually. Artificial intelligence is an absolutely indispensable geographical tool for modern global humanitarian crisis intervention.

9. Integration of Multidisciplinary Data. Geography inherently requires the complex synthesis of physical, biological, and human socio-economic spatial data. Artificial intelligence effortlessly correlates diverse datasets, such as

regional poverty levels with localized geographical climate vulnerabilities. This holistic spatial analysis provides a much deeper understanding of complex human-environment geographical interactions. It completely bridges the traditional academic divide between physical and human geographical scientific disciplines.

10. Continuous Machine Learning. Unlike static traditional software, artificial intelligence geographically improves its own spatial accuracy over time automatically. As the algorithm processes more geographical data, its internal spatial predictive capabilities become increasingly highly refined. This continuous geographical self-improvement ensures that the analytical models never become scientifically obsolete or structurally outdated. It creates a dynamic, ever-evolving digital geographical intelligence that grows alongside the physical changing world.

Conclusion

The integration of artificial intelligence marks a monumental paradigm shift in the history of geographical studies. It empowers modern researchers to analyze our complex physical world with unprecedented spatial depth and mathematical precision. By completely automating tedious data processing, it elevates geography to a highly advanced predictive environmental science. However, we must remain acutely aware of the severe structural limitations and ethical challenges inherent in this digital technology. The massive geographical digital divide must be bridged to ensure equitable global access to these powerful spatial analytical tools. Geographers must continuously advocate for complete algorithmic transparency and the immediate elimination of historical spatial data biases. The technology should never completely replace the invaluable localized knowledge gained through direct physical geographical fieldwork. Instead, it must be utilized as a highly collaborative digital partner that significantly amplifies traditional human spatial reasoning. As we face escalating global challenges like climate change, artificial intelligence offers critical geographical solutions for sustainable survival. It provides the necessary spatial intelligence to optimize vital agricultural production and manage scarce regional water resources effectively. Academic institutions must urgently update their geographical curricula to train the next generation of highly skilled spatial data scientists. The future of geographical research will inevitably be defined by the seamless synergy between human intellect and artificial intelligence. By embracing this powerful technological evolution responsibly, we can successfully build a much more sustainable and geographically balanced world. Ultimately, artificial intelligence holds the vital key to unlocking the deepest spatial mysteries of our ever-changing dynamic planet. Its responsible application will undoubtedly guide humanity toward a much brighter and ecologically secure geographical future.

Acknowledgment

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to all those who have contributed to the successful completion of this project titled **"Use of Artificial Intelligence in Geographical Studies in Various Spaces: An Overview."**

I am deeply thankful to my project guide, teachers, and faculty members for their valuable guidance, encouragement, and continuous support throughout the course of this study. Their expertise and constructive suggestions helped me understand the growing role of Artificial Intelligence in geographical research, spatial analysis, and decision-making processes.

I would also like to acknowledge the contributions of researchers, geographers, data scientists, and technology experts whose books, articles, reports, and research publications provided valuable knowledge and insights for this project. Their work greatly enhanced my understanding of the applications of Artificial Intelligence in Geographic Information Systems (GIS), remote sensing, spatial modeling, urban planning, environmental management, and other geographical studies.

My sincere thanks go to academic institutions, libraries, and digital platforms that provided access to essential reference materials, datasets, and scholarly resources used in this study.

I am grateful to my friends and classmates for their encouragement, cooperation, and helpful discussions during the preparation of this project.

Finally, I extend my heartfelt gratitude to my family for their unwavering support, patience, and motivation throughout this endeavor. Their encouragement and understanding have been a constant source of strength and inspiration.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

Bibliography

1. Openshaw, S., *Artificial Intelligence in Geography*, John Wiley & Sons, 1997.
2. Jiang, B., & Yao, X., *Geospatial Analysis and Modeling*, Springer, 2010.
3. Li, D., & Wang, S., *Spatial Data Mining: Theory and Application*, Springer, 2016.
4. Goodchild, M. F., *Geographical Information Science*, Oxford University Press, 2018.
5. Kanevski, M., *Machine Learning for Spatial Environmental Data*, EPFL Press, 2009.
6. Grekousis, G., *Spatial Analysis Methods and Practice*, Cambridge University Press, 2020.
7. Karimi, H. A., *Big Data: Techniques and Technologies in Geoinformatics*, CRC Press, 2014.
8. O'Sullivan, D., & Unwin, D. J., *Geographic Information Analysis*, John Wiley & Sons, 2010.
9. Yuan, M., *Computation and Geography*, CRC Press, 2021.
10. Longley, P. A., *Geographic Information Science and Systems*, John Wiley & Sons, 2015.
11. Geertman, S., & Stillwell, J., *Planning Support Systems and Smart Cities*, Springer, 2015.
12. Campagna, M., *GIS for Sustainable Development*, CRC Press, 2005

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Women and Space: Spatial Constraints and Labour Vulnerability in the Bhiwandi Textile Cluster

Laxmi Premchand Kesharwani
Student, Department of Geography, Dr. Babasaheb Ambedkar Marathwada University, Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030439

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 162-167
April 2026

Submitted: 08 Mar. 2026
Revised: 15 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 16 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Laxmi Premchand Kesharwani Student, Department of Geography, Dr. Babasaheb Ambedkar Marathwada University, Chhatrapati Sambhajinagar
Email: gtempo8@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21234874

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21234874

Creative Commons

Abstract

This study examines the spatial dimensions of labour vulnerability among women textile workers in the Bhiwandi industrial cluster in the Mumbai Metropolitan Region. While increasing female participation in informal labour has been documented nationally, limited research examines how spatial constraints shape women's employment conditions. Using a mixed-methods approach that combines primary survey data (N=50), GIS-based spatial mapping, and statistical analysis, the study investigates relationships among commuting distance, occupational segregation, wage structure, and infrastructural access. Findings reveal significant spatial clustering of home-based labour, a complete absence of social security coverage, and severe sanitation deficits. Statistical tests confirm strong occupational segregation between home-based and factory-based workers, while qualitative evidence shows that women accept lower wages in exchange for proximity to home due to domestic responsibilities. The study argues that economic precarity in Bhiwandi is structurally embedded within its decentralised industrial geography.

Introduction

The relationship between women and space is central to feminist geography, particularly in informal industrial contexts where labour conditions are shaped not only by economic opportunity but also by mobility, residential location, and infrastructural access. Space is not merely a physical backdrop to production; it functions as an active determinant influencing employment choices, wage levels, and exposure to vulnerability. Women's participation in informal labour markets is often mediated by domestic responsibilities, safety concerns, and limited access to public infrastructure.

In decentralised industrial systems, especially those integrating factory-based and home-based production, the boundary between domestic and productive spaces becomes blurred. Home-based work transforms private households into informal production sites without institutional recognition, reinforcing occupational segregation and wage invisibility. This spatial integration frequently restricts women's economic mobility and reproduces gendered inequality.

Bhiwandi, located within the Mumbai Metropolitan Region, is one of India's largest power-loom clusters. Its industrial expansion has occurred through fragmented small-scale units operating within dense residential settlements. Rapid industrial growth without adequate urban planning has produced congested neighbourhoods, inadequate sanitation, and infrastructural deficits. In this peri-urban industrial landscape, women textile workers navigate spatial constraints that shape their labour participation.

This study examines how spatial organisation intersects with labour vulnerability among women textile workers in Bhiwandi. By analysing demographic structure, wage patterns, occupational segregation, and infrastructural conditions, the paper argues that economic precarity is structurally embedded within the geography of decentralised industrial production.

Study Area

Bhiwandi is located in Thane district within the Mumbai Metropolitan Region and is one of India's largest power-loom centres. The textile industry developed rapidly following the decline of Mumbai's organised mills, leading to the growth of decentralised and small-scale production units.

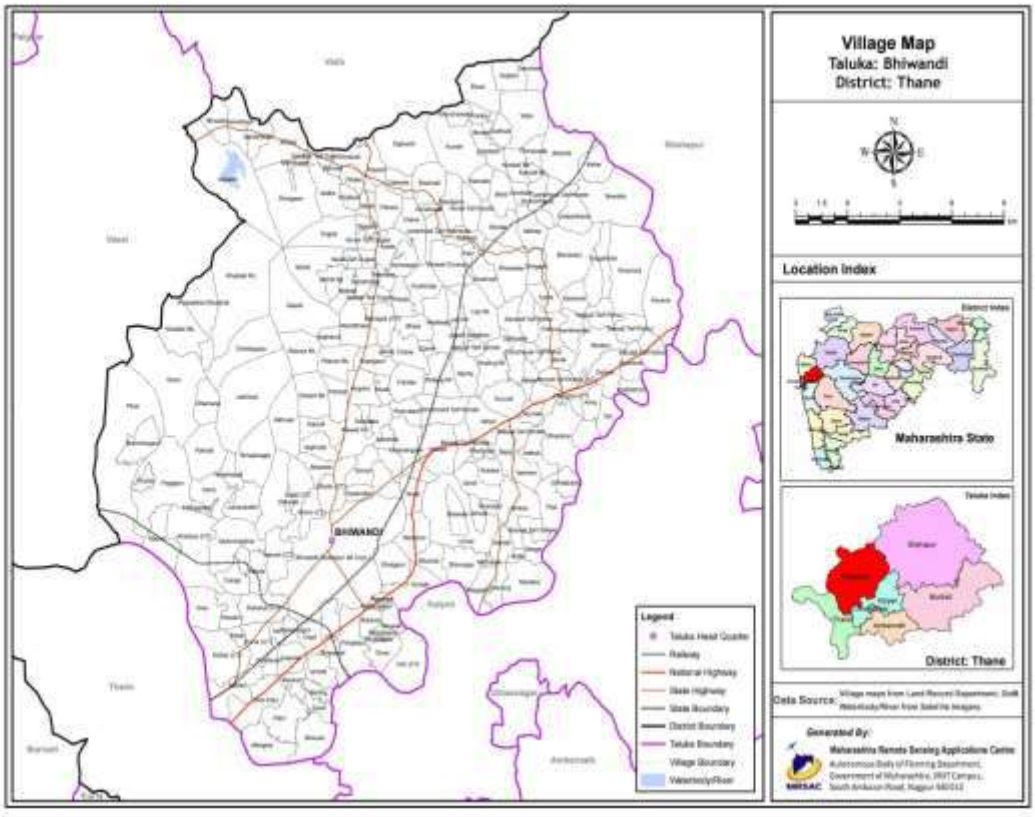
The industrial structure is largely informal, consisting of power-loom units and home-based ancillary activities such as winding and finishing. Rapid industrialisation without proportional urban planning has resulted in congested settlements, inadequate sanitation, poor road conditions, and limited public infrastructure.

Residential and industrial spaces often overlap, creating a peri-urban landscape where domestic environments function as extensions of production sites. This spatial configuration makes Bhiwandi an appropriate case for examining the intersection of women, space, and labour vulnerability.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:
Kesharwani, L. P. (2026). Women and Space: Spatial Constraints and Labour Vulnerability in the Bhiwandi Textile Cluster. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 162–167. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21234874

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026



Objectives

1. To examine the spatial distribution of women textile workers in Bhiwandi.
2. To analyse socio-economic characteristics influencing their work participation.
3. To assess the relationship between commuting distance and wage structure.
4. To identify occupational segregation between home-based and factory-based workers.
5. To evaluate infrastructural constraints affecting labour conditions.

Methodology

The study adopts a mixed-methods approach, combining quantitative and qualitative techniques. Primary data were collected from 50 women textile workers through stratified random sampling, including both home-based and factory-based workers. GIS tools were used to analyse spatial distribution and commuting patterns. Statistical tests, including chi-square and Pearson correlation, were applied to examine relationships among wage levels, occupational type, migration status, and commuting distance. Qualitative observations were analysed to understand infrastructural and gender-related constraints. Secondary data were drawn from official labour reports.

Hypothesis

H1: There is a significant relationship between commuting distance and wage structure among women textile workers.
H2: The decentralised industrial structure of Bhiwandi is associated with infrastructural deficits affecting women workers.
H3: Migration status influences economic vulnerability among female workers.
H4: Home-based workers earn lower wages compared to factory-based workers

Result and Analysis

Behind the statistics and tables lie the lived experiences of women who navigate the narrow lanes of Bhiwandi's industrial neighbourhoods each day. Their work is shaped not only by wages and contracts, but by distance, housing conditions, safety concerns, and the constant negotiation between paid labour and domestic responsibility. The following analysis presents the empirical findings of the study, highlighting how spatial constraints, occupational structures, and infrastructural conditions together shape patterns of vulnerability among women textile workers.

1. Spatial Distribution of Women Textile Workers

The spatial distribution of surveyed women workers reflects a strong clustering pattern within densely populated residential-industrial zones. Mapping of respondent locations using GIS reveals concentration in areas such as Khoka Compound, Shri Rang Nagar, Padmanagar, Ghungat Nagar, and Anjurphata. Peripheral locations such as Kalher and Sonale show comparatively fewer respondents.

Women workers tend to reside near textile units, suggesting proximity-based employment patterns. This clustering indicates limited spatial mobility and highlights the importance of distance in shaping labour participation. Residential-industrial overlap in Bhiwandi reinforces dependence on nearby work opportunities, particularly for women balancing domestic and paid responsibilities.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

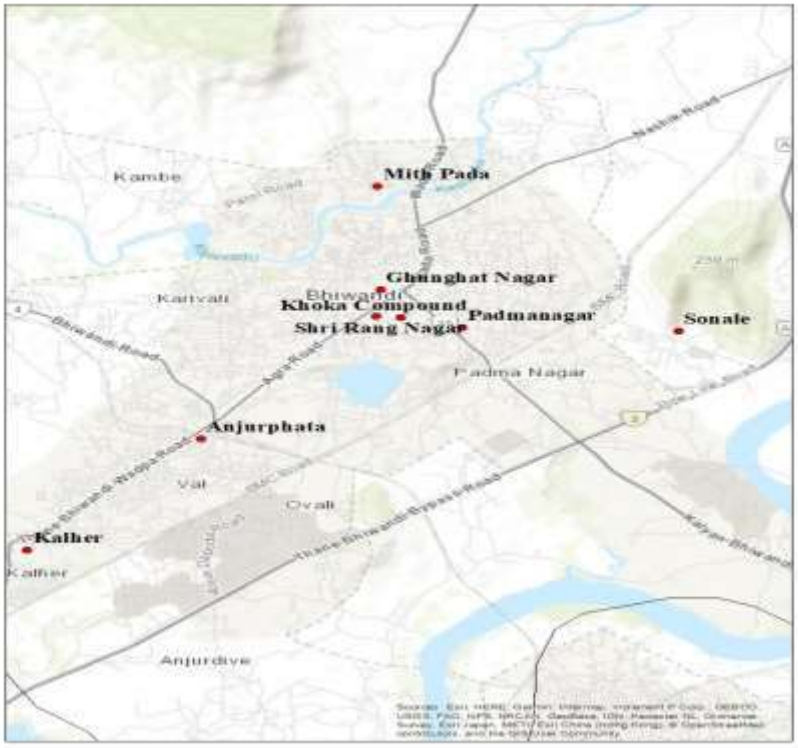


Figure 1: Spatial Distribution of Surveyed Women Textile Workers in Bhiwandi

The spatial pattern demonstrates that employment is strongly influenced by neighbourhood-level industrial concentration. Areas with higher textile activity correspond with higher residential clustering of women workers. This reinforces the argument that space functions as an active determinant of labour vulnerability. Limited access to transport, safety concerns, and time constraints contribute to the preference for nearby employment, even when wage opportunities may be higher elsewhere.

Thus, spatial distribution provides the foundational context for analysing demographic, economic, and occupational characteristics in subsequent sections.

2. Demographic Profile

The workforce is dominated by women in the 31–40 age group (48%), representing economically active married women balancing paid and domestic labour. Educational attainment is low, with 66% educated only up to primary or upper primary levels and 18% illiterate. Limited education restricts access to formal employment and confines women to manual textile work. Although only 10% are recent migrants, Bhiwandi's labour structure historically relies on migrant communities.

Table 1: Demographic Profile (N=50)

Variable	%
Age 31–40	48%
Illiterate	18%
Primary/Upper Primary	48%
Long-Term Residents	90%
Recent Migrants	10%

3. Economic Profile and Wage Structure

The economic structure reflects high informality. Twenty-four percent of respondents are unpaid home-based workers assisting family production. Among paid workers, 44% earn ₹7,000–₹10,000 per month, while 14% earn below ₹7,000. None reported receiving PF or ESI benefits, indicating complete institutional exclusion.

Table 2: Wage and Institutional Coverage

Category	%
Unpaid Home-Based	24%
Moderate Wage	44%

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Low Wage	14%
No Social Security	100%

The absence of formal contracts reinforces economic insecurity.

4. Housing and Spatial Vulnerability

Housing patterns show that 94% reside in rented accommodations, primarily single-room chawls near industrial zones. Around 36% spend more than 25% of monthly income on rent. Proximity to work reduces commuting costs but traps workers in low-quality housing environments with infrastructural deficits.

Table 3: Housing Status

Category	%
Rented Housing	94%
≥25% Income on Rent	36%

Spatial dependency limits residential mobility.

5. Occupational Segregation (H4)

Occupational segregation between home-based and factory-based workers represents a key dimension of labour vulnerability within the Bhiwandi textile cluster. The decentralised industrial structure integrates domestic space into production processes, often resulting in wage invisibility for home-based workers.

To examine the relationship between job type and wage status, a cross-tabulation was conducted followed by a chi-square test.

Job Type	Unpaid	Low Wage (<₹7,000)	Moderate Wage (₹7,000–₹10,000)	High Wage (>₹10,000)	Total
Home-Based Worker	12	0	0	0	12
Factory-Based Worker	0	7	22	9	38
Total	12	7	22	9	50

Chi-square result: χ^2 (3, N = 50) = 50.0

$p < 0.001$

The chi-square value indicates a statistically significant association between job type and wage status. All home-based workers fall within the unpaid category, whereas factory-based workers are distributed across wage brackets. This confirms strong occupational segregation within the textile cluster.

Home-based labour remains economically invisible despite contributing to production. The findings demonstrate that domestic space functions as an informal extension of industrial work without wage recognition.

Therefore, H4 is supported.

6. Migration and Vulnerability (H3)

Chi-square testing between migration status and economic vulnerability yields no statistically significant association (χ^2 = 1.14, p = 0.286). Economic precarity appears widespread across both migrant and long-term residents. However, qualitative observations suggest migrants often occupy peripheral settlements with weaker support networks.

H3 is not statistically supported but indicates spatial marginalisation trends.

7. Spatial Constraint and Wage Structure (H1)

Pearson correlation between commuting distance and wage shows a weak positive association (r = 0.28). Women travelling longer distances tend to earn slightly higher wages. However, many respondents prioritise proximity due to domestic responsibilities and safety concerns.

H1 is partially supported; spatial mobility influences wage access but is mediated by gendered constraints.

8. Infrastructural Deficit and Workplace Conditions (H2)

Nearly 48% reported the absence of proper washroom facilities at workplaces. Poor road conditions and congestion increase commuting burden. Additionally, 98% lack social security benefits.

Table 7: Key Challenges

Issue	%
No Washroom	48%
No Social Security	98%
Lack of Skill Training	90%

The decentralised industrial structure correlates strongly with infrastructural deficit. H2 is supported.

Conclusion

The study demonstrates that labour vulnerability among women textile workers in Bhiwandi is not merely an economic condition but a spatially structured phenomenon. The decentralised industrial system integrates domestic and industrial spaces, reinforcing occupational segregation and limiting economic mobility. Statistical analysis confirms significant segregation between home-based and factory-based workers, with home-based labour remaining entirely unpaid and economically invisible. This highlights how

domestic space functions as an informal extension of industrial production.

Migration status does not significantly differentiate economic vulnerability, indicating that precarity is structurally widespread within the industrial cluster. However, spatial marginalisation persists in residential patterns, particularly in high-density rented settlements.

Although commuting distance shows only a moderate statistical association with wage levels, qualitative findings reveal that women frequently prioritise proximity over higher wages. Domestic responsibilities, safety concerns, and limited mobility create a gendered spatial constraint that shapes employment decisions. This reflects a structural "spatial trade-off," where economic opportunity is negotiated within boundaries imposed by space.

Infrastructural deficits, particularly lack of sanitation, absence of social security coverage, and poor urban planning, intensify vulnerability. The peri-urban industrial geography of Bhiwandi illustrates how rapid decentralised growth without regulatory oversight externalises production costs onto women workers and their households.

Beyond the immediate context of Bhiwandi, the findings hold broader relevance for peri-urban industrial regions across India. Decentralised production models, while economically flexible, often operate through spatial arrangements that transfer risk and insecurity onto informal workers, particularly women. The invisibilisation of home-based labour, high rental dependency, and absence of infrastructure are not isolated phenomena but recurring features in rapidly industrialising urban fringes. Recognising space as a structural determinant of labour inequality shifts policy focus from wage-centric solutions to spatial justice. Integrating labour welfare with housing, transport, and sanitation planning is essential to prevent the reproduction of gendered vulnerability in industrial clusters. Without spatially sensitive governance, informal industrial expansion may continue to generate economic growth while deepening social inequality.

The findings emphasise that space operates as an active determinant of labour conditions. Addressing vulnerability requires spatially informed policy interventions, including improved infrastructure, housing support, formalisation of employment, and welfare inclusion for informal women workers. Without structural reforms, decentralised industrial expansion will continue to reproduce gendered inequality within peri-urban industrial landscapes.

Policy Implications

The findings indicate the need for spatially informed policy interventions to address labour vulnerability among women textile workers in Bhiwandi.

First, infrastructural improvement is essential. Mandatory sanitation facilities within industrial units and improved road connectivity would reduce commuting burdens and enhance workplace dignity.

Second, formalisation of informal employment through social security inclusion schemes, such as Provident Fund and insurance coverage, is necessary to reduce economic insecurity.

Third, housing support mechanisms, including affordable rental housing near industrial zones, would mitigate high rent burdens and improve living conditions.

Fourth, decentralised skill development programs targeting women workers could enhance wage mobility and reduce occupational segregation.

Finally, gender-sensitive urban planning must integrate labour, housing, and infrastructure policies. Without structural reform, decentralised industrial expansion will continue to externalise economic and social costs onto women workers.

Acknowledgment

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to all those who have supported and contributed to the successful completion of this project titled **"Women and Space: Spatial Constraints and Labour Vulnerability in the Bhiwandi Textile Cluster."**

I am deeply thankful to my project guide, teachers, and faculty members for their invaluable guidance, encouragement, and constructive suggestions throughout the course of this study. Their support helped me explore the complex relationship between gender, space, labour conditions, and socio-economic challenges faced by women workers in the textile sector.

I would also like to acknowledge the contributions of researchers, sociologists, economists, labour studies scholars, and authors whose books, articles, reports, and research publications provided valuable insights and information for this project. Their work greatly enhanced my understanding of women's labour participation, workplace vulnerabilities, spatial inequalities, and industrial development.

My sincere thanks go to the women workers, community members, and stakeholders associated with the Bhiwandi textile cluster whose experiences and perspectives have contributed to a deeper understanding of the issues examined in this study.

I am grateful to libraries, academic institutions, government publications, and online resources that provided access to essential data and reference materials used in this research.

I also thank my friends and classmates for their encouragement, cooperation, and helpful discussions during the preparation of this project.

Finally, I extend my heartfelt gratitude to my family for their unwavering support, patience, and motivation throughout this endeavor. Their encouragement and understanding have been a constant source of strength and inspiration.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References

1. Banerjee, S., & Raju, S. (2009). Gendered mobility: Women, work and migration in India. *Economic and Political Weekly*, *44*(28), 62–69.
2. Chaudhary, R., & Khan, S. (1987). Women workers in the informal sector: A study of socio-economic conditions. *Indian Journal of Labour Economics*, *30*(2), 145–158.
3. International Labour Organization. (2018). *Women and men in the informal economy: A statistical picture* (3rd ed.). Geneva: ILO.
4. Jacobs, S. (1999). Trends in women's employment in the global textile industry. *Development and Change*, *30*(4), 723–745.
5. Lahoti, R., & Swaminathan, H. (2013). Economic growth and female labour force participation in India. *Indian Journal of Labour Economics*, *56*(2), 273–292.
6. Mehrotra, S., & Parida, J. (2019). India's workforce and the challenge of informality. *Economic and Political Weekly*, *54*(6), 23–30.
7. Mehrotra, S., & Sinha, S. (2017). Explaining falling female labour force participation in India. *World Development*, *98*, 360–380.

8. Nanda, R., & Raikhy, P. (2003). Female labour participation and economic development. *Journal of Rural Development, 22*(3), 341–356.
9. National Crime Records Bureau. (2022). *Crime in India 2022*. Ministry of Home Affairs, Government of India.
10. Periodic Labour Force Survey (PLFS). (2023–24). *Annual report*. Ministry of Statistics and Programme Implementation, Government of India.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Transformation of Settlement Space Under Planned Urban Development: A Case Study of Navi Mumbai

Nikita Shitala Prasad Yadav[1] Sunny Laxman Yadav[2]
[1,2] Assistant Professor, Karmaveer Bhaurao Patil college, Vashi

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030440

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 168-172
April 2026

Submitted: 08 Mar. 2026
Revised: 15 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 16 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Nikita Shitala Prasad Yadav
Assistant Professor,Karmaveer Bhaurao Patil college, Vashi
Email: nikitayadav171299@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21234928

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21234928

Creative Commons

Abstract:

Planned urban development has increasingly been promoted as a solution to the challenges posed by rapid metropolitan expansion in developing countries. Navi Mumbai, developed as a planned satellite city to decongest Mumbai, represents one of India's most comprehensive experiments in structured urban growth. This paper examines the spatial organization of settlements in Navi Mumbai to evaluate how planned development frameworks have influenced settlement distribution, urban form, infrastructure efficiency, and environmental integration. Using a descriptive–analytical approach, the study relies on secondary data sources including Census of India statistics, CIDCO development plans, regional planning documents, GIS-based spatial data, satellite imagery, and academic literature. The analysis focuses on nodal development, land-use zoning, settlement morphology, density patterns, and the relationship between transport networks and residential growth. The findings indicate that Navi Mumbai exhibits a polycentric and nodal settlement structure with planned residential sectors, balanced land-use allocation, moderate population density, and relatively efficient infrastructure distribution. While the planned framework has largely succeeded in promoting orderly growth and improved livability, recent trends of rapid urban expansion, vertical densification, and real estate-driven development pose emerging challenges. The paper concludes that Navi Mumbai offers valuable lessons in planned urban growth, while also highlighting the need for adaptive planning strategies to sustain its spatial organization in the long term.

Keywords: *Spatial organization; Settlement pattern; Planned city; Nodal development; Navi Mumbai; Urban growth*

Introduction:

Urbanisation has become one of the most significant processes influencing modern human settlements, especially in developing nations where rapid population increases, rural-to-urban migration, and changes in the economy have heightened pressures on urban areas. Worldwide, metropolitan areas are extending beyond their historical centres, leading to new settlement patterns, increased demand for infrastructure, and heightened environmental strain. Often, unregulated or poorly planned urban expansion has led to overcrowding, ineffective land usage, housing deficits, and a decrease in the quality of life. As a result, intentional urban planning has emerged as a crucial strategy for managing metropolitan growth, enhancing spatial efficiency, and fostering sustainable urban settings. In the context of India, urban growth has mainly been defined by organic and incremental development, often outpacing the ability of planning agencies to manage it. Prominent cities like Mumbai, Delhi, and Kolkata show issues such as high population densities, diverse land uses, infrastructural overload, and widespread informal housing. Acknowledging these difficulties, urban planning in India after independence increasingly embraced the idea of satellite towns as a strategy to distribute population and economic activities away from saturated metropolitan centers. Navi Mumbai stands out as one of the most ambitious and well-organized examples of this strategy.

Navi Mumbai was initiated in the early 1970s and created by the City and Industrial Development Corporation (CIDCO) as a counter-magnet to Mumbai, aimed at managing future population increase while sidestepping the spatial inefficiencies seen in the older city. In contrast to Mumbai's expansion, which is predominantly linear and influenced by transport routes and limited land availability, Navi Mumbai was designed based on nodal development principles, functional zoning, and incremental infrastructure development. The city was organized into separate nodes like Vashi, Nerul, Belapur, Kharghar, Panvel, and Ulwe, each planned to operate as an independent urban unit encompassing residential, commercial, institutional, and recreational amenities. The arrangement of communities in Navi Mumbai demonstrates intentional planning efforts aimed at managing population density, ensuring fair access to services, and incorporating environmental factors into urban growth. The city's urban structure is characterized by extensive road systems, organized residential sectors, designated green spaces, and the conservation of natural elements like mangroves and creek systems, setting it apart from cities that have developed organically.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)

This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:

Nikita Shitala Prasad Yadav, & Sunny Laxman Yadav. (2026). Transformation of Settlement Space Under Planned Urban Development: A Case Study of Navi Mumbai. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 168–172. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21234928

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

The shape of settlements in Navi Mumbai has progressed through distinct stages, moving from low- to mid-rise constructions in earlier neighborhoods to a focus on taller buildings in newer locations, shaped by market dynamics and increasing land costs.

Although Navi Mumbai was designed with careful planning, it still faces issues related to swift urban growth. The influx of people, development focused on real estate, large-scale infrastructure projects, and rising population density are altering settlement trends and putting strain on ecological buffers and public services. These changing factors prompt significant inquiries about the long-term sustainability of the originally intended urban development and the ability of initial planning frameworks to adjust to current urban circumstances.

In light of this context, the current research investigates the spatial arrangement of communities in Navi Mumbai to comprehend how intentional urban development has influenced the distribution, shape, and density of settlements over the years. By examining nodal developments, land-use regulations, transportation links, and housing types, the research aims to assess the success of Navi Mumbai's planning framework and pinpoint emerging issues. The results provide valuable insights for ongoing discussions in urban geography and planning by shedding light on how planned cities can effectively manage metropolitan growth and encourage sustainable urban development.

Objectives Of the Study:

1. To analyse the spatial structure and settlement patterns of Navi Mumbai in relation to its planned nodal and sector-based urban development framework.
2. To examine variations in settlement morphology and population density across different nodes of Navi Mumbai.
3. To assess the influence of transport connectivity and infrastructure planning on the expansion and organization of settlements.
4. To identify emerging spatial and environmental challenges associated with recent urban growth and densification in Navi Mumbai.

Hypotheses:

Null Hypotheses (H_0)

- **H_{01}:** Planned nodal development has no significant influence on the spatial organization of settlements in Navi Mumbai.
- **H_{02}:** There is no significant relationship between transport infrastructure and settlement expansion in Navi Mumbai.
- **H_{03}:** Recent urban growth in Navi Mumbai has not significantly altered settlement density or land-use patterns.

Alternative Hypotheses (H_1)

- **H_{11}:** Planned nodal development significantly influences the spatial organization of settlements in Navi Mumbai.
- **H_{12}:** Transport infrastructure plays a significant role in shaping settlement expansion and spatial connectivity in Navi Mumbai.
- **H_{13}:** Recent urban growth has significantly transformed settlement density and land-use patterns in Navi Mumbai.

Methodology:

The current research utilizes a descriptive and analytical research framework with a spatial-comparative method to analyze the organisation and structure of settlements in Navi Mumbai. The descriptive aspect allows for the recording of current settlement patterns, land-use distribution, and focal points of development, while the analytical aspect supports the interpretation of spatial differences, variations in density, and the impact of planning policies and transportation links. This study combines both quantitative and qualitative methods to achieve a thorough geographical insight into planned urban expansion.

Data Sources

The study primarily relies on **secondary data**, supplemented by limited field observations for contextual validation.

Secondary Data Sources include:

- Census of India and projected population estimates
- CIDCO Development Plans, sector layouts, and land-use zoning maps
- MMRDA Regional Plans and planning policy documents
- Municipal reports from Navi Mumbai Municipal Corporation (NMMC)
- Satellite imagery and GIS-based spatial data for land-use and settlement analysis
- Published research articles, books, theses, and government reports related to urban planning and settlement geography

Variables of the Study

The study examines the following variables:

- **Spatial Variables:** Settlement pattern, nodal structure, land-use distribution, housing density, and urban morphology
- **Demographic Variables:** Population size, density, growth trends, and household distribution
- **Infrastructure Variables:** Road network, rail connectivity, public transport access, and civic amenities
- **Environmental Variables:** Open and green spaces, ecological buffers, and land-use change impacts

Limitations of the Study

- Dependence on secondary data may result in temporal gaps and data inconsistencies
- Availability of updated and micro-level spatial data is limited
- Field observations are selective and may not capture all intra-nodal variations
- The study does not focus on economic feasibility or legal aspects of urban development

Study Area:

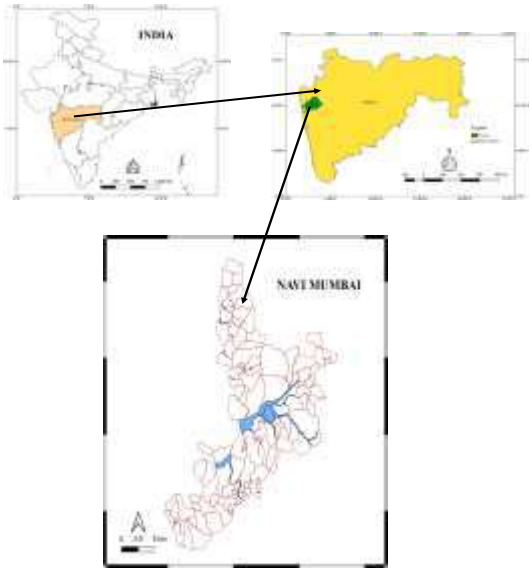
Navi Mumbai (city) is situated between 19.0330° N Latitude to 73.0297°E longitude in the Maharashtra state of India. Total geographical area of the Navi Mumbai City is 344 sq.km. According to census India‟s provisional data, the population of Navi Mumbai in 2011 was 1,119,477 with 611,501 males and 507,976 females. Although Navi Mumbai has a population of 1,119.477 people, it has an urban/ metropolitan population of 18,414,288 people, with 9,894,088 men and 8,520,200 women. In Navi Mumbai, at least 65.5% of the population speaks Marathi. In terms of education, the city of Navi Mumbai has a total population of 911,542. Males account for 519,257 out of the total, while females account for 392,285. The average literacy rate in Navi Mumbai is 91.57% respectively. Sex ratio of Navi

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Mumbai is 831 females per 1000 males. Child sex ratio of girls is 901 per 1000 boys.

Navi Mumbai is a planned city on the west coast of the Indian subcontinent, in Maharashtra's Konkan region, on the Indian mainland. The Mumbai Metropolitan Region includes Navi Mumbai (MMR). For the individual development of Panvel Mega City, which comprises the territory from Kharghar to Uran, including Taloja node, the city is separated into two parts: North Navi Mumbai and South Navi Mumbai. The Aagri and Koli communities are mostly found in Navi Mumbai.

The Maharashtra government proposed the land as a new Mumbai urban township in 1971. CIDCO, a new public-sector endeavour, was created for this purpose. Thane and Raigad are the two districts that make up Navi Mumbai. The city was ranked third out of 73 cities surveyed for cleanliness and hygiene as part of the Swachh Bharat Abhiyan by the Union Ministry of Urban Development (MoUD) and the Quality Council of India (QCI). The Government of India constructs and owns the majority of infrastructure and structures.



Problems:

Planned urban areas are frequently seen as answers to the issues created by swift and unrestrained urban growth; still, the efficacy of planning frameworks needs ongoing assessment as cities develop. Although initially designed as a carefully thought-out satellite city, Navi Mumbai is facing new and intricate spatial issues due to rapid population increase, heightened real estate demands, and extensive infrastructure initiatives. The initial planning concepts are being challenged by evolving socio-economic requirements and escalating urban density.

One of the main challenges pertains to the inconsistent settlement density among urban nodes. While early-developed areas like Vashi, Nerul, and Belapur show relatively even residential distribution and sufficient civic facilities, newer and outlying areas such as Kharghar, Panvel, and Ulwe are experiencing rapid vertical development and high-density living. This uneven development has resulted in spatial inequalities in access to infrastructure, green spaces, and public services. Another important concern is the strain placed on transportation and infrastructure systems. Despite Navi Mumbai being designed with broad roads and a structured transport network, growing reliance on private vehicles, increasing commuter traffic to Mumbai, and delays in the expansion of mass transit have caused traffic congestion along major routes. The expansion of settlements frequently occurs before adequate infrastructure is fully established, leading to short-term service inadequacies.

Environmental issues pose significant challenges as well. The intrusion into ecological buffers, such as mangroves, wetlands, and creek systems, has worsened due to limited land availability and development demands. Although these natural features were initially included in the city's planning guidelines, continued urban growth has diminished their role as effective natural barriers, heightening the risk of flooding and ecological harm.

Moreover, shifts in land-use patterns present obstacles to the intended spatial organization. The commercialization of residential neighborhoods, informal activities along transportation routes, and a rise in mixed-use developments have disrupted the original zoning arrangements. These alterations impact settlement forms, traffic patterns, and overall neighborhood quality of life. Ultimately, it is essential to evaluate whether Navi Mumbai's envisioned urban growth strategy can remain flexible and sustainable when faced with modern urban issues. The disparity between planned objectives and real development results prompts significant inquiries about governance, capacity for implementation, and the resilience of urban environments over the long term.

These issues collectively highlight the importance of conducting a geographical evaluation of settlement organization in Navi Mumbai to recognize emerging spatial trends, pinpoint planning deficiencies, and gather insights for sustainable urban development in rapidly growing metropolitan areas.

Solutions:

Confronting the emerging spatial challenges in Navi Mumbai requires a blend of adaptive planning, enhanced governance, and sustainable urban management strategies. Although the city's structured framework offers a solid base, the changing urban pressures demand prompt policy actions and strategic adjustments. To diminish spatial inequalities throughout the city, there must be an emphasis on balanced nodal development. The intensity of development should be controlled by aligning construction approvals with the carrying capacity of each area. Density

regulations should be regularly evaluated to avoid excessive concentration in rapidly growing areas like Kharghar, Panvel, and Ulwe, while underused regions in older nodes can be rejuvenated through regulated redevelopment.

Firstly, the development of infrastructure should either take place before or simultaneously with the growth of settlements. Transport systems, water provision, sewage systems, and community amenities need to be strategically planned ahead of time for new residential developments. Enhancing mass transit options—such as suburban rail, metro lines, and coordinated bus services—can help decrease reliance on personal vehicles and alleviate traffic congestion on main routes.

Secondly, the safeguarding and restoration of natural buffers must be emphasized as a fundamental planning goal. Conservation of mangroves, wetlands, and creek systems should be rigorously enforced through the application of Coastal Regulation Zone (CRZ) norms and thorough environmental impact assessments. Green spaces and open areas should be increased and linked together to serve as ecological connections, which will improve flood resilience and regulate urban climate.

Third, land-use zoning regulations require ongoing oversight and adaptable strategies. Although mixed-use developments can boost urban vitality, the uncontrolled commercialization of residential neighborhoods should be restricted to preserve the quality of life in these areas. Regular updates to Development Control Regulations (DCRs) can address evolving urban demands while maintaining spatial organization.

Fourth, it is crucial to enhance institutional coordination and governance frameworks. Successful collaboration among CIDCO, NMMC, MMRDA, and state agencies is vital for the consistent application of planning policies. Transparency in decision-making, ongoing monitoring, and community engagement can close the distance between established goals and actual conditions on the ground.

Ultimately, Navi Mumbai's experience underscores the significance of enduring urban resilience and adaptability. Urban planning approaches should incorporate climate-conscious designs, inclusive housing strategies, and data-informed spatial monitoring to effectively address future growth. Insights from Navi Mumbai can guide sustainable settlement planning in other developing urban areas, highlighting that planned cities need to continuously evolve to stay effective, inclusive, and environmentally friendly.

Conclusion:

This study has examined the spatial organization and settlement morphology of Navi Mumbai to understand the outcomes and challenges of planned urban growth within a rapidly expanding metropolitan region. Conceived as a counter-magnet city to Mumbai, Navi Mumbai represents one of India's most systematic attempts at planned urban development, based on nodal planning, functional zoning, and phased infrastructure provision. The findings demonstrate that planning interventions have played a decisive role in shaping the city's settlement structure, density distribution, and overall urban form.

The analysis reveals that Navi Mumbai's nodal settlement pattern has enabled relatively balanced growth, improved accessibility to civic amenities, and a more orderly land-use structure when compared to organically evolved cities. Moderate population densities, wider road networks, and planned open spaces have contributed to better urban livability and environmental conditions. Transport infrastructure, particularly suburban rail and arterial road connectivity, has significantly influenced settlement expansion and spatial integration across nodes.

However, the study also highlights emerging challenges that threaten the long-term sustainability of the planned model. Rapid population influx, vertical densification in newer nodes, increasing commercialization, and pressure on ecological buffers indicate a gradual departure from original planning intentions. Infrastructure development has not always kept pace with settlement growth, resulting in localized congestion and service stress. These trends suggest that even planned cities require continuous monitoring, regulatory flexibility, and adaptive governance.

Overall, the research underscores that urban planning is not a one-time intervention but an evolving process. Navi Mumbai illustrates both the strengths and limitations of planned urban growth, offering valuable lessons for managing metropolitan expansion in India. The study concludes that sustainable settlement planning must integrate spatial regulation, infrastructure synchronisation, environmental conservation, and participatory governance to ensure resilient and inclusive urban futures.

Acknowledgment

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to all those who have contributed to the successful completion of this project titled "Transformation of Settlement Space Under Planned Urban Development: A Case Study of Navi Mumbai."

I am deeply thankful to my project guide, teachers, and faculty members for their valuable guidance, encouragement, and continuous support throughout the course of this study. Their expertise and constructive suggestions helped me understand the dynamics of urban planning, settlement transformation, and spatial development in Navi Mumbai.

I would also like to acknowledge the contributions of urban planners, geographers, researchers, architects, and scholars whose books, articles, reports, and research publications provided valuable insights and information for this project. Their work greatly enhanced my understanding of planned urban development, land use change, infrastructure growth, and the evolution of settlement patterns.

My sincere thanks go to various government departments, planning authorities, and institutions that have made urban development data, maps, reports, and statistical information available for academic research. These resources were invaluable in conducting this study.

I am grateful to libraries, academic institutions, and online databases that provided access to essential reference materials and scholarly literature used in this research.

I also thank my friends and classmates for their encouragement, cooperation, and helpful discussions during the preparation of this project.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References:

1. Bertaud, A. (2018). *Order without design: How markets shape cities*. MIT Press.
2. Brihanmumbai Municipal Corporation (BMC). (2022). *Mumbai city development plan and infrastructure reports*. Mumbai: BMC.
3. Census of India. (1991). *Primary census abstract*. Government of India.
4. Census of India. (2001). *Primary census abstract*. Government of India.
5. Census of India. (2011). *Primary census abstract*. Government of India.

6. CIDCO. (2010). *Development plan for Navi Mumbai*. City and Industrial Development Corporation, Maharashtra.
7. CIDCO. (2020). *Navi Mumbai regional and sectoral planning reports*. CIDCO Publications.
8. Hall, P. (2002). *Cities of tomorrow: An intellectual history of urban planning and design in the twentieth century* (3rd ed.). Blackwell.
9. MMRDA. (2016). *Regional plan for Mumbai Metropolitan Region (2016–2036)*. Mumbai Metropolitan Region Development Authority.
10. Pacione, M. (2009). *Urban geography: A global perspective* (3rd ed.). Routledge.
11. Patel, S., Masselos, J., & Gupta, N. (2015). *Mumbai's urban transition: Growth, governance and informal settlements*. Oxford University Press.
12. Shaw, A. (2012). *Indian cities: Towards urban sustainability*. Orient Blackswan.
13. UN-Habitat. (2020). *World cities report: The value of sustainable urbanization*. United Nations Human Settlements Programme.
14. Yadav, R., & Mukhopadhyay, A. (2021). Spatial planning and sustainable development in planned cities of India: The case of Navi Mumbai. *Journal of Urban Planning and Development*, 147(3), 1–12. https://doi.org/10.1061/(ASCE)UP.1943-5444.0000712

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Comparative study of Agriculture pattern depends upon various Space in Konkan Region and western Maharashtra

Dr. Bhalerao Ashok Shahaji
Head, Dept. of Geography,
Chishtiya College of Arts, Sci. & Comm.
Khultabad, Dist. Chh.Sambhajinagar (MS)

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030441

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 173-178
April 2026

Submitted: 10 Mar. 2026
Revised: 16 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 20 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Dr. Bhalerao Ashok Shahaji
Head, Dept. of Geography,
Chishtiya College of Arts, Sci. & Comm.
Khultabad, Dist. Chh.Sambhajinagar (MS)
Email: drashokbhalero@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21234980

DOI Link
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21234980

Creative Commons

OPEN ACCESS

Abstract

Agricultural patterns in the Konkan region and Western Maharashtra, emphasizing the influence of physical factors such as topography, soil type, climate, and irrigation availability. The Konkan region, characterized by hilly terrain, lateritic soils, and high rainfall, predominantly supports horticultural crops like mangoes, cashew etc. And rice, Nachani etc. are food grain crops in terraced fields. In contrast, Western Maharashtra, with its relatively flat Deccan plateau, black cotton soils, and moderate rainfall, favours the cultivation of sugarcane, cotton, and cereals. By examining cropping patterns, land use intensity, and resource management, the study highlights how spatial variations shape agricultural practices, productivity, and socio-economic outcomes in these regions. The findings underscore the importance of location-specific strategies for sustainable agricultural development and effective resource utilization.

Introduction –

Agriculture in India is highly influenced by spatial variations such as climate, soil type, topography, and water availability. Maharashtra, with its diverse physiography, presents a unique case for studying these variations. The Konkan region, lying along the western coast, is characterized by hilly terrain, lateritic soils, and heavy monsoon rainfall. These spatial factors have led to the predominance of horticultural crops like mango, cashew, coconut, and rice grown in terraced fields. In contrast, Western Maharashtra, part of the Deccan plateau, has relatively flat terrain, fertile black cotton soils, and moderate rainfall, which favours the cultivation of crops such as sugarcane, cotton, pulses, and cereals.

A comparative study of these regions helps to understand how space through soil fertility, rainfall distribution, terrain, and irrigation availability shapes agricultural patterns. It highlights differences in cropping intensity, land use practices, and productivity. Such an analysis not only provides insights into regional agricultural diversity but also aids in formulating location-specific strategies for sustainable agriculture, efficient resource management, and enhanced socio-economic development.

Objective -

To analyse the spatial variations in agriculture between the Konkan region and Western Maharashtra, focusing on factors like topography, soil type, and climate.

1. To **compare cropping patterns and crop diversity** in both regions, identifying the types of crops grown, cropping intensity, and seasonal variations.
2. To **examine the influence of natural resources** such as rainfall, irrigation facilities, and soil fertility on agricultural productivity in each region.
3. To **assess socio-economic aspects of agriculture**, including landholding patterns, labour availability, and the role of agriculture in the livelihood of rural communities.
4. To **suggest region-specific strategies for sustainable agriculture** and effective resource management based on the comparative analysis of spatial factors and agricultural practices.

Hypothesis –

- H1**:** The agricultural patterns in the Konkan region and Western Maharashtra difference due to variations in topography.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:
Bhalerao Ashok Shahaji. (2026). Comparative study of Agriculture pattern depends upon various Space in Konkan Region and western Maharashtra. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 173–178. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21234980

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

- To **examine the influence of natural resources** such as rainfall, irrigation facilities, and soil fertility on agricultural productivity in each region.
- H3: Rainfall and climate variability are key determinants of crop selection and productivity in both Konkan and Western Maharashtra.
- H4: Irrigation facilities and water resource availability is impact agricultural intensity and cropping choices in the two regions.
- H5: Socio-economic factors, such as landholding size and labour availability, mediate the adoption of particular agricultural practices in each region.
- H6: Spatial factors combined with natural resource distribution shape sustainable agricultural practices and regional disparities in productivity.

Methodology- primary data is original data collected first hand for the specific purpose of the study. In the context of your research, primary data may include Field Surveys, Interviews, Observation, Questionnaires and secondary data include Government Report, Research Publications, and Remote Sensing & GIS Data etc.

Study area - The Konkan region is a narrow coastal plain situated between the Arabian Sea on the west and the Sahyadri (Western Ghats) mountain range on the east. It stretches from Palghar and Thane in the north to Sindhudurg in the south, The region receives very heavy rainfall during the southwest monsoon.

The climate of Konkan is hot and humid throughout the year. Rainfall often exceeds 3000 mm annually, making it one of the wettest parts of Maharashtra. Due to heavy rain and steep slopes, rivers are short and fast flowing. The soils found here are mainly laterite and red soils, which are less fertile for many crops but suitable for paddy cultivation and horticulture. Therefore, rice is the principal crop of the Konkan region. Along with rice, coconut, cashew, and the famous Alphonso mango are widely grown. Plantation and horticulture farming are most important of this region.

Fishing is one of the most significant occupations because of the long coastline and numerous creeks and estuaries. Many people are engaged in marine fishing, fish processing, and boat making. Tourism is also a major economic activity. Beaches such as Ganpatipule and Tarkarli, along with forts and temples, attract many visitors every year.

Western Maharashtra lies on the eastern side of the Western Ghats and forms part of the Deccan Plateau. It includes districts such as Pune, Satara, Sangli, Kolhapur, and Solapur. Unlike the Konkan, this region lies in the rain-shadow area of the Sahyadri range.

The climate here is moderate to semi-arid. Rainfall is lower compared to the Konkan region and decreases further towards the east. Summers are hot, while winters are comparatively cool and dry.

The region is characterized by fertile black cotton soil (regur soil), which is suitable for commercial agriculture. With the help of irrigation from dams and canals on rivers such as Krishna, Bhima, and Koyna, agriculture is well developed. Sugarcane is the most important cash crop. Other crops include jowar, bajra, wheat, grapes, and pomegranate.

Western Maharashtra is economically more developed than the Konkan in terms of agriculture and sugar industry. The cooperative sugar industry is highly developed, and the region is known as the "sugar belt" of Maharashtra. Dairy farming, agro-processing industries, and educational institutions are also prominent, especially in cities like Pune and Kolhapur.

Location of study area - The Konkan is a natural coastal region located in the western part of Maharashtra, India. It is a narrow strip of land lying between the Arabian Sea on the west and the Sahyadri (Western Ghats) mountain range on the east. Because it is situated between mountains and sea, the Konkan has a very unique physical environment, culture, and economy. Latitude (North–South extent) approximately 15°40′ N to 20°20′ N and Longitude (East–West extent)

Approximately 72°00′ E to 73°45′ E Total area of Maharashtra 307,713 sq. km but Konkan region about 10% of the state's total area(3077.13 sq. km)

Western Maharashtra is a major physical and economic region of Maharashtra. It lies on the eastern side of the Sahyadri (Western Ghats) and forms part of the Deccan Plateau. Latitude (North–South Extent) Approximately 15°45′ N to 18°45′ N and Longitude (East–West Extent) Approximately 73°15′ E to 76°15′ E The total geographical area of Western Maharashtra is approximately 58,000–60,000 sq. km.

Physiography - The Konkan is a distinctive coastal region located in the western part of Maharashtra. It lies between the Arabian Sea on the west and the Sahyadri or Western Ghats mountain range on the east. Because of its location between the sea and mountains, the Konkan has a very unique physical structure. The physiography of the region greatly influences its climate, vegetation, agriculture, transport and settlement patterns.

The Konkan region forms a long and narrow coastal strip stretching from the Palghar and Thane areas in the north to Sindhudurg in the south. The width of the region is generally about 50 to 100 kilometres. The land slopes from east to west, that is, from the high Sahyadri Mountains towards the Arabian Sea. The surface is not flat but uneven and undulating, consisting of hills, valleys, plateaus and coastal plains.

The eastern boundary of the Konkan is formed by the Sahyadri mountain range. This range appears as a steep escarpment overlooking the coastal plain. The average height of these mountains ranges between 600 and 1200 metres. The mountains are covered with dense forests and receive heavy rainfall during the monsoon season. Many short rivers originate from these hills. Several important mountain passes or "Ghats" such as Bhor Ghats, Thal Ghat, Amba Ghat and Amboli Ghat connect the Konkan with the Deccan Plateau of interior Maharashtra.

Between the mountains and the sea lies the foothill or piedmont zone. This zone consists of small hills and valleys with laterite plateaus locally known as "sada". These plateaus are formed due to heavy rainfall and weathering of rocks. The valleys are fertile and suitable for settlement and

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

horticulture. Many villages are located in these low-lying valleys.

The westernmost part of the Konkan is the coastal plain. It is a narrow strip along the Arabian Sea and contains sandy beaches, sand dunes, estuaries and tidal flats. The coastline is irregular and deeply indented with many creeks and natural harbours. Rivers such as the Vaitarna, Ulhas, Savitri, Vashishti and Shastri flow from east to west and meet the sea. These rivers are short and swift because of the steep slope. They do not form large deltas but instead create estuaries. These estuaries are very useful for fishing and navigation.

The rocks of the region are mainly laterite, and the soils are red and lateritic in nature. Due to heavy rainfall, the soils are heavily leached and not very fertile for many crops. However, they are suitable for rice cultivation and horticulture crops like coconut, cashew and mango. The famous Alphonso mango of Ratnagiri is a well-known product of this region.

Heavy monsoon rainfall is an important factor shaping the physiography of Konkan. The region receives more than 3000 mm of rainfall annually. Because of this, the region experiences soil erosion, landslides and deep valley formation. The slopes are covered with dense vegetation. Mangrove forests are also found along creeks and estuaries near the coast.

The physiography also affects human life in the region. Settlements are scattered and located mainly in valleys and coastal plains. Houses are built on slopes and have slanting tiled roofs to protect against heavy rain. Transportation is difficult because of the hills and rivers, though roads and railways now pass through mountain passes and tunnels.

In conclusion, the Konkan region is a classic example of a mountain–coast landscape. The Sahyadri mountains, narrow coastal plains, short rivers, laterite plateaus and heavy rainfall together form its unique physiography. This physical environment controls the economic activities, agriculture, settlement pattern and lifestyle of the people. Therefore, the physiography of the Konkan plays a vital role in shaping both the natural environment and human life of the region.

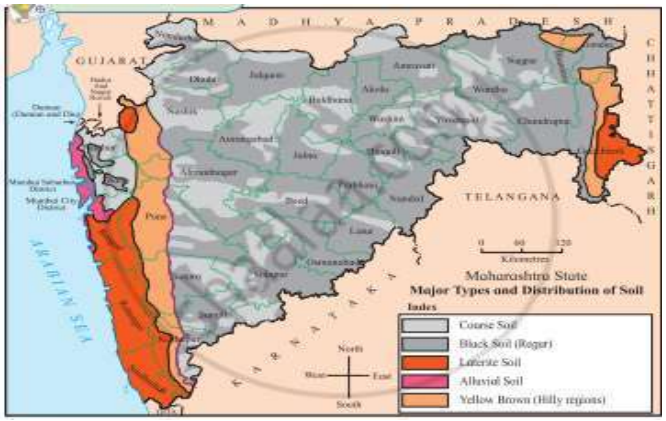




Western Maharashtra is an important physical and economic region of Maharashtra. It lies to the east of the **Western Ghats (Sahyadri Range)** and forms part of the Deccan Plateau. The physiography of this region is mainly characterized by plateau surfaces, river basins, hill ranges and fertile plains. The natural features of Western Maharashtra have greatly influenced its agriculture, economy and settlement patterns.

Western Maharashtra includes districts such as Pune, Satara, Sangli, Kolhapur and Solapur. It lies in the rain shadow area of the Western Ghats, which means it receives less rainfall compared to the Konkan region. The land gradually slopes from west to east.

Soil - Laterite soil is the most importance soil type in the Konkan region. It is formed due to intense weathering and leaching under conditions of heavy rainfall and high temperature. Red soil is also found in some parts of the Konkan region, especially in the foothill zones and upland areas. Alluvial soil is found along river valleys, estuaries and coastal plains. Along the immediate coastline, sandy soil is found. It is light in texture and less fertile due to low water-holding capacity.



Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Western Maharashtra is an important agricultural and economic region of Maharashtra. It lies on the eastern side of the **Western Ghats** and forms part of the Deccan Plateau. Black cotton soil is the most dominant soil type in Western Maharashtra. It is formed from the weathering of basaltic lava rocks of the Deccan Plateau. Medium black soil is a variation of black soil with moderate depth and fertility. It is found in transitional zones between deep black soil and lighter soils. Red soil is found in some upland and hilly areas of Western Maharashtra. Alluvial soil occurs along river valleys where sediments are deposited by rivers such as the Krishna and Bhima. This soil is relatively fertile and supports intensive agriculture.

Agriculture pattern- Agriculture in the Konkan region is largely rain-fed and depends on the southwest monsoon. The area receives very heavy rainfall, often more than 3000 mm annually. As a result, the kharif season is the main agricultural season. During this period, paddy (rice) is the principal crop and serves as the staple food of the people. Rice is grown mainly in low-lying valleys and flat lands where water accumulates during the rainy season.

Apart from rice, some coarse grains such as nachni (ragi) and varai are also cultivated on upland areas. Pulses and vegetables are grown on a small scale after the monsoon. The rabi season is not very important because the soil dries quickly after the rainy season and irrigation facilities are limited.

One of the most significant features of agriculture in the Konkan region is horticulture. The lateritic soils and humid climate are very suitable for fruit crops. Mango, especially the famous Alphonso mango, is widely cultivated in Ratnagiri and Sindhudurg districts. Cashew nut plantations are also common on hill slopes. Coconut and arecanut trees are grown in coastal areas, while jackfruit and kokum are important supplementary crops. Horticulture provides more income to farmers than traditional food crops and has become an economic backbone of the region.

The cropping pattern varies according to relief. Rice is cultivated in low-lying fields, horticultural crops like mango and cashew are grown on slopes and plateaus, and coconut plantations are found near the coastal belt. Thus, topography directly controls agricultural activities.

Agriculture in Western Maharashtra is more developed and commercialized compared to the coastal Konkan region. The area lies in the rain-shadow zone of the Western Ghats and receives moderate to low rainfall. Therefore, irrigation plays a very important role in farming. Water from dams, canals and wells is widely used for cultivation. Major rivers such as the Krishna, Bhima and Koyna provide irrigation water and support agricultural activities.

The cropping seasons in Western Maharashtra are kharif, rabi and summer. In the kharif season, farmers grow crops such as jowar, bajra, maize and pulses depending on rainfall. The rabi season is very important due to the availability of irrigation. Crops like wheat, gram and oilseeds are widely cultivated during this period. Summer crops such as vegetables and fodder are also grown in irrigated areas.





Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Problems of study area- The Konkan region and Western Maharashtra of Maharashtra, a researcher faces several practical, environmental and data-related difficulties. Because both regions differ greatly in climate, soil, irrigation and farming practices, collecting and interpreting information becomes challenging. There are following problems are

1) Regional Physical Differences- The two regions are geographically opposite in nature.

Konkan region is heavy rainfall and hilly terrain and Western Maharashtra region is semi-arid plateau

2) Topographical Problems- Konkan Region are hilly slopes and dense forests. Western Maharashtra are Large and widely spread villages. Western Maharashtra are plain plaques and mountain.

3) Climatic Constraints- Konkan receives very heavy rainfall during monsoon .Cropping season occurs mainly during rainy months. Western Maharashtra often faces drought years crop failure changes data patterns. Seasonal variation affects accuracy of observations

3) **Small and Fragmented Landholdings-** Many farmers own very small plots. Mixed cropping is practiced. Farmers grow crops for self-consumption and not for market

4) **Irrigation Variation-** Konkan agriculture is depend upon rain. Western Maharashtra depends on canals, wells and dams.

5) Changing Agricultural Practices- Shift from food crops to horticulture in Konkan (mango, cashew).Expansion of sugarcane and cash crops in Western Maharashtra. Government schemes and market prices frequently change cropping decisions

6) Market and Price Fluctuations- Crop choices depend on market prices. Sudden price changes (sugarcane, mango, onion, grapes) alter cropping pattern. Difficult to establish permanent trends

7) Technological and Resource Limitations- Lack of modern tools for small researchers. Difficulty in measuring productivity and soil fertility. Limited access to satellite images, GIS data and irrigation records

Solutions to Physical Problems of Konkan

1. Scientific Land Management

- Terrace farming on slopes
- Contour bunding
- Afforestation on hill slopes these measures reduce erosion and improve soil stability.

2. Rainwater Harvesting and Storage

- Construction of small check dams
- Percolation tanks
- Farm ponds
- Traditional bandharas

This converts excess rainfall into usable irrigation water.

3. Promotion of Horticulture

Instead of only paddy cultivation, climate-suitable crops such as mango, cashew, coconut, and spices should be promoted. Horticulture adapts better to slope and rainfall conditions.

4. Infrastructure Adaptation

Roads and settlements should follow slope-sensitive engineering methods to prevent landslides.

Solutions to Physical Problems of Western Maharashtra

1. Watershed Development

- Continuous contour trenching
- Check dams
- Farm bunding
- Percolation tanks

These improve groundwater recharge.

2. Efficient Irrigation Techniques

- Drip irrigation
- Sprinkler irrigation these reduce water wastage and increase productivity.

3. Crop Diversification

Reduce dependency on water-intensive sugarcane. Promote:

- Millets
- Pulses
- Oilseeds
- Drought-resistant crops

4. Groundwater Regulation

Community-based water budgeting and borewell regulation should be implemented.

Concussion –

The comparative study of agricultural patterns in the Konkan Region and Western Maharashtra reveals that agricultural practices are strongly influenced by spatial factors such as climate, soil type, rainfall distribution, topography, irrigation facilities, and socio-economic conditions.

In the Konkan Region, agriculture is primarily shaped by heavy monsoonal rainfall, lateritic soils, undulating terrain, and limited irrigation facilities. As a result, rice cultivation dominates during the kharif season, along with horticultural crops such as mango (notably Alphonso), cashew, coconut, and arecanut. Farming in this region is largely traditional, seasonal, and dependent on rainfall. The fragmented landholdings and hilly topography further restrict large-scale mechanization.

In contrast, Western Maharashtra exhibits a more diversified and commercially oriented agricultural pattern. With relatively lower but more controlled rainfall, fertile black cotton soils, extensive irrigation networks (canals, wells, and dams), and cooperative movements, this region supports crops such as sugarcane, cotton, wheat, jowar, and various horticultural crops. Sugarcane cultivation, supported by cooperative sugar factories, plays a significant role in shaping the rural economy of the region.

Thus, the spatial variation between the coastal, high-rainfall Konkan belt and the semi-arid to irrigated plateau of Western Maharashtra results in distinct agricultural systems. While Konkan agriculture remains largely subsistence-oriented and horticulture-based, Western Maharashtra demonstrates a shift toward commercialized and irrigation-dependent farming.

Acknowledgment

I express my sincere gratitude to all those who contributed directly and indirectly to the completion of this study

entitled **"Comparative Study of Agricultural Patterns in Various Spatial Contexts of the Konkan Region and Western Maharashtra."**

I am deeply thankful to my guide, teachers, and academic mentors for their valuable guidance, constructive suggestions, and continuous encouragement throughout the research work. Their expertise and support helped me understand the diverse agricultural characteristics of the study regions.

I also acknowledge the assistance provided by government departments, agricultural offices, research institutions, and statistical agencies for making relevant data, reports, and publications available. The information obtained from these sources was essential for analyzing agricultural patterns and regional variations.

Special thanks are extended to the farmers, local communities, and field respondents from the Konkan Region and Western Maharashtra who shared their experiences and practical knowledge regarding cropping patterns, farming practices, and agricultural challenges.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References-

1. **Rahane, J. J., Shinde, V. A., Hile, R. B., Patil, R. A., & Munde, P. V. (2026)** *Regional Variations in Productivity of Major Cereals and Pulses in Maharashtra, India* — Journal of Experimental Agriculture International.
   This study compares agricultural productivity between regions including Konkan and Western Maharashtra over several decades.
2. **Rahane, J. J., Shinde, V. A., & Bhusnar, L. D. (2025)** *Growth Pattern in Area, Production and Productivity of Major Pulses Across Regions of Maharashtra* — International Journal of Advanced Biochemical Research. Focuses on regional differences in crop growth patterns across Konkan, Western Maharashtra, Marathwada, and Vidarbha.
3. **Torane, S. R., Naik, B. K., Kulkarni, V. S., & Talathi, J. M. (2011)***Farming Systems Diversification in North Konkan Region of Maharashtra — An Economic Analysis* — Agricultural Economics Research Review. Highlights farming system diversification in Konkan, crop combinations, and spatial variations within the region.
4. **Kashid, K. K., Bansode, P. B., Khatal, M. M., et al. (2025)***Study of Growth Analysis of Area, Production and Yield of Finger Millet and Rice in Konkan Region of Maharashtra* — International Journal of Statistics and Applied Mathematics.
   Provides spatial growth trends in Konkan agriculture.
5. **Paradhi, M. & Gadakh, S. (2025)***Socio-Economic Aspects of Konkan Rice Farming Society, Maharashtra: Review* — International Journal of Rural Research. Reviews socio-economic influences on rice farming in the Konkan region.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Philosophical Study of Time and Space

Dienesh Santosh Halor
Department of Philosophy, K.B.C.North Maharashtra,University Jalgaon.

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030442

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 179-180
April 2026

Submitted: 10 Mar. 2026
Revised: 16 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 20 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Dienesh Santosh Halor
Department of Philosophy, K.B.C.North Maharashtra,University Jalgaon.
Email: dineshhalor@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21235533

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21235533

Creative Commons

Abstract:

Time and space are fundamental concepts shaping human perception, scientific inquiry, and metaphysical speculation. Philosophers from antiquity to modernity have grappled with the nature of time and space, exploring whether they are absolute realities, relational constructs, or mental abstractions.

This paper examines the philosophical foundations of time and space, analyzing perspectives from classical philosophers such as Aristotle and Plato, through medieval thinkers like St. Augustine, to modern and contemporary theorists including Immanuel Kant, and insights from the philosophy of physics. The paper investigates ontological, epistemological, and phenomenological dimensions, highlighting debates between absolutist and relational theories, the arrow of time, and the interplay of time and space in human cognition and physical reality.

Introduction:

Time and space are inseparable from human experience. Every action, perception, and scientific explanation presupposes a framework where events occur in a temporal and spatial order. Philosophically, questions regarding time and space probe the deepest layers of reality: -

Ontological inquiry: Do time and space exist independently of objects and events, or are they contingent relations among entities?

Epistemological inquiry: How can humans perceive, measure, and understand time and space?

Phenomenological inquiry: How do time and space manifest in consciousness and lived experience?

These questions form the philosophical foundation of time and space. Historically, responses have ranged from absolutist accounts—where time and space are independent containers for events—to relational perspectives—where they emerge from relations among entities. Modern physics, particularly the theories of relativity, has further complicated these debates, intertwining philosophical speculation with empirical findings.

Ancient Philosophy :-

Plato:-

Plato conceptualized time and space as part of his broader metaphysical system. In the Timaeus, time is described as a moving image of eternity, created alongside the cosmos to structure the universe. Space, or the "Receptacle," serves as a neutral substratum for the forms, accommodating the changing material world. Here, time is continuous and linked to cosmic motion, emphasizing a metaphysical, rather than empirical, understanding.

Metaphysical Background: The Theory of Forms

Plato's account of time and space cannot be understood apart from his Theory of Forms. According to this theory, ultimate reality consists of eternal, immutable, and intelligible entities known as Forms (or Ideas). Sensible objects in the material world are imperfect copies or participations in these Forms. In *Timaeus*, Plato introduces a cosmological myth in which the Demiurge fashions the universe by modeling it after the eternal Forms. The world of becoming is thus structured according to intelligible principles. This ontological distinction between being (the eternal realm) and becoming (the temporal realm) provides the foundation for Plato's conception of time and space.

Plato's theory of time and space, articulated in *Timaeus*, represents a foundational moment in Western metaphysics. By defining time as the moving image of eternity and space as the receptacle of becoming, Plato situates both within a hierarchical ontology that privileges eternal being over temporal change. His account establishes a dualistic framework distinguishing intelligible reality from sensible existence, thereby shaping centuries of philosophical reflection.

Though modern physics has transformed our scientific understanding of time and space, Plato's metaphysical questions remain vital: Are time and space fundamental or derivative? Do they exist independently of mind and matter? And how do they relate to permanence and change?

In addressing these questions, Plato's cosmology continues to offer profound philosophical insight into the structure of reality.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)

This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:

Dienesh Santosh Halor. (2026). Philosophical Study of Time and Space. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 179–180. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21235533

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Aristotle:-

Aristotle approached time and space empirically, defining time as "the number of motion with respect to the before and after". For Aristotle, time cannot exist without change; it is intrinsically relational. Space, though less systematically discussed, is implicit in his notion of place (topos), which denotes the immediate boundary containing a body. Aristotle's relational view laid the groundwork for later debates contrasting absolute and relational theories.

Aristotle's philosophical theory of time and space constitutes a relational, motion-based, and teleologically structured account of reality. Time is the measurable aspect of change; place is the boundary condition of physical containment. Rejecting both atomistic void and abstract spatial containers, Aristotle situates temporality and spatiality within a finite, hierarchical cosmos governed by natural motion and purpose.

Although superseded scientifically, his theory remains philosophically significant for its conceptual rigor and its enduring influence on metaphysical inquiry. It continues to inform contemporary debates about whether time and space are substances, relations, or emergent features of physical processes.

Medieval Philosophy:-

In the medieval period, thinkers integrated classical philosophy with theological concerns. St. Augustine reflected deeply on time in Confessions, emphasizing its subjective and psychological dimension. Augustine argued that the past and future do not exist independently—they are held in memory and expectation, while only the present truly exists. Space, while less philosophically analyzed, was understood as part of God's creation, ordered and intelligible.Medieval debates often centered on the interplay between divine eternity and temporal succession, shaping the conceptual framework for the later philosophical investigation of time.

Modern Philosophy

Isaac Newton proposed an absolute conception of space and time. According to Newton, space is an infinite, immovable stage where objects exist and move, and time flows uniformly, independently of events. This absolutist framework provided the foundation for classical mechanics, but also sparked philosophical critique.

Gottfried Wilhelm Leibniz:-

countered Newton with a relational theory, arguing that space and time are not substances or containers but systems of relations among objects. Without objects or events, space and time would have no meaning. The Leibniz–Newton debate highlights a central tension: whether time and space are ontologically independent or relationally emergent.

Immanuel Kant:-

Immanuel Kant proposed a revolutionary approach in Critique of Pure Reason, arguing that space and time are forms of human intuition rather than things-in-themselves. According to Kant, space and time structure all human experience; they are necessary preconditions for perceiving the empirical world. Kant's transcendental idealism reconciles rationalist and empiricist approaches by situating time and space in the cognitive faculties, not in external reality independently.

Philosophical Theories of Time:-

Modern Considerations

Quantum mechanics and general relativity have introduced nuanced conceptions of space. Spacetime curvature and quantum entanglement challenge classical intuitions, prompting ongoing philosophical inquiry into whether space is fundamental or emergent from deeper structures.

Time, Space, and Human Cognition :-

Phenomenology examines how time and space are experienced. Philosophers like Edmund Husserl explored internal time consciousness, highlighting the role of memory and anticipation. Spatial perception is similarly structured by bodily engagement and sensorimotor interaction with the environment. Cognitive science increasingly intersects with philosophy to understand temporal and spatial representation in the mind.

Conclusion:

The philosophical foundation of time and space reveals a rich dialogue between metaphysics, epistemology, and science. From Aristotle's relational notions to Newtonian absolutes, from Kantian forms of intuition to Bergsonian duration, and from classical mechanics to relativity, the discourse shows an evolving understanding of reality. Time and space are simultaneously conceptual, experiential, and physical phenomena, making their study central to philosophy and science. Future research may integrate quantum physics, cognitive science, and phenomenology to develop a more unified theory of time and space, bridging the gap between subjective experience and objective reality.

Acknowledgment

I express my sincere gratitude to all those who have contributed directly and indirectly to the successful completion of this study entitled **"Philosophical Study of Time and Space."**

I am deeply thankful to my teachers, guides, and mentors for their valuable guidance, insightful suggestions, and continuous encouragement throughout the course of this research. Their intellectual support helped me explore the complex philosophical concepts related to time, space, reality, existence, and human understanding.

I also acknowledge the contributions of great philosophers, thinkers, and scholars whose writings and theories have formed the foundation of philosophical inquiry into time and space. Their works provided essential perspectives and inspiration for this study.

My sincere appreciation goes to the libraries, educational institutions, and academic resources that provided access to books, journals, and research materials necessary for the completion of this work.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References:

1. Manish Yakub : History of Western Philosophy.
2. Russell Bratrand : Problems of Philosophy.
3. St. Augustine. Confessions.
4. Kant, I. Critique of Pure Reason.
5. Bergson, H. Time and Free Will.
6. Leibniz, G. Correspondence with Clarke.
7. Einstein, A. Relativity: The Special and General Theory.
8. Husserl, E. On the Phenomenology of Internal Time Consciousness.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

The Philosophy of Time and Space

Dr.Radhika Mohan Pathak
Associate Professor, HOD, Department of Philosophy ,
K.B.C.North Maharashtra, University Jalgaon

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030443

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 181-183
April 2026

Submitted: 10 Mar. 2026
Revised: 16 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 20 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Dr.Radhika Mohan Pathak
Associate Professor, HOD, Department of Philosophy , K.B.C.North Maharashtra, University Jalgaon.
Email: dr.radhikapathak@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21235620

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21235620

Creative Commons

Abstract

The philosophy of time and space constitutes a central domain of metaphysical inquiry, addressing fundamental questions concerning the nature of reality, change, motion, and existence. Time and space are not merely physical parameters but conceptual frameworks through which human beings perceive and understand the world. This research article explores the philosophical interpretations of time and space from classical Greek philosophy to modern and contemporary thought. It examines major theoretical positions such as absolute and relational theories, Kant's transcendental idealism, and the implications of Einstein's theory of relativity. Special attention is given to debates on the reality of temporal passage, the ontological status of past, present, and future, and the nature of spatial existence. By integrating philosophical reasoning with scientific developments, the paper argues that time and space cannot be understood exclusively either as objective physical entities or as subjective mental constructs. Instead, they represent fundamental structures of reality that mediate between human experience and the physical universe.

Keywords: *Philosophy of Time, Philosophy of Space, Metaphysics, Temporality, Spatial Ontology, Absolute and Relational Space, Presentism, Eternalism, Kantian Philosophy, Relativity, Space-Time Continuum*

Main Theme :-

The central theme of this article is the ontological and epistemological nature of time and space, focusing on whether they exist independently of human perception, how they structure reality, and how philosophical theories respond to scientific discoveries.

Introduction

Time and space are among the most basic yet profoundly complex concepts in philosophy. Every aspect of human experience—movement, change, causation, memory, and anticipation—presupposes time and space. Despite their apparent familiarity, philosophers have long debated their true nature. Are time and space real entities existing independently of objects and events, or are they merely relational systems or cognitive frameworks imposed by the human mind?

From ancient philosophy to contemporary physics, the understanding of time and space has undergone significant transformation. Classical metaphysical systems treated them as fundamental aspects of reality, while modern philosophy introduced critical perspectives questioning their objective existence. The emergence of modern science, particularly physics, has further complicated philosophical interpretations by providing mathematical and empirical models that challenge intuitive notions of absolute time and space. This article aims to present a systematic study of the philosophy of time and space by examining major philosophical positions and their interaction with scientific theories. It seeks to demonstrate that the problem of time and space lies at the intersection of metaphysics, epistemology, and philosophy of science.

Time and Space in Ancient Philosophy

1 Greek Conceptions of Time

In ancient Greek philosophy, time was closely associated with change and motion. Parmenides famously denied the reality of change, arguing that true being is eternal and unchanging. This view indirectly challenges the reality of time itself. In contrast, Heraclitus emphasized perpetual change, famously stating that one cannot step into the same river twice, thereby affirming the dynamic nature of reality and time. Plato viewed time as a moving image of eternity. In Timaeus, he argued that time came into existence along with the cosmos and reflects the eternal order of the Forms. Aristotle, however, offered a more empirical account, defining time as "the number of motion with respect to before and after." For Aristotle, time depends on change and cannot exist independently of motion.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:
Pathak, R. M. (2026). The Philosophy of Time and Space. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 181–183. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21235620

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

2 Ancient Views of Space

Greek philosophers often understood space in terms of "place" (topos). Aristotle rejected the notion of empty space or vacuum, claiming that space is the boundary of the containing body. The Epicureans, on the other hand, accepted the existence of void, arguing that motion would be impossible without empty space.

3. Medieval and Early Modern Developments

During the medieval period, philosophical discussions of time and space were largely shaped by theological concerns. Augustine reflected deeply on the nature of time, famously questioning how time can exist when the past is no longer and the future is not yet. He emphasized the role of human consciousness, memory, and anticipation in understanding time.

The early modern period marked a decisive shift with the rise of scientific inquiry. Thinkers began to formulate systematic theories of time and space that aligned with emerging physical laws.

Absolute and Relational Theories of Time and Space

1 Newton's Absolute Theory :-

Isaac Newton proposed that time and space are absolute, independent realities. According to Newton, time flows uniformly without reference to anything external, and space exists as an infinite, immovable container in which physical events occur. This conception provided the foundation for classical mechanics and dominated scientific thought for centuries.

2 Leibniz's Relational Theory :-

Gottfried Wilhelm Leibniz strongly opposed Newton's view. He argued that time and space do not exist independently but are systems of relations among objects and events. Space is the order of coexistence, and time is the order of succession. Without objects and events, there would be no time or space. Leibniz's relationalism emphasizes logical and metaphysical economy, rejecting unnecessary entities.

The debate between Newton and Leibniz represents one of the most significant philosophical disputes concerning the ontology of time and space.

Kant's Transcendental Philosophy of Time and Space :-

Immanuel Kant offered a revolutionary solution to the debate between absolutism and relationalism. In Critique of Pure Reason, Kant argued that time and space are neither objective entities nor mere relations among things-in-themselves. Instead, they are a priori forms of human sensibility, necessary conditions for experience.

According to Kant, space structures outer experience, while time structures both inner and outer experience. They do not describe reality as it exists independently of human perception but rather the way reality appears to us. Kant's theory shifted the problem of time and space from metaphysics to epistemology, profoundly influencing modern philosophy.

Time and Space in Modern Physics :-

1 Einstein and the Space-Time Continuum :-

The development of Albert Einstein's theory of relativity transformed philosophical discussions of time and space. Einstein rejected the notion of absolute time and space, replacing them with a four-dimensional space-time continuum. In this framework, measurements of time and space depend on the observer's relative motion.

Special relativity demonstrates that simultaneity is relative, while general relativity describes gravity as the curvature of space-time caused by mass and energy. These theories challenge common-sense notions of universal time and fixed spatial structures.

2 Philosophical Implications of Relativity

Relativity supports views such as eternalism, which holds that past, present, and future are equally real. This "block universe" model conflicts with everyday experience of temporal flow and raises questions about free will, causation, and change.

Major Philosophical Debates on Time :-

1 Presentism vs. Eternalism :-

Presentism claims that only the present moment exists, while eternalism asserts that all points in time are equally real. A related position, the growing block theory, argues that the past and present exist, but the future does not yet exist.

Each theory faces serious challenges: presentism struggles with the implications of relativity, while eternalism conflicts with the intuitive experience of temporal passage.

2 The Direction and Flow of Time

Another central issue concerns the arrow of time. Although many physical laws are time-symmetric, human experience and thermodynamics suggest a unidirectional flow from past to future. Philosophers debate whether this direction is a fundamental feature of reality or an emergent property linked to entropy and human psychology.

Philosophical Issues Concerning Space

Philosophers continue to debate whether space is a substance in its own right (substantivalism) or merely a network of relations (relationism). In contemporary philosophy of physics, space-time is often treated as a real entity with causal and explanatory power.

Phenomenological philosophers such as Edmund Husserl and Maurice Merleau-Ponty emphasize lived space, arguing that spatial experience is shaped by bodily perception rather than abstract geometry alone.

Integrating Philosophy and Science :-

Modern discussions increasingly emphasize the need for dialogue between philosophy and science. While physics provides precise mathematical models, it does not fully address metaphysical questions about the nature of existence, becoming, and reality. Conversely, philosophy must engage with scientific findings to remain relevant.

Some contemporary theories suggest that time and space may be emergent phenomena, arising from more fundamental structures such as quantum processes or informational relations.

Conclusion

The philosophy of time and space reveals the depth and complexity underlying concepts that are often taken for granted. From ancient reflections on change and motion to modern theories of space-time, philosophers have continually revised their understanding of temporal and spatial reality.No single theory fully resolves the metaphysical, epistemological, and scientific challenges

posed by time and space. Absolute, relational, and transcendental accounts each offer valuable insights while facing significant limitations. The continuedexploration of time and space remains essential for understanding reality, human experience, and the nature of existence itself.

Acknowledgment

I would like to express my heartfelt gratitude to all those who have contributed to the successful completion of this study entitled **"The Philosophy of Time and Space."**

First and foremost, I sincerely thank my guide, professors, and mentors for their invaluable guidance, encouragement, and scholarly insights throughout the course of this research. Their support helped me develop a deeper understanding of the philosophical dimensions of time, space, reality, and human existence.

I am also indebted to the great philosophers and thinkers whose works have inspired this study. The ideas of thinkers from ancient, medieval, modern, and contemporary philosophical traditions provided the intellectual foundation for exploring the nature and meaning of time and space.

My appreciation extends to the libraries, academic institutions, and online research resources that provided access to essential books, journals, and reference materials. Their contributions were instrumental in enriching the quality of this work.

I would also like to thank my friends and colleagues for their encouragement, discussions, and constructive suggestions during the preparation of this study.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References:

1. Aristotle. Physics.
2. Augustine. Confessions.
3. Newton, I. Philosophiæ Naturalis Principia Mathematica.
4. Leibniz, G. W. Correspondence with Samuel Clarke.
5. Kant, I. Critique of Pure Reason.
6. Einstein, A. Relativity: The Special and General Theory.
7. Maudlin, T. Philosophy of Physics: Space and Time.
8. Putnam, H. "Time and Physical Geometry." Journal of Philosophy.
9. Rovelli, C. The Order of Time.
10. Merleau-Ponty, M. Phenomenology of Perception.
11. Hide quoted text

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Cartographies of Global Mobility and Imperial Space in Jules Verne's *Around the World in Eighty Days*

Dhiraj Sudhakar Patil[1] Ashok Shriram Jadhav[2]
[1,2] Assistant Teacher,B.N.N. College, Bhiwandi.

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030444

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 184-185
April 2026

Submitted: 10 Mar. 2026
Revised: 16 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 20 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Dhiraj Sudhakar Patil
Assistant Teacher,B.N.N. College, Bhiwandi.
Email: bnn12682@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21235705

DOI Link
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21235705

Creative Commons

Abstract

This research paper undertakes a detailed and theoretically informed analysis of spatial representation in Jules Verne's Around the World in Eighty Days (1873). The study explores how geographical locations in the novel function as cartographic, ideological, and narrative constructs that reflect nineteenth-century imperial expansion, technological modernity, and emerging global mobility. Drawing upon concepts from geocriticism, postcolonial studies, and spatial theory, the paper argues that Verne's novel maps the world through a Eurocentric lens that privileges speed, order, and rational control over space and time. By examining key locations across Europe, Asia, and America, this paper reveals how mobility operates as both a symbol of progress and an instrument of imperial power.

Keywords: *Cartography, spatial representation, imperialism, globalization, mobility, Jules Verne*

Introduction

Jules Verne's *Around the World in Eighty Days* occupies a significant place in nineteenth-century adventure fiction and early speculative literature. While the novel is often read as a thrilling race against time, it is equally a spatial narrative deeply invested in mapping the modern world. The journey undertaken by Phileas Fogg is not merely a physical circumnavigation of the globe but a symbolic traversal of imperial networks, technological routes, and colonial spaces.This research paper seeks to examine how space and place are constructed in the novel and how these constructions reflect broader ideological frameworks of the Victorian age. The study situates the novel within the context of imperial geography, global capitalism, and the increasing compression of space and time made possible by modern transport systems. Through a close reading of the novel's major locations, this paper argues that Verne's narrative produces a cartography of global mobility that reinforces imperial hierarchies while celebrating technological progress.

Theoretical Framework: Space, Cartography, and Power

The analysis of space in literature has been significantly influenced by theorists such as Henri Lefebvre, Edward Said, and Bertrand Westphal. Lefebvre's concept of the "production of space" emphasizes that space is socially constructed and ideologically charged. Edward Said's notion of "imaginative geography" highlights how colonial discourse produces representations of non-European spaces as exotic, inferior, or controllable.In *Around the World in Eighty Days*, geographical space is not neutral. It is organized, measured, and disciplined through timetables, routes, and imperial infrastructures. The novel's cartographic imagination reflects what Michel Foucault might describe as a spatial regime of power, where mobility becomes a means of asserting dominance over territory. This theoretical framework allows us to read Verne's novel as a spatial text embedded in imperial epistemology.

London: The Metropole and the Regulation of Time

London functions as both the origin and destination of Phileas Fogg's journey, symbolizing the imperial metropole. It represents order, rationality, and temporal discipline. Fogg's life is governed by strict routines, mirroring the regulated rhythms of industrial capitalism.

The city also signifies Britain's role as the global regulator of time, particularly through Greenwich Mean Time. London thus becomes the temporal and spatial center against which the rest of the world is measured. The return to London at the novel's conclusion reaffirms imperial centrality and validates the logic of global mobility.

Suez: Colonial Transit and Surveillance

Suez represents a crucial imperial transit point connecting Europe and Asia. As a colonial space under European control, it facilitates the smooth movement of imperial subjects while also functioning as a site of surveillance.

The introduction of Detective Fix in Suez underscores the theme of bureaucratic control and suspicion that accompanies mobility. Movement across borders is monitored, reflecting the ways imperial power regulates circulation. Suez thus exemplifies the dual nature of global mobility: freedom for some and restriction for others.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)

This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:

Patil, D. S., & Jadhav, A. S. (2026). Cartographies of Global Mobility and Imperial Space in Jules Verne's Around the World in Eighty Days. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 184–185. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21235705

India: Colonial Space, Cultural Encounter, and Moral Intervention

India occupies a significant portion of the novel and is depicted as both exotic and administratively controlled. The incomplete railway line exposes the uneven development of colonial infrastructure. Fogg's use of an elephant to traverse this gap symbolizes the improvisational nature of imperial expansion.

The rescue of Aouda introduces a moral dimension to the narrative. While presented as an act of humanitarian intervention, it also reflects colonial assumptions about European moral superiority. India, in this sense, becomes a space where imperial authority is justified through claims of ethical responsibility.

East Asia: Spectacle, Commerce, and Cultural Otherness

Hong Kong and Yokohama are portrayed as bustling port cities integral to global trade networks. These spaces are depicted through spectacle and novelty, emphasizing cultural difference.

Passepartout's experiences in Japan, particularly his involvement in a circus performance, highlight the commodification of cultural otherness. East Asia is framed as a site of entertainment and curiosity, reinforcing Orientalist modes of representation prevalent in nineteenth-century European literature.

The United States: Mobility, Disorder, and Democratic Space

The American segment of the journey contrasts sharply with the ordered spaces of the British Empire. The transcontinental railway symbolizes rapid progress, yet the journey is marked by violence, political rallies, and instability.

America represents a paradoxical space where freedom and chaos coexist. The novel suggests that unchecked mobility can lead to disorder, positioning British discipline as a stabilizing counterpoint.

The Oceanic Spaces: Nature, Risk, and Technological Limits

The Atlantic and Pacific Oceans function as liminal spaces where human control is tested. These vast, unpredictable environments underscore the limitations of technology.

Phileas Fogg's decision to burn parts of the ship to maintain speed dramatizes the tension between human ambition and natural constraint. The oceanic spaces thus challenge the illusion of total mastery over the globe.

Time, Space, and the Illusion of Mastery

The novel's climactic resolution hinges on the miscalculation of time due to crossing the International Date Line. This moment reveals the constructed nature of temporal systems.

While Fogg appears to master time and space, his success ultimately depends on a technical anomaly. Verne thereby exposes the fragility underlying modern systems of measurement and control.

Imperial Ideology and Global Imagination

The novel's cartography reflects imperial ideology by presenting the world as navigable, measurable, and conquerable. Non-European spaces are integrated into a global system centered on European norms.

At the same time, the narrative expresses optimism about human ingenuity and global interconnectedness. This tension between domination and wonder defines the novel's enduring complexity.

Conclusion

Around the World in Eighty Days is a profoundly spatial novel that maps the world through the lenses of imperial power, technological progress, and modern temporality. By examining the places represented in the text, this research paper has demonstrated how Verne constructs a cartography of global mobility that both celebrates and critiques nineteenth-century modernity.

The novel remains relevant today as it anticipates contemporary debates on globalization, mobility, and cultural representation. Its imaginative geography continues to shape how readers envision the world as interconnected yet unevenly structured.

Acknowledgment

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to all those who contributed to the completion of this study entitled **"Cartographies of Global Mobility and Imperial Space in Jules Verne's *Around the World in Eighty Days*."**

First and foremost, I extend my heartfelt thanks to my supervisor, teachers, and academic mentors for their invaluable guidance, encouragement, and constructive feedback throughout the research process. Their insights helped shape the direction and depth of this study.

I am deeply indebted to Jules Verne, whose literary imagination and exploration of travel, technology, and global interconnectedness provided the foundation for this research. I also acknowledge the contributions of literary critics, cultural theorists, geographers, and postcolonial scholars whose works have enriched the understanding of mobility, space, empire, and representation in nineteenth-century literature.

My sincere appreciation goes to the libraries, academic institutions, and digital archives that provided access to primary texts, scholarly articles, books, and research materials essential for this study.

I am also grateful to my colleagues and friends for their thoughtful discussions, suggestions, and encouragement during the preparation of this work.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References

1. Verne, Jules. *Around the World in Eighty Days*. 1873.
2. Said, Edward. *Orientalism*. Vintage.
3. Lefebvre, Henri. *The Production of Space*. Blackwell.
4. Westphal, Bertrand. *Geocriticism: Real and Fictional Spaces*. Palgrave Macmillan.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Cultural, Ethnic and Familial Spaces in Anjum Hassan's "Immanuel Kant in Shillong" in *Difficult Pleasures*

Laiba Farheen Hussain
Research scholar,Department of English,B N N College, Bhiwandi,
Dist. Thane (Maharashtra)

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030445

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 186-188
April 2026

Submitted: 10 Mar. 2026
Revised: 16 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 20 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Laiba Farheen Hussain
Research scholar,Department of English,B N N College, Bhiwandi,
Dist. Thane (Maharashtra)
Email: laiba.f.1436@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21235771

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21235771

Creative Commons

Abstract:

Anjum Hasan is a significant voice in contemporary Indian English literature whose works explore questions of identity, memory, and belonging within everyday social spaces. Born in Shillong, Hasan often reflects the cultural and emotional landscape of smaller Indian cities through introspective narratives. Her short story collection Difficult Pleasures presents diverse human experiences shaped by relationships, displacement, and the search for meaning. One of the notable stories in the collection, "Immanuel Kant in Shillong," brings together philosophical reflection and personal memory as the narrator revisits the city after many years. The title itself evokes the influence of Immanuel Kant, suggesting an intellectual engagement with philosophical ideas alongside lived experience. Through the narrator's recollections, Shillong emerges as a layered space marked by cultural encounters, ethnic distinctions, and familial memories. This paper examines how these cultural, ethnic, and familial spaces shape the narrator's perception of identity, belonging, and nostalgia.

Keywords: *Cultural Space, Ethnic Identity, Familial Space, Memory, Belonging.*

Introduction:

Anjum Hasan, an alpine female writer, born in Shillong, is the author of three novels and two short story collections that are shortlisted for the prestigious Sahitya Akademi Award, the Hindu Best Fiction Award and the Crossword Fiction Award. Anjum was longlisted for the Man Asia Literary Prize and the DSC Prize for South Asian Literature. Further, she is the recipient of Homi Bhabha Fellowship, in 2021. Recently, she is hailed by First Post magazine as a 'genius…one of the finest Indian writers'. Her short story collection, *Difficult Pleasures* (2012) was shortlisted for The Hindu Literary Prize and the Crossword Book Award. She is one of the significant voices in contemporary Indian English literature whose works often explore themes of identity, belonging, and the emotional complexities of everyday life. Born in Shillong, Hasan frequently portrays the cultural landscape of smaller Indian cities and the subtle tensions that shape human relationships within them. Her fiction is known for its introspective tone and its careful attention to memory, displacement, and the search for meaning within changing social environments.

Her short story collection *Difficult Pleasures* presents a range of narratives that reflect the ordinary yet complex experiences of individuals navigating modern life. The stories in the collection portray diverse human emotions, relationships, and the often-difficult pursuit of belonging and emotional fulfilment. Through quiet observation and reflective narration, Hasan illustrates how personal experiences are shaped by cultural surroundings and social realities.One of the most reflective stories in the collection, "Immanuel Kant in Shillong," intertwines personal memory with philosophical contemplation. The story is narrated by a former philosophy professor who revisits Shillong after many years and reflects on the intellectual and emotional experiences that once defined his life in the city. The title itself evokes the influence of Immanuel Kant, whose philosophical ideas about reason, perception, and human understanding subtly echo within the narrative. While the story does not directly discuss Kant's philosophy in a theoretical manner, the narrator's reflective tone and his attempt to understand his past experiences suggest a philosophical engagement with memory, perception, and the meaning of place.

As the narrator recalls his earlier life in Shillong, the city gradually emerges as more than a physical setting. It becomes a space layered with cultural interactions, ethnic distinctions, and personal memories. The recollection of past relationships, intellectual discussions, and familial experiences reveals how the narrator's understanding of the city is deeply shaped by both emotional attachment and social realities. In this sense, the title symbolically connects philosophical reflection with lived experience, suggesting that the narrator's return to Shillong is not only a journey through space but also a journey through memory and self-understanding.Within this framework, the present paper examines how cultural, ethnic, and familial spaces operate in the story and how these spaces contribute to the narrator's reflections on identity, belonging, and nostalgia.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)

This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:

Laiba Farheen Hussain. (2026). Cultural, Ethnic and Familial Spaces in Anjum Hassan's "Immanuel Kant in Shillong" in Difficult Pleasures. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 186–188. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21235771

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

By analysing the narrative through these spatial dimensions, the study seeks to highlight how Hasan portrays Shillong as a complex site where personal memory and broader social realities intersect.

Literature Review:

Critical discussions on Anjum Hasan often highlight her sensitive portrayal of identity, memory, and the experience of belonging within contemporary Indian society. Scholars observe that Hasan's narratives frequently depict individuals negotiating their place within culturally diverse yet emotionally complex social environments. Her fiction is marked by introspection and subtle social observation, presenting cities not merely as geographical locations but as cultural spaces that shape human relationships and personal experiences. As noted by Amit Chaudhuri, Hasan is "One of the most suggestive and subtle Indian writers of her generation" (Hassan, Cover page). This observation is particularly relevant to the story "Immanuel Kant in Shillong," where Hasan's subtle narrative technique carefully blends philosophical reflection with personal memory. The story does not rely on dramatic events; rather, it quietly unfolds the narrator's reflections on place, identity, and belonging. Such suggestive storytelling allows readers to perceive the layered cultural, ethnic, and familial spaces within the narrative. The reference to Immanuel Kant in the title further strengthens this reflective quality, linking philosophical contemplation with lived experiences in Shillong. Thus, Hasan's subtle and suggestive style effectively reveals how memory, cultural surroundings, and personal relationships shape the narrator's understanding of belonging. However, relatively little attention has been given to how cultural, ethnic, and familial spaces interact within the story, shaping the narrator's perception of Shillong, which the present study seeks to examine.

Illustration:

"Immanuel Kant in Shillong", a short story from Anjum Hasan's collection *Difficult Pleasures* (2012), narrates the return of an unnamed philosophy professor to the hill town of Shillong after many years. The narrator had once lived and worked in the town with his wife Maia while teaching philosophy at the university. As he revisits the place, his memories unfold through observations of the town, recollections of his academic life, and reflections on his personal experiences. The narrative moves between past and present, allowing the reader to witness how different spaces of the town, such as streets, restaurants, classrooms, and homes, become important sites through which the narrator recalls his life, relationships, and intellectual engagements. The story gradually introduces Shillong not merely as a physical setting but as a lived environment filled with memories and social interactions. The reflective tone of the story is established from its very opening, where the narrator introduces Shillong through a series of vivid observations as Hasan pens down:

This is the kind of town where you will be sitting in a restaurant, concentrating on your noodle soup, and suddenly notice across the room a man with the face of Horrison Ford, calmly eating lunch with his ordinary wife and bespectacled child.… one of those wooden buses with yellow snouts will go by, full of old men in dark suits singing in chorus from the red-aged pages of their hymn books…. Poor women sit on their haunches behind baskets of sour fruits whose names I've forgotten (Hasan, 2012, p. 97).

This opening immediately presents Shillong as a culturally layered space where different ways of life coexist. The narrator's observations move between elements of urban modernity and local traditions, revealing a town where global images, such as a man resembling a film star, exist alongside ordinary local families and everyday routines. The description of churchgoing men singing from hymn books reflects the strong influence of Christian culture in the region, highlighting the distinctive cultural identity of the Khasi community.

The presence of women selling fruits on the streets further represents the everyday social realities of the town, suggesting the coexistence of different economic and ethnic groups within the same space. Through these details, Shillong emerges as a multicultural environment shaped by diverse cultural practices and identities. The narrator's careful attention to these small yet meaningful details reflect a reflective and philosophical mode of perception reminiscent of Immanuel Kant, where understanding emerges through observation and reflection on lived experience.

As the story moves forward, the narrator's journey through Shillong gradually unfolds through memories connected with his wife Maia and the moments they once shared in the hill station. While revisiting the town, he recalls the quiet excitement and intimacy that marked their time together. This sense of companionship is reflected in the narrator's recollection as the author pens down, "… the adventure of being together, of having a shared idea of what we wanted to do, a secret pact between us. No one else knew. That's love. No one suspects a thing" (Hasan, 2012, p. 98). Through this memory, Shillong becomes more than a physical landscape; it transforms into a deeply personal space shaped by the narrator's relationship with Maia. The idea of a "shared idea" and a "secret pact" suggests the private emotional world created by the couple within the larger social environment of the town. Their shared experiences allow the hill station to function as an intimate space where personal memories are embedded within the surrounding cultural setting.

Further, as the narrative progresses, however, the tone shifts from recollections of companionship to reflections on loss and solitude. The narrator, returning to Shillong after many years, confronts the emotional distance between his past life and present reality as the author writes, "I'm a visitor now; … Grief is one thing. When abandoning all plans, your wife dies, you drop everything… The difficulty of being ordinary after Maia was gone, the difficulty of deciding what, without her had any significance at all" (Hasan, 2012, p. 98). This passage illustrates the transformation of Shillong from a shared domestic space into a place marked by absence and memory. Earlier associated with companionship and routine, the town now appears unfamiliar. By describing himself as a "visitor," the narrator suggests that the loss of Maia has disrupted not only his emotional life but also his sense of belonging within the place.

The narrator's reflections soon move beyond Shillong and begin to trace the wider geography of his memories with Maia. Places connected with their relationship become important sites of remembrance, revealing how personal relationships shape the meaning of locations. This movement is expressed when he recalls: "I went to Calcutta because Maia and I had met there; I took ferries up and down the Hooghly with men in nylon shirts dropping peanut shells on the floor…" (Hasan, 2012, p. 98). Through this recollection, the narrative shifts from the quiet hill station of Shillong to the crowded urban environment of Calcutta. The ferry filled with ordinary passengers reflects the diversity of the city, where people from different social backgrounds share the same public space. In contrast to the narrator's private grief, this

bustling environment highlights the collective social life of the city, subtly portraying ethnic and cultural diversity within everyday scenes.

Furthermore, the narrator's recollections also emphasise the rhythms of his domestic life with Maia. Reflecting on their daily routine, he recalls as the author writes, "Come morning I'd be up early, making tea for Maia… Everything hummed with life. I loved my wife. I loved moral philosophy. I loved my students. They were eager and fresh-faced and ready to believe anything" (Hasan, 2012, p. 100). This moment portrays a time when his life appeared balanced between personal affection and intellectual fulfilment. The simple act of preparing tea symbolises the intimacy of married life, while his dedication to philosophy and admiration for his students highlight his deep engagement with the academic environment of Shillong.

As the narrative progresses further, the narrator's memories increasingly return to his life as a teacher of philosophy. Recalling his classroom, he reflects: "I remember standing in a sunny classroom, expounding on Kant's categorical imperative… Act only on that maxim through which you can; at the same time, will that it should be a universal law" (Hasan, 2012, p. 102). This passage illustrates how the university classroom once functioned as a space where philosophical ideas and ethical reasoning were shared. The reference to Kant's moral philosophy reflects the narrator's belief in universal ethical principles and his attempt to guide students toward rational understanding.

However, the story also suggests that such philosophical ideals often confront the complexities of lived experience. In the later part of the narrative, the narrator encounters individuals from his past whose lives have taken unexpected directions. These encounters reveal the tension between philosophical theory and social reality, highlighting how moral principles do not always translate easily into everyday life. As the narrator moves through the streets of Shillong, his observations of the changing town reflect a layered social environment shaped by different cultural identities and personal histories.

In the concluding movement of the story, the author emphasizes the narrator's reflections return once again to philosophy as a way of making sense of his experiences. Yet the story deliberately avoids offering a clear resolution. Instead, it leaves the reader with the understanding that life, unlike philosophical theory, rarely follows universal principles or predictable outcomes. Through this open-ended ending, Hasan portrays Shillong as a complex space where memory, cultural life, and intellectual reflection intersect. The narrator's journey thus becomes both a return to a physical place and a meditation on loss, belonging, and the fragile relationship between philosophical ideals and human experience.

Conclusion:

Anjum Hasan's short story "Immanuel Kant in Shillong" from the collection *Difficult Pleasures* (2012) offers a subtle and reflective portrayal of how spaces shape human experiences and memories. Through the narrator's return to Shillong, Hasan highlights the ways in which cultural, ethnic, and familial spaces influence an individual's sense of belonging and identity. The narrator's memories of his life with Maia reveal how familial relationships transform ordinary places into deeply personal spaces filled with affection and shared experiences. At the same time, the depiction of Shillong's streets, communities, and public life reflects the cultural diversity and social realities of the town. By also introducing philosophical reflections through the narrator's engagement with Kant's ideas, Hasan connects everyday life with broader questions of morality and understanding. Through this narrative, Hasan ultimately emphasizes that places are not merely physical locations but meaningful spaces shaped by memory, relationships, and lived experience.

Acknowledgment

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to all those who have contributed to the successful completion of this study entitled "Cultural, Ethnic and Familial Spaces in Anjum Hassan's *'Immanuel Kant in Shillong'* in *Difficult Pleasures*."

First and foremost, I extend my heartfelt thanks to my guide, teachers, and academic mentors for their valuable guidance, encouragement, and insightful suggestions throughout the course of this research. Their support and scholarly expertise greatly enhanced the quality and depth of this study.

I am deeply grateful to Anjum Hassan, whose literary work provided the foundation for this research. Her nuanced portrayal of cultural identity, ethnic diversity, familial relationships, and the socio-cultural landscape of Shillong offered rich material for critical analysis and interpretation.

I also acknowledge the contributions of literary scholars, critics, and researchers whose studies on contemporary Indian literature, cultural studies, and identity politics helped shape the theoretical framework of this work.

My sincere appreciation goes to the libraries, academic institutions, and online databases that provided access to books, journals, articles, and other research resources necessary for the completion of this study.

I would also like to thank my friends and colleagues for their encouragement, valuable discussions, and constructive feedback during the preparation of this research.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References:

1. Hasan, A. (2012). Difficult pleasures. Penguin Books.
2. Mhalunkar, S., & Hussain, L. (2023). The lost touch and memories in Anjum Hasan's "The history of touch" in Difficult pleasures. TIJER (International Research Journal), 10(3). https://www.tijer.org
3. Kant, I. (1998). Groundwork of the metaphysics of morals (M. Gregor, Trans.). Cambridge University Press. https://www.cambridge.org/core/books/kant-groundwork-of-the-metaphysics-of-morals/6FB8B104B7417A1B83E4091003938A0C
4. Bhabha, H. K. (1994). The location of culture. Routledge.
5. Hall, S. (1990). Cultural identity and diaspora. In J. Rutherford (Ed.), Identity: Community, culture, difference (pp. 222–237). Lawrence & Wishart. https://www.scirp.org/reference/referencespapers?referenceid=2769542
6. Lefebvre, H. (1991). The production of space (D. Nicholson-Smith, Trans.). Blackwell Publishing.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Diasporic Space in the Jhumpa Lahiri's The Namesake

Sneha Siman Tare
JSM college Shivle

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030446

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 189-190
April 2026

Submitted: 10 Mar. 2026
Revised: 16 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 20 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Sneha Siman Tare
JSM college Shivle
Email: taresneha4@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21235832

DOI Link
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21235832

Creative Commons

Abstract

*Immigration is an important topic today, and it started in 1891. It is the action of people who decide to live in another country permanently. Diaspora is mostly linked to problems faced by immigrants, including assimilation, identity struggles, cultural differences, and feelings of nostalgia. Jhumpa Lahiri's, book "The Namesake" is a celebrated story about the Indian diaspora, and it even shows the struggles faced by Indian immigrants, including the difficulty of getting a kidney transplant. The paper focuses on the issues discussed in Jhumpa Lahiri's *The Namesake*. It will also look at the concept of diasporic space.*

Key words: *Diaspora, space, Jhumpa Lahiri , the namesake, migration ,identity.*

Introduction:

The most important and key part of today's literary studies is diasporic literature. It shows the lives of people who move away from their home country and live in another place. The novel also shows how the characters struggle and manage to survive while feeling lonely, and it explores themes like identity crisis, cultural conflicts, a sense of belonging, and alienation. Jhumpa Lahiri is one of the most well-known writers from the diaspora. She consistently focuses on issues like displacement, identity, and the experiences of immigrants through her writing. This paper looks more closely at how culture is separated when people are part of a diaspora and explores the experiences of immigrants as shown in the story called "Namesake."

Literature review:

The word "diaspora" comes from the words "dia" which means a way, and "spirein" which means to scatter. So it has a deep impact on literature. The literature review of this paper can be that many writers and wise scholars have studied diaspora. According to them, this term often shows a separation from the people who are from their homeland, who are forced to adapt to a new culture because of certain reasons. But these people feel trapped and alienated in the new country because they long for their hometown or homeland and feel like they have lost their identity. Also, the novel focuses on the generation gap between the first generation and the second generation. Some scholars define diaspora in their own way, but the main term they use in their definitions is the dispersion and scattering of a group of people. The study offers a diasporic experience through a new and creative approach.

Theoretical framework :

Two main theories are used in this paper, which are the diaspora theory and the cultural identity theory. Diaspora theory looks at how groups of people are scattered from their original homeland to another country, and they struggle to keep memories of their homeland or their new place. They often feel caught between two cultures, which causes confusion and an identity crisis. They usually feel like outsiders and experience loneliness. Cultural identity theory suggests that cultural identity is shaped by social, cultural factors, and past experiences. This leads to differences in cultural identity between the first generation and the second generation.

Analysis and discussion:

1) Identity crises in the novel:

In the novel, Gogol goes through an identity crisis. In the end, even though he accepts the truth about his life, he starts a new journey with acceptance. He was confused about his name before, so he decided to change it to Nikhil. In the middle of the novel, there is a clear scene showing the gap between the first generation and the second generation. The first generation consists of Ashoke and Ashima Ganguli, who came to America and settled there. They stayed connected to their roots and followed their traditions, trying to pass them on to the second generation, which includes Gogol and Sonia. However, Gogol and Sonia were born and raised in America, so they were heavily influenced by Western culture. Because of this, Gogol faces an identity crisis more than his mother or father. He feels isolated everywhere.

2)Displacement:

The paper mainly talks about cultural displacement and it is a key theme in the novel. In the novel, when talking about characters who feel isolated and lonely, we can use Ashima's character as an example.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)

This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:

Sneha Siman Tare. (2026). Diasporic Space in the Jhumpa Lahiri's The Namesake. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 189–190.
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21235832

She feels lonely because of her culture and because she doesn't fit in with others. After moving to America, she has trouble adjusting on her own because the lifestyle in American society is very different. Ashima's character shows a feeling of being disconnected as she tries to adjust to a new culture in her life. Migration can cause loneliness and isolation.

3)Immigrant Experiences:

The immigrant experience includes feelings of alienation and nostalgia, living between two cultures, conflict between generations, redefining identity, and adapting to a new environment. In the end, the characters move from deep loneliness to a more balanced, mixed way of living. This shows that identity is not fixed but changes over time through experiences.

Findings:

Findings from the analysis of *The Namesake* reveal key aspects of diasporic life. First, hybridity is a major part of life in the diaspora. Second, there are conflicts between first- and second-generation immigrants who feel caught between two cultures. Third, migration causes a sense of being away from their homeland and people. Fourth, there is struggle in trying to fit into a new culture. These findings show the real challenges faced by diaspora communities.

Conclusion:

In conclusion, this study looked at how diasporic identity and cultural displacement are shown in *The Namesake*. The analysis shows that the novel shows how immigrants constantly deal with their cultural past and their need to adapt. The Namesake gives a strong picture of the experiences of people who live far from their home country and the difficulties they face in forming their identity. Jhumpa Lahiri shows how cultural displacement and conflicts between generations help us understand the real emotions that immigrants go through. The book shows how a person's cultural background helps shape who they are, and also talks about how moving to a new place can change someone's life.

Acknowledgment

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to all those who contributed to the successful completion of this study entitled "Diasporic Space in The Namesake by Jhumpa Lahiri."

First and foremost, I extend my heartfelt thanks to my guide, teachers, and academic mentors for their invaluable guidance, encouragement, and constructive suggestions throughout the course of this research. Their support and scholarly insights played a significant role in shaping this study.

I am deeply grateful to Jhumpa Lahiri, whose acclaimed novel The Namesake provided the foundation for this research. Her sensitive portrayal of migration, identity, cultural displacement, belonging, and the experiences of the Indian diaspora offered rich material for critical analysis.

I also acknowledge the contributions of literary critics, researchers, and scholars in the fields of diaspora studies, postcolonial literature, cultural studies, and migration studies. Their works provided valuable theoretical perspectives that enhanced the understanding of diasporic spaces and transnational identities explored in this study.

My sincere appreciation goes to the libraries, academic institutions, and digital resources that provided access to books, journals, articles, and reference materials essential for the completion of this research.

I would also like to thank my friends and colleagues for their encouragement, insightful discussions, and constructive feedback during the preparation of this work.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

Reference:

1. Lahiri, Jhumpa. The Namesake. Boston: Houghton Mifflin, 2003.
2. Bhaskar, Pravin, and Piyali Ghosh, editors. Diaspora: Issues and Challenges. New Delhi: Authorspress, 2018.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Ecological and Cultural Spaces in Kamala Markandya's *The Coffer Dams*

Mamta Gupta
Under Graduate Student, Department of English
B. N. N. College, Bhiwandi

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030447

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 191-196
April 2026

Submitted: 10 Mar. 2026
Revised: 16 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 20 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Mamta Gupta
Department of English
B. N. N. College, Bhiwandi
Email:
mamtag15207@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21235980

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21235980

Creative Commons

Abstract

This paper examines ecological and cultural spaces in The Coffer Dams by Kamala Markandaya through an ecocritical and postcolonial lens. The novel is set in the Malnad region during the construction of a hydroelectric project, where the river is diverted and reshaped in the name of progress. The cofferdam becomes more than an engineering structure. It becomes a site of struggle. A site where technological ambition confronts ecological resistance. Drawing on ecocriticism as defined by Cheryll Glotfelty as "the study of the relationship between literature and the physical environment" (Glotfelty xviii), this study reads the river as an active force rather than a passive landscape. The repeated collapse of the cofferdams reveals the limits of human control. Nature is not silent in the novel. It responds. It destabilizes the colonial faith in mastery and rational planning. At the same time, the narrative exposes cultural fracture. Postcolonial theory reminds us that colonial modernity restructures not only land but identity (Said 25). In the novel, British engineers represent technocratic rationalism, while the indigenous community maintains a spiritual and ecological relationship with the river. The disruption of the environment leads to psychological alienation, marital tension, and cultural insecurity. Ecology and culture collapse together.

This study argues that The Coffer Dams anticipates contemporary debates on development and sustainability. Markandaya does not reject modernization entirely. Instead, the novel questions its violence. It suggests that development without ecological humility results in displacement, fragmentation, and loss. The cofferdam stands as a fragile symbol of industrial confidence—temporary, unstable, and deeply human.

Keywords: *Ecocriticism; Postcolonialism; Environmental Disruption; Colonial Modernity; Ecology; Industrial Development; Cultural Displacement; Resistance; Sustainability; Kamala Markandaya.*

Introduction

Kamala Markandaya (1924–2004) was a distinguished Indian English novelist and short story writer. Born as Kamala Purnaiya Taylor, she is widely recognized for her realistic depiction of rural Indian life, poverty, social transformation, and the conflict between tradition and modernity. Her works focus especially on women's struggles and are marked by simplicity, emotional intensity, and social realism, securing her a significant place in Indian English literature. Her debut novel, *Nectar in a Sieve* (1954), earned her international acclaim and continues to be one of her most celebrated works.

Ecology, as a scientific discipline, examines the relationships between living organisms and their physical environment, including both biotic and abiotic components. It studies patterns of biodiversity, population dynamics, distribution, and the interdependence of species within ecosystems. In postcolonial contexts, ecological concerns cannot be separated from cultural and social structures, as environment and community life remain closely interconnected. When ecological systems are disrupted by industrial or colonial interventions, cultural identities and traditional ways of life are equally affected.

The Coffer Dams (1969) by Kamala Markandaya presents a compelling exploration of this interrelationship between ecology and culture in postcolonial India. Set in the Malnad region of Karnataka, the novel revolves around the construction of a hydroelectric project led by British engineers. Before the completion of the main dam, temporary structures known as cofferdams are erected to divert the river. These structures symbolically and physically represent human attempts to control and dominate natural forces. The narrative foregrounds a central conflict between Western technological rationality and indigenous ecological consciousness. The British engineers, including Clinton and Mackendrick, approach the river as a technical problem to be solved through scientific expertise and engineering skill

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:
Mamta Gupta. (2026). Ecological and Cultural Spaces in Kamala Markandya's The Coffer Dams. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 191–196. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21235980

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

In contrast, the local villagers perceive the river as sacred, powerful, and integral to their cultural identity. As floods damage the cofferdams and workers suffer illness, nature appears to resist mechanical intervention, reinforcing the limitations of technological arrogance.

Through this ecological struggle, the novel highlights themes of postcolonial tension, cultural misunderstanding, ecological imbalance, and the conflict between tradition and modernity. The dam becomes a powerful symbol of industrial modernization, while the village represents a space of ecological harmony and inherited customs. The disruption of the landscape leads not only to environmental degradation but also to emotional displacement and cultural alienation among the local inhabitants.

At the same time, characters such as Helen, an Englishwoman who gradually develops empathy toward the rural community, complicate the binary opposition between colonizer and colonized. Markandaya thus portrays development as both necessary and destructive, raising important questions about sustainability, ethical progress, and the human relationship with nature.

Ultimately, *The Coffer Dams* critiques unreflective industrial expansion and suggests that genuine progress requires a balance between technology and ecological respect. By situating environmental conflict within a postcolonial framework, the novel becomes an important literary text for examining the intertwined dynamics of development, culture, and environmental consciousness.

Illustration:

In the novel, Kamala Markandaya portrays the suffering of poor South Indian tribal communities who are displaced from their ancestral lands due to the dam construction initiated by British engineers. The arrival of the colonial project prioritizes technological advancement and industrial expansion over the preservation of nature, environment, and indigenous life. Clinton embodies this developmental mindset, valuing engineering progress above human and ecological concerns. In contrast, his wife Helen expresses sympathy toward the tribal people and laborers whose lives are severely disrupted by the project. The dam's construction compels entire communities to vacate their homes to make room for houses, cabins, and administrative bungalows, ultimately transforming a once-inhabited tribal settlement into an emerging industrial township:

"It was a man's town. The contractors had built it, within the hailing distance of the work site. There was a
coffee club and a soft drink stall and a tin shack where they showed the films that the Madras Picture
corporation sent by truck" (The Coffer Dams 01).

Cheryll Glotfelty (1996) defines ecocriticism as 'the study of the relationship between literature and the physical environment'. In *The Coffer Dams*, Kamala Markandaya presents nature as an active force rather than a passive setting. Through Clinton, she portrays the mindset of industrial modernity, where the dam project symbolizes progress and personal ambition. Clinton views the river merely as a resource to be controlled for future development, ignoring its ecological balance and cultural significance. Thus, the novel critiques technological arrogance and highlights the conflict between modernization and environmental harmony:

'It was a powerful heart, powered to match a project ambitious in its scope and nature: a project that looked at the human coin of future centuries, and envisaged harnessing to its needs the turbulent river that rose in the lakes and valleys of the south Indian highlands and thundered through in accessible gorges of its hills and jungles down to the plains with prodigal waste.(The Coffer Dams 3)'

In *The Coffer Dams*, Kamala Markandaya portrays the river in Malnad as powerful, unpredictable, and deeply intertwined with the lives of the villagers. The local community treats the river with reverence, performing rituals, offering sacrifices, and strengthening its banks with clay during floods. Their relationship with nature is based on acceptance, faith, and coexistence rather than control. Whether facing drought, when the river shrinks to a mere trickle, or flood, when crops and huts are washed away, the villagers respond with prayer instead of blame, viewing such events as part of destiny. In sharp contrast, the British engineers perceive the river as a technical obstacle to be mastered through scientific calculation and force. This contrast highlights the conflict between a traditional ecological worldview rooted in humility and a modern industrial mindset driven by domination and control:

"The people who lived by its water were grateful, but wary. They propitiated it
with sacrifice and ceremony and strengthened the banks with clay when the
water levels rose. Sometimes when the rains failed there was no river at all, only a trickle that did not percolate through to the shallowest irrigation channels of their parched fields. At other, times the land was inundated; they saw their crops drowned beneath spreading lakes, their mud hunts dissolved to a lumpy brown soup and carried away on the flood tide. At both times they prayed to God, they never blamed him. It was their fate." (The Coffer Dams 3)

Kamala Markandaya presents Helen as an Englishwoman who symbolically represents nature, driven by a strong desire to help the tribespeople. The rigid and sophisticated culture of England had restricted her sense of freedom. However, after arriving at the dam site in the Malnad forests of Karnataka, she reconnects with nature and the tribal community. Her visits to the villages and forests give her deep satisfaction, as she meets people closely linked to the natural world. The tribals, in turn, receive her with a mix of hesitation and affection, reflecting nature's own complexity.

"Suddenly, here, there was colour and confusion, an outflowing warmth to which she responded, matching a flamboyance on offer with deep quiet pleasure which the tribesmen, after initial agony and heart-searching, correctly interpreted as the most extrovert display open to an English woman." (The Coffer Dams 39)

Kamala Markandaya develops the character of Helen as a nurturing, maternal presence, symbolically aligned with nature in its pure and untamed state. Helen seeks to merge herself with nature, embracing its rawness and simplicity. In contrast yet parallel, Bashiam is portrayed as nature's own child, with whom Helen instinctively feels a deep bond. When she sees Bashiam alone, she becomes curious about the natural surroundings that existed before the dam project began. She asks him about the environment, climate, patterns of habitation, and the condition of the forest prior to the arrival of the British engineers. Her interest lies particularly in understanding the untouched forest and its serene calmness. The dialogue between Helen and Bashiam

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

highlights the ecological condition of the region before the intervention of British technocrats and the subsequent construction of the cofferdams:

'It must have been quite', she amended, 'before we came, before the blasting
began:
'It was', he agreed. 'Naturally'.
'More tranquil', she pursed, crushing the mocking minions her mind so
liberally conjured up.
'It was he said, 'in patches'. (The Coffer Dams 43)

From an ecocritical perspective, as theorized by *Cheryll Glotfelty*, literature examines the dynamic relationship between human beings and the physical environment, often exposing the ideological assumptions that justify environmental domination. In *The Coffer Dams*, the calculated blasting of the valley- "twenty explosions, close to twenty-five tons of dynamite splitting open the valley in a symmetrical calculated pattern", symbolizes the modern technocratic impulse to discipline and reorganize nature according to human design. The precision of timing, the mechanical counting of explosions, and Clinton's fixation on his watch underscore a worldview governed by measurement, symmetry, and control. Yet the repeated collapse of the cofferdams during the monsoon destabilizes this illusion of mastery. Nature refuses to remain a passive object of engineering; it responds with force, unpredictability, and autonomy. The valley's resistance thus becomes more than a physical obstacle; it emerges as an ethical countervoice that questions the ideology of progress grounded solely in scientific rationality. Markandaya humanizes this ecological conflict by presenting the landscape not as inert matter, but as a living presence disrupted by violent intervention. In doing so, the novel challenges the anthropocentric assumption that technological planning guarantees success and instead calls for a humbler, more dialogic relationship between human ambition and the natural world:

'Five minutes,'he said,and he spoke as the sirens began, the rise and fall reverberating across the valley.
'If anyone's there,' Mackendrick shouted above the booming backwash of sound and echo, 'he must be bent on suicide!'
Clinton hardly heard.He waited, absorbed, his heartbeat accelerated, as the minutes ticked by.
The first explosion came with a great roar, singly, followed by the others in twos and threes, impacting blasts that rocked the ground on which they stood. Automatically, as one might a striking clock, Mackendrick began to count. Eleven…fourteen…sixteen…twenty. Twenty explosions, close to twenty-five tons of dynamite splitting open the valley in a symmetrical calculated pattern. As the dust clouds rose Clinton looked down at his watch. It was exactly noon.(The Coffer Dams 50)

Through the lens of *Orientalism*, the cultural tensions in *The Coffer Dams* can be understood as manifestations of colonial discourse that constructs the colonized as culturally excessive, emotionally indulgent, and morally subordinate. Edward Said argues that the West defines itself as rational, disciplined, and progressive by producing the East as its contrasting "Other." In the novel, Clinton's refusal to participate in Indian hospitality reflects this orientalist mindset. He interprets the generosity of the "upper, older echelons" not as an ethical tradition grounded in respect and relational duty, but as emotional excess or weakness. His insistence on taking only what is "due as a right" reveals a colonial consciousness that privileges contractual entitlement over reciprocal human connection. The liquor quota episode symbolically exposes this divide: what the Indian hosts consider a moral obligation of care, Clinton dismisses as unnecessary indulgence. Thus, hospitality becomes a cultural site where colonial authority reasserts itself by devaluing indigenous values. Markandaya subtly critiques this hierarchical gaze by juxtaposing British claims of rational superiority with their emotional detachment, suggesting that so-called progress, when divorced from empathy and cultural understanding, ultimately impoverishes human relationships rather than elevating them:

'Clinton could have helped if he had cared to. He knew he had only to ask, and he knew when Indians said this one thing they actually meant it, especially the upper, older echelons, who would put themselves out endlessly to meet the wishes of guests on their soul, suffocating their consciences if necessary to do so. But he did not care to ask, he wanted nothing by favour, only what was due as a right. Moreover in his view the liquor quota was adequate, and it prevented the evening degeneration into what he detested, a mawkish all-night session like a planter's Sabbath (The Coffer Dams 54)'

In *The Coffer Dams*, the dynamics between the British engineers and the indigenous villagers can be meaningfully interpreted through the theoretical lens of *Orientalism*. Said argues that colonial discourse constructs the East as culturally inferior, irrational, and static, thereby legitimizing Western dominance. This ideological framework is subtly dramatized in the novel through everyday social interactions, linguistic gestures, and cultural assumptions. The episode involving Gopal Rao and Lefevre illustrates how seemingly benign humor, such as the nickname "gecko", carries embedded cultural hierarchies. Lefevre's gesture, though not overtly malicious, reflects a Western tendency to define and categorize the colonized subject according to its own symbolic codes. Gopal's polite refusal foregrounds an alternative epistemology grounded in Brahminical ethics, where reverence for life and dietary discipline signify spiritual integrity. His discomfort is not merely personal but indicative of a deeper cultural misrecognition. Such moments reveal the internal pressures placed upon colonized individuals to negotiate dignity within asymmetrical power structures. Furthermore, the villagers' ecological sensibility rooted in harmony, ritual, and non-violence stands in contrast to the utilitarian and industrial mindset of the British. Thus, development in the novel becomes a site where identity, authority, and environmental values are contested. Markandaya humanizes this tension, demonstrating how colonial modernity reshapes not only landscapes but also cultural self-perception and relational ethics:

' Gopal Rao was even younger than Lefevre. He was twenty-one, a slim man with delicate features and brilliant eyes who had courteously declined the affectionate nickname of gecko, or lizard, which Lefevre had originally bestowed on him. Lefevre meant well, the name was a respectful acknowledgement of this neat, quick and efficient gecko. Like movements. But Gopal was a Brahmin, to whom the consumption of flesh, blood and carcasses was a necrophiliac activity unfitting for human beings, and he did not care to be associated with geckos, whose transparent

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

stomachs grew black with the insects they bolted. Lefevre took his point and gracefully gave way. Their association bounded happily along on this give-and-take basis.(The Coffer Dams 62)'

In *The Coffer Dams*, Kamala Markandaya subtly dramatizes the psychological tensions produced by colonial authority, a dynamic that can be productively interpreted through the lens of Homi K. Bhabha and his arguments in *The Location of Culture*. Bhabha's concept of colonial discourse emphasizes how power operates not only through political control but also through everyday interactions that construct cultural hierarchy. The scene in which Bob Rawlings extends a handshake while Gopal Rao instinctively offers namaste becomes more than a simple social misunderstanding; it reveals what Bhabha terms the ambivalent space of cultural encounter. Gopal's brief discomfort, his uncertainty about whether he is "too pernickety" or perceptive reflects the internalization of colonial standards, where indigenous gestures are subtly displaced by Western norms. This moment exemplifies mimicry and cultural negotiation: the colonized subject becomes conscious of difference yet feels pressured to measure himself against the colonizer's practices. Such interactions gradually produce cultural insecurity, weakening confidence in traditional values, including ecological ethics rooted in spiritual harmony with nature. Through these nuanced portrayals, Markandaya humanizes the psychological consequences of colonial dominance, demonstrating how imperial power destabilizes not only social structures but also the inner cultural assurance of indigenous communities:

'Bob Rawlings strode to the veranda to meet the latecomers, holding out his hand to Lefevre, flattening palm to palm in a name to Gopal Rao. Gopal, who had expected to have his shaken, withdrew it and returned the namaste . He could not say why , but he felt the gesture was unfriendly, though he could not put his finger on it. He wondered whether he was being a little too pernickety, or a little too percipient, by feeling this. Soon he forgot all about it, for Mackendrick had come up—dear old Mack as everybody called him—to lead him to the revelry inside.(The Coffer Dams 63)'

Reading through the framework of *The Location of Culture*, Helen's character can be understood as occupying what Homi K. Bhabha terms the "Third Space" of enunciation, a liminal site where cultural meanings are negotiated rather than imposed. By learning the local language and venturing into the jungle "with jungly mens," Helen symbolically crosses the rigid boundaries that colonial discourse seeks to maintain between ruler and ruled. Her participation in bird-trapping is not an act of domination but of observation and engagement, suggesting a willingness to encounter indigenous practices on their own terms. In contrast, Clinton remains firmly located within the authoritative discourse of colonial modernity, structured by hierarchy, discipline, and industrial rationality. His surprise and subtle disbelief at Helen's actions reflect an anxiety about the destabilization of fixed colonial identities. Helen's mobility between spaces-domestic veranda, village community, and jungle landscape illustrates cultural hybridity in practice, where identity is not static but dialogic. Through this contrast, Markandaya gestures toward the transformative potential of respectful cross-cultural interaction, proposing that empathy and participation can unsettle the inherited binaries of superiority and inferiority that sustain colonial power:

"He slept badly and woke late;the 8 a.m. sirens were sounding. Helen was not in the room. He dressed and went out onto the veranda, expecting to see her at breakfast but she was not there either. Das was hovering with eggs and toast and he asked,

'Where's memsahib?'

'Memsahib tells of the gone jungle, sahib.'

'Already?'

'Yessir, gone early,' said Das, 'for trapping birds.'

'Birds? Are you sure?

'Yessir, master. Gone with jungly mens.'"(The Coffer Dams 80)

Drawing on Homi K. Bhabha's idea of cultural ambivalence in *The Location of Culture*, Helen in *The Coffer Dams* by Kamala Markandaya can be understood as inhabiting a "third space" that mediates between colonial authority and indigenous life. Unlike Clinton, whose outlook remains shaped by technocratic confidence and cultural distance, Helen gradually moves beyond rigid colonial attitudes and forms meaningful connections with the tribal community. She participates in their customs, ventures into the forest at night to observe birds, and learns from Bashiam to recognize different species, demonstrating an openness that resists cultural superiority. Her discomfort with the practice of caging birds, especially when British men confine mynahs and bulbuls for amusement, symbolizes her rejection of domination, whether over nature or people. The image of birds losing their vitality in captivity becomes a subtle metaphor for the damaging effects of control and possession. Through Helen's evolving consciousness, Markandaya presents hybridity not as confusion but as ethical growth: a shift toward empathy, ecological awareness, and respect for freedom. Helen's character thus represents a humane and non-exploitative relationship with both culture and environment, suggesting the possibility of coexistence grounded in understanding rather than authority: "Helen had seen the birds, flapping frantically in the onion - shaped split bamboo cages that they suspended from a pole near the cote where the fighting cocks roosted. Sunbirds, bulbuls, finches, hill mynahs, a kingfisher or two -- a dozen other kinds she could not name. The mynahs were very popular with the British; the men bought them and put them in cages near their bunks and lovingly taught them to swear in English. The bulbuls went to them too, for their sweet voices, they sang their sweetest just before caging killed them. The labour block was full of birdsong."(The Coffer Dams 82)

Cautiously, Helen establishes a deep and harmonious bond with the tribal community by immersing herself in their daily life as if she were one among them. Guided by Bashiam, she ventures into the dense and unfamiliar forest at night. Though she is an outsider to the land, she confidently follows the natives, who possess an intimate knowledge of the terrain and its rhythms. This journey into the darkness symbolizes Helen's gradual transformation and her growing unity with nature. She walks long distances with the tribesmen in their attempt to catch birds and begins to understand the subtle disturbances in the forest at night. The nocturnal unrest of the animals reflects the fragile balance of the ecosystem. Through Helen's experiences, Markandaya portrays a sensitive awareness of the interconnectedness between human life and

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

the natural world:

"Here and there from all round them came the squeaks and rustlings of disturbed animals, but the night was vast, it swallowed them all sucked
them into its absorbent vaults as if they had never been even their footsteps: she could
not hear the man in front or the man behind, and even her own, clumsy from
inexperience, were muffled". (The Coffer Dams 85)

Interpreted through the lens of *Orientalism*, the marital discord between Clinton and Helen reflects the internalization of colonial binaries that separate the "civilized" self from the supposedly alien and forbidden Other. *Edward Said* explains that colonial ideology sustains itself by constructing rigid boundaries between West and East, familiarity and strangeness, control and chaos. Clinton's anxious insistence that the jungle is "not our counting, not our people" reveals this orientalist demarcation; for him, India remains a space to be administered but never inhabited, measured but never embraced. His language of prohibition "verboten", suggests fear masked as authority, exposing the fragility beneath colonial superiority. In contrast, Helen's calm assertion that she is "not afraid" signifies a refusal of these imposed boundaries. Her growing familiarity with the jungle challenges the epistemic distance that colonial discourse demands. The jungle, far from being a threatening void, becomes a site of relational belonging and ecological identification. Through this intimate yet ideologically charged dialogue, Markandaya transforms marital conflict into a broader allegory of colonial tension: while Clinton clings to separation as a form of power, Helen gestures toward connection as a form of understanding. The novel thus critiques the colonial impulse to categorize and exclude, suggesting that fear of the unfamiliar ultimately reveals a deeper fear of losing dominance rather than a genuine threat from the land itself:

"He said, querulously, 'You'll get lost. It's pitch dark.'
'I'm used to it', she said.
'Jungle', he said, thickly, 'not a park to play in.'
'I'm used to the jungle too', she said. 'I'm not afraid of it.'
'You're too damn familiar with it', he said, and felt something beginning to
bolt, his strength, or control. 'What you don't understand is that what lies out
There is verboten. Not our counting, not our people. Nothing to do with us.'"
(The Coffer Dams 129)

The author skillfully depicts the gradual progress of the cofferdam construction project, highlighting the technological intervention into the natural landscape. Parallel to this physical construction, the narrative traces Helen's inner development as she builds a profound bond with the surrounding ecology. Although she represents a form of reverse diaspora as a non-native in India, she gradually transcends her foreign identity and forms a deep harmony with nature. Her growing sensitivity toward the forest, the river, and the tribal life reflects an emerging ecopsychological awareness. Helen's expressions and reflections reveal her emotional and spiritual alignment with the natural world, suggesting that true belonging arises not from nationality but from empathy and ecological consciousness. As Helen says, "But here—now—I don't feel that any more. I belong, I'm not alone. Everything is a part of me, and I'm a part of everything—not just a pop-up cardboard figure."
(The Coffer Dams 144)

An ecocritical reading reveals how Markandaya intricately interweaves environmental disturbance with psychological fragmentation, suggesting that the destabilization of nature inevitably unsettles human consciousness. Drawing upon the principles articulated by Lawrence Buell, who argues that environmental crisis literature foregrounds the interconnectedness of ecological and human systems, the novel portrays the monsoon not merely as a seasonal occurrence but as an agent that exposes the fragility of industrial ambition. As the river swells and the cofferdams repeatedly fail, the collapsing structures mirror Clinton's eroding confidence and mounting anxiety. His technocratic belief in precision and authority is gradually undermined by forces beyond calculation. In contrast, Helen's movement into the jungle signifies a different mode of engagement, one marked by emotional permeability and openness to the natural world. The haunting image of her "running to escape the fears that had shaped into wings" into a landscape where "the trees had closed" evokes both ecological immersion and existential disorientation. Nature here is neither romantic refuge nor passive backdrop; it is a living presence that dissolves the markers of "civilized identity." Through this parallel between monsoon turbulence and inner turmoil, Markandaya underscores a profound ethical insight: when humanity seeks mastery over nature without humility or reciprocity, it not only disrupts ecological balance but also fractures the psychological and relational integrity of those who attempt such domination:

"Running to escape the fears that had shaped into wings, in her thin slip and
house shoes, whimpering, into areas of jungle she had never entered before.
As presently she recognized, through the blown grey curtains of moisture and
dripping coagulated green, and stopped to retrace but the trees had closed.
Stood round her, she saw, thickly, in a sameness of bare trunks and soaked
bark that rejected all monks of civilized identity." (The Coffer Dams 220)

Conclusion:

The present study concludes that *The Coffer Dams* offers a profound exploration of the interconnection between ecological destruction and cultural displacement within a postcolonial framework. The hydroelectric project and the temporary cofferdams symbolize humanity's attempt to dominate and regulate nature through technological ambition. However, their fragility reflects the instability of development that ignores environmental limits. Nature in the novel is not a passive backdrop but an active force that resists exploitation, thereby challenging the ideology of unchecked modernization.

Drawing upon the ecological perspectives articulated in *The Ecocriticism Reader*, the novel underscores the ethical responsibility of humanity toward the natural world. Environmental degradation is shown to be inseparable from the disruption of indigenous life and cultural traditions. The river and landscape are embedded within the social and spiritual fabric of local communities, and their alteration produces psychological and cultural consequences.

Through the lens of *Orientalism*, the attitudes of the British engineers reveal a colonial mindset that perceives the land and its people as backward and in need of control. Conversely, the concept of hybridity from *The Location of Culture* illuminates moments of cross-cultural understanding, particularly in characters who move beyond rigid binaries.

Ultimately, the novel argues that true progress requires balance between technology, ecology, and cultural sensitivity. Without this equilibrium, development becomes an instrument of environmental and cultural erosion rather than sustainable advancement.

Acknowledgment

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to all those who contributed to the successful completion of this study entitled **"Ecological and Cultural Spaces in *The Coffer Dams* by Kamala Markandaya."**

First and foremost, I extend my heartfelt thanks to my guide, teachers, and academic mentors for their invaluable guidance, encouragement, and constructive suggestions throughout the course of this research. Their scholarly insights and continuous support greatly enhanced the quality of this work.

I am deeply grateful to Kamala Markandaya, whose novel The Coffer Dams served as the foundation of this study. Her powerful portrayal of the interaction between human beings, nature, culture, and technological development provided rich material for exploring ecological and cultural spaces within a postcolonial context.

I also acknowledge the contributions of scholars and researchers in the fields of literary studies, ecocriticism, cultural studies, and postcolonial theory. Their critical works and theoretical perspectives were invaluable in shaping the framework and analysis of this research.

My sincere appreciation goes to the libraries, academic institutions, and digital repositories that provided access to books, journals, articles, and other research materials necessary for the completion of this study.

I would also like to thank my friends and colleagues for their encouragement, thoughtful discussions, and valuable suggestions during the preparation of this work.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

Reference:

1. Markandaya, Kamala. The Coffer Dams. John Day Company, 1969.
2. B u e l l, Lawrence 1995. The Environmental Imagination. Thoreau, Nature Writing, and the Formation of American Culture. Harvard University Press.
3. Glotfelty, Cheryll, and Harold Fromm, editors. *The Ecocriticism Reader: Landmarks in Literary Ecology.* https://jirayuri.wordpress.com/wp-content/uploads/2016/05/cheryll_glotfelty_harold_fromm_the_ecocriticismbookzz-org.pdf
4. Said, Edward W. *Orientalism.* https://monoskop.org/images/4/4e/Said_Edward_Orientalism_1979.pdf
5. Bhabha, Homi K. The Location of Culture. Routledge, 1994, https://tinyurl.com/43w6jwd7.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Emergency in India: A Political Space in Rohinton Mistry's A Fine Balance

Dr. Ashwini V. Ovhal,
Assistant Professor, Department of English Sonubhau Baswant College, Shahapur.

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030448

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 197-199
April 2026

Submitted: 10 Mar. 2026
Revised: 16 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 20 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Dr. Ashwini V. Ovhal Assistant Professor, Department of English Sonubhau Baswant College, Shahapur. Email: drashwiniovhal@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21236074

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21236074

Creative Commons

Abstract:

This research paper examines the representation of the Indian Emergency (1975–1977) in Rohinton Mistry's A Fine Balance as a pervasive political space that reshapes social, economic, and personal realities. Rather than functioning merely as historical backdrop, the Emergency becomes an intrusive structure of power that regulates bodies, dismantles homes, and intensifies caste and class oppression. Through the experiences of Dina Dalal, Ishvar and Omprakash Darji, and Maneck Kohlah, Mistry demonstrates how authoritarian governance penetrates domestic spaces and private lives. The novel exposes forced sterilization, slum demolition, labor exploitation, and surveillance as instruments of state control. Drawing upon theories of disciplinary power and postcolonial critique, this paper argues that Mistry transforms historical trauma into narrative resistance. The novel stands as a literary testimony to democratic fragility and human resilience.

Key Words: *Political Space, Emergency, Social and Economic Aspects, Domestic Space.*

Introduction:

The Emergency declared by Prime Minister Indira Gandhi on June 25, 1975, marked a decisive rupture in the democratic trajectory of independent India. Under Article 352 of the Constitution, the government justified the declaration on grounds of "internal disturbance," yet its implementation resulted in the suspension of civil liberties, imprisonment of political opponents, censorship of the press, and the widespread use of coercive state power. The Emergency not only disrupted institutional democracy but also deeply affected the daily lives of ordinary citizens, especially those belonging to marginalized communities.

Rohinton Mistry's *A Fine Balance*, set primarily during this period, offers one of the most compelling literary representations of the Emergency. Rather than focusing on political elites, Mistry centers his narrative on four individuals from diverse social backgrounds: Dina Dalal, a middle-class Parsi widow striving for independence; Ishvar and Omprakash Darji, Dalit tailors escaping caste oppression; and Maneck Kohlah, a sensitive student navigating modernity and disillusionment. Through their intersecting lives, the novel reveals how political decisions penetrate intimate spaces and reshape social realities.

The Emergency in *A Fine Balance* function as more than a historical setting—it becomes a political space that structures relationships, regulates bodies, and intensifies existing inequalities. This paper examines how Mistry represents authoritarian governance as an invasive force that transforms cities, villages, and domestic interiors into arenas of surveillance, fear, and resistance.

Objectives of the Research:

1. To examine the representation of the Indian Emergency (1975–1977).
2. To analyze how authoritarian state power regulates bodies and lives.
3. To explore the intersection of caste and class oppression.
4. To investigate the transformation of domestic space into a political site.

Review of Literature:

Scholarly engagement with A Fine Balance has been extensive and diverse. Peter Morey argues that Mistry exposes "the betrayal of democratic ideals in postcolonial India" (Morey 112). Morey emphasizes that the Emergency reveals structural failures embedded within India's nation-building project.Aparna Dharwadker reads the novel as a social epic that captures the "moral collapse of institutional authority" (Dharwadker 89). She suggests that Mistry critiques not only political leadership but also bureaucratic complicity.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:
Ashwini V. Ovhal. (2026). Emergency in India: A Political Space in Rohinton Mistry's A Fine Balance. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 197–199. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21236074

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Chelva Kanaganayakam views Mistry's narrative as a diasporic intervention that reconstructs national history through marginalized voices (Kanaganayakam 134). He notes that memory functions as resistance against official historiography.

Research Methodology:

This study adopts a descriptive and analytical research methodology, grounded in qualitative content analysis. The research is descriptive in nature, aiming to systematically examine how political space, social oppression, and domestic transformation are represented in A Fine Balance. It does not involve empirical fieldwork but instead focuses on interpretative literary analysis.

The Emergency as an Atmosphere of Fear and Surveillance:

One of the most striking features of Mistry's depiction of the Emergency is the pervasive atmosphere of fear that infiltrates everyday life. The political crisis is not limited to government offices or public demonstrations; it seeps into homes, workplaces, and conversations. The narrator observes, "The city roared with its usual din, but beneath it ran a tremor of fear." This metaphor of an invisible current captures the subtle yet omnipresent anxiety that defines the period.

Citizens become cautious in speech and behaviour. Rumours of arrests and disappearances circulate widely, creating an environment where silence becomes a survival strategy. Maneck, who initially views politics with detachment, gradually realizes that neutrality offers no protection. The Emergency transforms public space into a zone of surveillance, where dissent can result in imprisonment without trial.

The novel reflects Michel Foucault's notion of disciplinary power, wherein authority operates not merely through overt violence but through constant monitoring and regulation. The state does not need to punish everyone; the fear of punishment ensures compliance. Thus, the Emergency becomes a psychological space of control.

Caste Oppression and Historical Continuity of Violence:

Although the Emergency is central to the narrative, Mistry carefully situates it within the broader historical framework of caste oppression. The story of Ishvar and Omprakash Darji reveals that systemic injustice predates the Emergency. Born into the Chamar caste, traditionally assigned leatherwork and considered "untouchable," they face humiliation and violence in their village.

Dukhi Mochi, Ishvar's father, dreams of breaking free from caste restrictions by apprenticing his sons to a Muslim tailor. His aspiration symbolizes resistance against hereditary bondage. However, upper-caste Thakurs retaliate brutally against this transgression. Dukhi is tortured and murdered, and the family is ostracized. The narrator bitterly notes, "You cannot escape your fate… the caste system is our fate."

The Emergency does not create oppression; it intensifies and legitimizes it. The state's authoritarian measures align with preexisting social hierarchies, reinforcing marginalization rather than alleviating it. In this sense, Mistry critiques the failure of postcolonial democracy to dismantle caste-based inequality.

Urban Migration and the Illusion of Escape:

The migration of Ishvar and Omprakash to the unnamed city represents an attempt to escape rural violence. The city initially appears as a space of opportunity, where caste identities may be less visible. However, Mistry gradually dismantles this illusion.

Urban life is characterized by overcrowded slums, exploitative contractors, and constant insecurity. The tailors' fragile existence depends on irregular work and the goodwill of intermediaries. Dina Dalal offers them employment, creating a temporary sanctuary within her apartment. Yet even this space proves vulnerable to political intervention.

The city, often imagined as a symbol of modern progress, becomes under the Emergency a site of intensified control. Slum demolitions, justified as part of urban "beautification," displace thousands. The slogan "The City Beautiful" acquires ironic resonance, masking brutality with bureaucratic rhetoric. As the narrator observes, "The government said it was for their own good." Such paternalistic language exposes the hypocrisy of state reform.

Slum Demolition and Forced Displacement:

One of the most devastating consequences of the Emergency depicted in the novel is the demolition of slums. Ishvar and Omprakash's makeshift home is destroyed without warning. Their belongings are scattered, and they are herded into relocation camps. The violence is swift and impersonal, emphasizing the expendability of the poor.

The destruction of homes symbolizes the erasure of identity and stability. For marginalized communities, housing represents not merely shelter but dignity and belonging. Its demolition reduces citizens to statistics in development schemes.

Mistry's detailed descriptions of bulldozers tearing through fragile dwellings evoke a sense of helplessness. The mechanical force of the machines contrasts sharply with the vulnerability of human bodies. The Emergency thus transforms urban space into a battlefield where state power asserts dominance over the marginalized.

Forced Sterilization and Bio political Control:

Perhaps the most shocking representation of the Emergency in *A Fine Balance* is the forced sterilization campaign. Historically associated with Sanjay Gandhi's population control program, sterilization drives targeted poor and lower-caste men, often coercively.

In the novel, Ishvar and Omprakash are captured and transported to a sterilization camp. The scene is chaotic and dehumanizing. "The doctor worked like a machine, one after another, without pause." The imagery of mechanization underscores the reduction of individuals to numbers.

Omprakash's operation goes disastrously wrong, resulting in castration. This act of violence destroys his future, both physically and symbolically. Reproduction, a fundamental human right, becomes subject to state regulation. Here, Foucault's concept of biopolitics—the governance of populations through control over bodies—becomes particularly relevant.

The sterilization episode reveals how authoritarian regimes invade the most intimate aspects of life. The body becomes a political site, marked and mutilated by power.

Economic Exploitation and Class Precarity:

Economic vulnerability compounds political oppression. The tailors depend on exploitative middlemen who manipulate wages and working conditions. Dina herself struggles against patriarchal and economic pressures. Her attempt to sustain an independent tailoring business reflects her desire for autonomy.

However, she faces constant threats from her landlord and from contractors who attempt to underpay her workers. The Emergency exacerbates these struggles, as political instability disrupts markets and employment.

Mistry repeatedly returns to the metaphor of balance. "There is always hope—hope enough to balance your despair." The title *A Fine Balance* suggests the precarious equilibrium between survival and collapse. Yet as the narrative progresses, this balance becomes increasingly fragile.

Gendered Vulnerability and Female Resistance:

Dina Dalal's character embodies the intersection of gender and political vulnerability. As a widow, she defies social expectations by refusing remarriage and striving for economic independence. Her apartment becomes a microcosm of communal harmony, where caste and class differences momentarily dissolve.

However, her autonomy is constantly threatened. Patriarchal structures limit her options, and economic pressures force her into humiliating compromises. Eventually, she loses her independence and must return to her brother's household.

Through Dina's trajectory, Mistry highlights the disproportionate impact of political instability on women. While the Emergency is framed as a national crisis, its consequences are deeply personal and gendered.

Friendship, Solidarity, and Fragile Hope:

Despite pervasive suffering, *A Fine Balance* celebrates moments of solidarity. The shared meals between Dina, Ishvar, Om, and Maneck symbolize equality and human connection. These scenes contrast sharply with the brutality of the external world.

Maneck reflects, "You have to maintain a fine balance between hope and despair." His statement encapsulates the emotional core of the novel. Yet hope proves difficult to sustain. Maneck's eventual suicide, years later, represents the enduring trauma of disillusionment.

The destruction of friendships mirrors the fragmentation of democratic ideals. The Emergency not only disrupts political institutions but also fractures human relationships.

Narrative Memory as Political Resistance:

By fictionalizing the Emergency, Mistry participates in the preservation of historical memory. Official accounts may minimize or justify authoritarian measures, but literature records emotional truths.

As Edward Said argues, narrative can challenge dominant discourses by giving voice to marginalized experiences. *A Fine Balance* becomes an act of remembrance, ensuring that the suffering of ordinary citizens is neither forgotten nor sanitized.

The novel's expansive storytelling resists reductionism. Instead of portraying characters as mere victims, Mistry endows them with complexity and dignity. This narrative choice affirms humanity in the face of dehumanization.

Conclusion:

In *A Fine Balance*, the Emergency functions as a pervasive political space that reshapes social structures, regulates bodies, and destabilizes personal lives. Rohinton Mistry transforms a historical crisis into a deeply human narrative, revealing how authoritarian governance affects the most vulnerable sections of society.

Through depictions of caste violence, slum demolition, forced sterilization, labor exploitation, and gendered insecurity, the novel critiques the failure of democratic institutions to protect citizens. At the same time, it affirms the resilience of human solidarity, even when that solidarity proves insufficient against systemic oppression.

Ultimately, *A Fine Balance* stands as both memorial and warning. It reminds readers that democracy requires vigilance, and that political power, when unchecked, can erode dignity and freedom. The "fine balance" between hope and despair remains delicate—not only in the India of the 1970s but in contemporary societies across the world.

Acknowledgment

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to all those who contributed to the successful completion of this study entitled **"Emergency in India: A Political Space in Rohinton Mistry's *A Fine Balance*."**

First and foremost, I extend my heartfelt thanks to my guide, teachers, and academic mentors for their invaluable guidance, encouragement, and constructive suggestions throughout the course of this research. Their scholarly insights and continuous support greatly enriched the quality and depth of this study.

I am deeply grateful to Rohinton Mistry, whose novel A Fine Balance provided the foundation for this research. His vivid portrayal of the socio-political realities of India during the Emergency period offered valuable insights into the relationship between political power, social structures, and individual lives.

I also acknowledge the contributions of scholars, historians, literary critics, and researchers whose works on Indian politics, postcolonial literature, and cultural studies helped shape the theoretical and analytical framework of this study. Their research provided important perspectives for understanding the political dimensions represented in the novel.

My sincere appreciation goes to the libraries, academic institutions, and digital archives that provided access to books, journals, articles, and historical resources essential for the completion of this work.

I would also like to thank my friends and colleagues for their encouragement, thoughtful discussions, and valuable suggestions during the preparation of this research.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

Reference:

1. Dharwadker, A. (2001). Narratives of crisis. *Journal of Postcolonial Studies, 12*(2), 85–102.
2. Foucault, M. (1990). *The history of sexuality: Volume 1: An introduction.* Vintage.
3. Gopal, P. (2005). *Literary radicalism in India.* Routledge.
4. Kanaganayakam, C. (2002). *Counterrealism and Indo-Anglian fiction.* Wilfrid Laurier University Press.
5. Mehta, D. (2003). Trauma and memory in Mistry. *Indian Literature Review, 8*(1), 50–65.
6. Mistry, R. (1995). *A fine balance.* McClelland & Stewart.
7. Morey, P. (2004). *Rohinton Mistry.* Manchester University Press.
8. Nair, R. B. (2004). Ethics and memory. *Economic and Political Weekly, 39*(4), 55–60.
9. Roy, A. G. (2007). Caste and the city. *Postcolonial Text, 3*(2), 198–210.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Forest as Heterotopic Space in *A Midsummer Night's Dream* by William Shakespeare

Swapnil Goba Patil[1] Prashant Shivaji Wagh[2]
[1]padmashri Annasaheb Jadhav Vidyalay & Junior College, Bhiwandi.
[2]B. N. N. College, Bhiwandi.

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030449

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 200-202
April 2026

Submitted: 10 Mar. 2026
Revised: 16 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 20 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Swapnil Goba Patil, padmashri Annasaheb Jadhav Vidyalay & Junior College, Bhiwandi.
Email: patil.shrikant1983@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21236140

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21236140

Creative Commons

Abstract

The paper employs the theory of heterotopia proposed by Michel Foucault in the study of the forest in A Midsummer Night's dream by William Shakespeare as a heterotopic space. The forest is slightly a transitional area where social norms are defied, identities are not predetermined and desires are changed. Shakespeare juxtaposes the civilized world Athens with the magic world of wood and shows how the traditional forms can destroy themselves in the nearest future. The argument in the paper is a statement that the forest is an inverted, multiplied, and renewed space relying on a close reading, theory, and cultural context. Lastly, the woods are applied to achieve social peace and this is a sign that Shakespeare is writing of equilibrium between order and confusion.

Keywords: *Heterotopia, Shakespearean Comedy, Green World, Liminal Space, Social Inversion, Fluid Identity, Dream and Time Distortion, Elizabethan Culture, Spatial Theory, Magic and Transformation, Patriarchy and Authority, Athenian Order*

Introduction

The wood in A Midsummer Night's Dream has not gone without receiving criticism considering that confusion, magic and transformation can be felt in the forest. Athens is the law, authority and patriarchy place, forest is the place of freedom, imagination and mayhem. It is a resistance, which is supposed to be taken to interpret the play.

This is the space that can be studied, through the concept of heterotopia created by Michel Foucault. Foucault considered heterotopias as the other spaces, which exist in the real world but are rebellious or perverted with the conventional principles of social interaction. Both are symbolic and real and this is what one can say of the forest in Shakespeare. It is not an element of Athens and is closely connected to it. In the forest, lovers are discarding social constraints, craftsmen creating new identities, and fairies that are toying with human emotions. Because of this, the forest becomes a place where identities are subversive and social stratification is weak. The question the paper aims to answer is as follows, how does the forest signify a heterotopic space, and what does that tell us about the way Shakespeare treats order and disorder? The combination of theory, textual analysis, and the cultural context in this paper proves that the forest is the center of the meaning of the play.

Research Methodology

The paper is qualitative literary research.

- Primary Method: The close textual approach to A Midsummer Night's Dream in order to talk of the use of the forest in the play.
- Theoretical Approach: It is the use of the concept of heterotopia by Michel Foucault to see the space process of the forest.
- Comparative Method: Short comparison with the other Shakespearean green worlds to seek patterns.
- Contextual Approach: The cultural beliefs of the Elizabethans as far as forests, magic, and social order are concerned are considered.
- Performance Perspective: To become familiar with visualization of the forest on the stage, it is better to mention such outstanding productions on the stage as Peter Brook.

Such an ambivalent methodology is employed in order to correlate the literary form, spatial theory, and cultural meaning.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:
Patil, S. G., & Wagh, P. S. (2026). Forest as Heterotopic Space in A Midsummer Night's Dream by William Shakespeare. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 200–202. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21236140

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Literature Review

Many critics have examined the elements of the use of forests and green spaces by Shakespeare. Sometimes Shakespearean comedy has been described as festive by C. L. Barber, in which social regulations are then put in suspension to be later reinstated. This is evidently what happens with the forest in this play. Another idea introduced by Northup Frye is the so-called green world, the place where the characters may be, where they can become free and changed. However, Frye does not explain the space complexity that can be explained with the help of the heterotopia of Foucault.

The strife of power and social control was to be addressed subsequently by Stephen Greenblatt and Jonathan Dollimore in their commentary on the way Shakespeare approached the problem in his comedies. It is shown by their attempts that the forest is not devoid of a political connotation. Modern scholars say that the heterotopic spaces allow contradictions to coexist simultaneously as allowed by Foucault. The Dream Forest is quite appropriate to this concept as this is both a disorganized and, at the same time, a healing place.

Critics of performance, especially writing about the 1970 production by Peter Brook, note that the forest is generally presented by directors as being dreamy and theatrical, which only contributes to the heterotropism of the forest.

Theoretical Framework

Heterotopias are locations, which according to Michel Foucault are troubling the standard social spaces.

Important features include:

- Norms inversion- norms are suspended.
- Multiple identities- people can alternate roles. Time is disrupted, time is time—temporal disruption.
- Bound motion--transboundary movement. Reentry of the eventuality-linkup with the normal society.

All these are exhibited in the wood in A Midsummer Night's Dreams.

Analysis

1. Athens vs. Forest

Athens is the epitome of harsh legislation and patriarchy. Theseus complies with the wishes of Egeus according to which Hermia must listen to her father. In this case, marriage is regarded as a legal requirement. The forest is very different. The strength of Athens is lost as soon as the lovers enter it. Desire replaces law. This makes the forest a classical heterotopic space which in the meantime inverts the social order.

2. Inversion of Norms

In the forest the opposite of this behavior occurs. Hermia disobeys her father.Helena does extra things to court Demetrius and this goes against the gender conventions. The bottom is changed into an ass magically. This metamorphosis of Bottom is especially important since it is a loss of the line between human and animal. The irrational desire that grows up in the forest is portrayed through the love of Titania on him.

3. Fluid Identities

The love potion causes the emotions of the couples to reverse severally. This shows that there is nothing determinate about identity and desire. The fairy world contributes to this instability. Puck and Oberon are constantly disruptive and, as such, the forest is an experimental, unstable, destination of identity that is an additional hallmark of heterotopia.

4. Dream and Time Distortion

Most of the scenes about the forests take place at night. Characters tend to believe that they were in a dream. Now is it time in the forest, time hanging:

- Characters forget about what has happened.
- Memory becomes unclear.
- The world fuses with reality and dreams.

This can be associated with Foucault who thinks that the heterotopia disturbs the normal time.

5. Theatrical Dimension

It is also further augmented by the mechanicals practicing their play in the forest.The forest proves to be a place of acting and confusion of reality. This is what the modern productions are more likely to be creative about in terms of staging, lighting and movement, and the forest remains the heterotopia of the theater.

6. Resolution and Return

In spite of the devastation that the forest creates, it eventually brings peace.

- Lovers are correctly paired.
- Oberon and Titania are fictitious.
- Theseus agrees to the marriages.

The forest is then a momentary chaotic space that enables social renewal which best characterizes the Foucaultian model.

Discussion

The heterotopic forest is a manifestation of the Elizabethan anxieties and fascination with forests as the site of anarchy and freedom.The forests were located outside the inflexible cities and were usually related to magic and the unknown.

Shakespeare is a good user of these cultural meanings. The forest is a safe imaginary space where the social tensions are to be tried with and not necessarily to ruin the order permanently.

The analogy with the other Shakespeare plays shows a tendency: Shakespeare uses other spaces (forests, islands) again and again to ensure that transformation would have happened and then the society was to be rebuilt.

Conclusion

The tree in A Midsummer Night's Dream is obviously a heterotopic zone. It destabilizes the social norms and regulations, allows the transfer of identities and disorients the normal time. At the same time, it is the foundation of peace within the society.

Shakespeare uses the forest as a dramatic element as well as scenery. In it he handles the feeble balance between order and disorder.

It is shown in this paper that the theory by Foucault can help us to understand the space imagination in Shakespearean works. Heterotopia of other Shakespearean places can be used in future research to learn more about the topic.

Acknowledgment

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to all those who contributed to the successful completion of this study entitled **"Forest as Heterotopic Space in *A Midsummer Night's Dream* by William Shakespeare."**

First and foremost, I extend my heartfelt thanks to my guide, teachers, and academic mentors for their invaluable guidance, encouragement, and constructive suggestions throughout the course of this research. Their scholarly expertise and continuous support greatly enhanced the quality of this work.

I am deeply grateful to William Shakespeare, whose renowned play A Midsummer Night's Dream served as the primary source for this study. His imaginative portrayal of the forest as a transformative and liminal space provided rich opportunities for exploring concepts of heterotopia, identity, power, and human relationships.

I also acknowledge the contributions of literary scholars, critics, and researchers whose works on Shakespearean studies, spatial theory, cultural studies, and the concept of heterotopia have provided valuable theoretical insights for this research. Their scholarship helped shape the analytical framework of this study.

My sincere appreciation goes to the libraries, academic institutions, and digital resources that provided access to books, journals, articles, and research materials essential for the completion of this work.

I would also like to thank my friends and colleagues for their encouragement, thoughtful discussions, and constructive feedback during the preparation of this research.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References

1. Barber, C. L. *Shakespeare's Festive Comedy.* Princeton University Press, 1959.
2. Dollimore, Jonathan. *Radical Tragedy.* University of Chicago Press, 1984.
3. Foucault, Michel. "Of Other Spaces." 1967.
4. Frye, Northrop. *A Natural Perspective.* Columbia University Press, 1965.
5. Greenblatt, Stephen. *Shakespearean Negotiations.* University of California Press, 1988.
6. Hetherington, Kevin. *The Badlands of Modernity.* Routledge, 1997.
7. Johnson, Peter. "Unsettling Spaces." *Textual Practice,* 2006.
8. Shakespeare, William. *A Midsummer Night's Dream.* Arden Edition.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Narrating the Great Displacement: Climate Migration, Urban Vulnerability, and Cultural Adaptation in Amitav Ghosh's Gun Island

Rashmi Ramesh Purke
Assistant Professor ,Veer Wajekar ASC College Phunde

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030450

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 203-207
April 2026

Submitted: 10 Mar. 2026
Revised: 16 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 20 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Rashmi Ramesh Purke
Assistant Professor ,Veer Wajekar ASC College Phunde
Email:
rashmipurke99@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21236271

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21236271

Creative Commons

Abstract

The twenty-first century is increasingly marked by what scholars have begun to describe as the "Great Displacement," a global condition produced by the convergence of ecological degradation, climate change, and large-scale human migration. Rising sea levels, erratic monsoons, desertification, and the increasing frequency of extreme weather events have forced millions to abandon ancestral homelands, thereby reshaping social, political, and cultural structures across the globe. Literature, particularly the contemporary novel, has emerged as a powerful medium for articulating this crisis, offering affective and ethical dimensions that often remain absent in scientific reports and policy documents.

This research paper examines Amitav Ghosh's Gun Island (2019) as a significant literary intervention within the field of Environmental Humanities. Drawing on a postcolonial ecocritical framework, the study explores how Ghosh narrates climate migration and urban vulnerability through a transnational journey that links the fragile ecology of the Sundarbans with global cities such as Venice. The paper employs a qualitative, hermeneutic method of textual analysis, focusing on the novel's integration of folklore, indigenous knowledge systems, and contemporary environmental ethics.

Keywords : *Climate Migration, Environmental Justice, Urbanization,Cultural Adaptation; Postcolonial Ecocriticism, Indigenous Knowledge.*

Introduction

Climate change has transformed from a distant scientific prediction into a lived and disruptive reality affecting communities across continents. Phenomena such as rising sea levels, coastal erosion, glacial melt, desertification, deforestation, and increasingly violent cyclones have accelerated the displacement of vulnerable populations, particularly in the Global South. The term "Great Displacement" has thus emerged to describe not only the physical movement of people but also the large-scale reconfiguration of cultural memory, social structures, and ethical frameworks. Environmental historians argue that this displacement represents one of the most profound challenges to human civilization since the Industrial Revolution.

Within literary studies, this planetary crisis has necessitated new critical vocabularies and narrative strategies. Environmental Humanities, ecocriticism, and climate fiction (cli-fi) seek to understand how cultural texts register ecological trauma and environmental injustice. Rob Nixon's concept of "slow violence" is particularly useful in this context, as it draws attention to environme ntal harm that unfolds gradually and invisibly, disproportionately affecting marginalized communities. Literature becomes a crucial medium through which such violence can be rendered visible, emotionally resonant, and ethically urgent.

Amitav Ghosh occupies a central position in this emerging literary field. His body of work consistently interrogates the intersections of colonial history, global capitalism, and ecological exploitation. From The Hungry Tide to The Great Derangement, Ghosh has persistently

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:
Rashmi Ramesh Purke. (2026). Narrating the Great Displacement: Climate Migration, Urban Vulnerability, and Cultural Adaptation in Amitav Ghosh's Gun Island. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 203–207. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21236271

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

questioned modernity's faith in progress and rationality. Gun Island represents a significant evolution in this engagement, blending realism with myth and environmental uncanny to articulate the anxieties of the Anthropocene.

The novel follows Deen Datta, a rare book dealer residing in Brooklyn, whose rational and secular worldview is unsettled by an old Bengali legend concerning the Gun Merchant and the forest goddess Bon Bibi. Deen's journey—from the climate-fragile Sundarbans to metropolitan spaces such as Los Angeles and Venice—mirrors the transnational routes of climate migrants. This narrative trajectory exposes the deep interconnectedness of ecological vulnerability across geographical and cultural boundaries. The scope of this paper is to analyze how Gun Island addresses key concerns of Environmental Humanities, with particular emphasis on climate migration, urbanization, cultural adaptation, and environmental justice.

Climate Migration: The Ethics of Movement

In Gun Island, migration is represented not as an individual choice driven by economic aspiration but as an ecological necessity imposed by environmental collapse. Characters such as Rafi and Tipu are compelled to flee the Sundarbans due to repeated cyclones, saline intrusion, loss of agricultural land, and the erosion of traditional livelihoods. Their displacement reflects a growing global reality in which climate change undermines the conditions required for settled life, forcing communities into precarious mobility.

Ghosh deliberately parallels human migration with the movement of non-human species, including snakes, spiders, dolphins, and birds. This narrative strategy destabilizes anthropocentric assumptions by situating human displacement within a broader planetary pattern of ecological disturbance. Migration, in this sense, is not an exception but a biological response to environmental stress. By foregrounding these parallels, the novel advances an ethical argument: when ecosystems are destabilized, movement becomes a shared condition of life.

The novel also offers a sharp critique of contempo rary political responses to migration. National borders, immigration laws, and surveillance regimes are shown to be inadequate—and often cruel—mechanisms for addressing climate-induced displacement. Ghosh suggests that crimina lizing migrants while ignoring the environmental causes of their movement represents a profound ethical failure. Climate migration, therefore, challenges the Westphalian model of nation-states and calls for a rethinking of human re sponsibility in an era of planetary crisis.

Environmental Justice: The Biopolitics of the Border

Environmental justice is a foundational concept within Environmental Humanities, emphasizing the uneven distribution of environmental risks and benefits across social, economic, and racial lines. In Gun Island, Amitav Ghosh foregrounds environmental injustice by situating cl imate migration within a global political order that systematically marginalizes the poor and the displaced. The novel's depiction of refugees attempting to cross the M editerranean offers a stark representation of how borders function as instruments of exclusion in the age of climate crisis.

The episode of the "Blue Boat" serves as the moral and emotional climax of the novel. Here, refugees fleeing ecological devastation are trapped between hostile coast guards and indifferent international laws. These individuals are not fleeing war or political persecution in the convent ional sense; rather, they are escaping environmental c ollapse—cyclones, salinization, and the disappearance of livelihoods. Yet international legal frameworks fail to recognize them as legitimate refugees. Ghosh thus exposes a significant gap in contemporary human rights discourse, where climate-induced displacement remains largely invisible.

The concept of biopolitics, as theorized by Michel Foucault, becomes particularly relevant in this context. States exercise power over life by deciding whose lives are worth saving and whose suffering can be ignored. In Gun Island, borders become spaces where environmental injustice is enacted through surveillance, detention, and abandonment. The refugees' vulnerability is intensified by their lack of political voice, legal status, and economic capital.

Ghosh's critique extends beyond individual nations to the global system as a whole. Industrialized cou ntries, which have contributed most to carbon emissions, remain insulated from the worst effects of climate change, while communities in the Global South bear disp roportionate consequences. Gun Island thus reframes environmental justice as a planetary ethical obligation. Justice, the novel suggests, cannot be confined to legal definitions alone; it must be grounded in empathy, historical accountability, and shared ecological responsibility.

Urbanization: The Illusion of Safety

Urbanization has long been associated with progress, security, and economic opportunity. Cities are often imagined as spaces that offer refuge from env ironmental uncertainty through technological infrastructure and governance systems. However, Gun Island system atically dismantles this assumption by presenting urban spaces—particularly Venice—as profoundly vulnerable to climate change. Ghosh uses the city as a symbolic and material site to demonstrate that urbanization does not provide immunity from ecological collapse.

Venice, a city historically celebrated for its architectural ingenuity and maritime power, is increasingly

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

threatened by rising sea levels and recurrent flooding. Ghosh draws deliberate parallels between Venice and the Sundarbans, emphasizing that both are landscapes shaped by water and subject to environmental volatility. This mirroring destabilizes the binary between the so-called developed and underdeveloped worlds, revealing a shared fragility that transcends geography.

Through his depiction of Venice, Ghosh critiques the modern belief in human dominion over nature. Despite advanced engineering solutions such as flood barriers, the city remains at the mercy of rising tides. The novel suggests that technological interventions alone are insufficient to address ecological crises rooted in historical exploitation and environmental neglect. Urban spaces, rather than serving as sanctuaries, become sites where the consequences of climate change are dramatically intensified.

Moreover, urbanization often accelerates social inequality. In Gun Island, migrants and marginalized communities experience cities not as spaces of opportunity but as zones of precarity and exclusion. Ghosh thus argues for a rethinking of urban planning and development models, advocating for sustainable, inclusive, and ecologically sensitive forms of urban living that acknowledge humanity's embeddedness within natural systems.

Cultural Adaptation: Identity in Flux

Cultural adaptation emerges as a central theme in Gun Island, reflecting the ways in which identities are reshaped by displacement and environmental uncertainty. Climate migrants in the novel do not merely relocate geo graphically; they undergo profound transformations in language, belief systems, and social relations. Characters such as Rafi and Tipu exemplify this process, as they navigate unfamiliar cultural landscapes while retaining connections to their ancestral traditions.

Ghosh challenges assimilationist narratives that demand the abandonment of cultural heritage in favor of dominant norms. Instead, he presents adaptation as a dynamic and reciprocal process in which traditions are reinterpreted and recontextualized. Folk beliefs, oral histories, and communal practices provide emotional resilience and ethical orientation amid instability. These cultural resources enable migrants to negotiate new environments without severing ties to their past.

The novel also highlights the emergence of hybrid identities shaped by transnational movement. Such identities disrupt fixed notions of nationality and belonging, suggesting alternative forms of community based on shared vulnerability rather than territorial boundaries. Cultural adaptation, in this sense, becomes a survival strategy in the Anthropocene, enabling individuals and communities to respond creatively to ecological and social disruption.

By foregrounding cultural continuity alongside change, Gun Island affirms the enduring relevance of cultural memory in times of crisis. Ghosh suggests that the future will belong to those who can adapt without forgetting—who can carry their stories, values, and ethical frameworks across shifting landscapes.

Postcolonial Ecocriticism: History's Shadow

Postcolonial ecocriticism provides a crucial lens for understanding the environmental crises depicted in Gun Island. This framework emphasizes the continuity between colonial exploitation and contemporary ecological degradation, revealing how historical power relations shape present-day environmental vulnerability. Ghosh situates climate change within a longer history of imperial expansion, resource extraction, and capitalist accumulation.

The legend of the Gun Merchant, which forms the narrative backbone of the novel, echoes the mercantile routes and extractive logics of colonial trade. The Sundarbans, as a former colonial frontier, bear the material and symbolic scars of this history. Environmental degradat ion in the region cannot be separated from colonial policies that prioritized profit over ecological balance and community well-being.

Ghosh resists romanticizing nature or indigenous spaces. Instead, he presents the environment as a contested site shaped by violence, neglect, and resistance. Climate change thus emerges not as a sudden catastrophe but as the cumulative outcome of centuries of exploitation. This perspective challenges dominant narratives that frame environmental crises as purely technical problems requiring technological solutions.

By linking postcolonial history with ecological collapse, Gun Island calls for a historically informed environmental ethics. Responsibility for climate change, the novel suggests, must be understood in relation to unequal global power structures. Postcolonial ecocriticism therefore enables a more just and comprehensive understanding of environmen tal crisis, one that foregrounds accountability, reparative justice, and global solidarity.

Indigenous Knowledge: The Wisdom of the Legend

Indigenous knowledge occupies a vital position in Gun Island, functioning as both a narrative device and an epistemological alternative to modern scientific rationalism. The Gun Merchant legend, initially dismissed by Deen as superstition, gradually reveals itself as a sophisticated repository of ecological wisdom. Embedded within the myth are warnings about greed, imbalance, and the consequences of violating the natural order.

Ghosh suggests that indigenous knowledge systems are grounded in long-term observation and intergenerational memory. Unlike modern environmental discourse, which often relies on abstract data and predictive

models, these traditions encode ethical relationships between humans and non-human entities. The figure of Bon Bibi, the forest goddess, symbolizes a moral ecology in which respect, restraint, and reciprocity govern human interaction with nature.

As Deen's worldview evolves, he begins to recognize the limitations of his secular, rationalist assumptions. The novel does not reject science; rather, it critiques the exclusion of cultural and spiritual knowledge from environmental decision-making. Indigenous stories, Ghosh argues, offer holistic frameworks that integrate ecology, ethics, and community.

In the context of climate crisis, Gun Island positio ns indigenous knowledge as indispensable for sustainable f utures. Preserving such knowledge is not an act of nostalgia but a practical necessity. By validating myth as a form of environmental insight, Ghosh challenges dominant hierarchies of knowledge and advocates for epistemic pluralism in confronting planetary .

Conclusion

This study has demonstrated that Amitav Ghosh's Gun Island occupies a crucial position within contemporary Environmental Humanities by offering a literary response to the intertwined crises of climate change, migration, and cultural dislocation. Through its transnational narrative arc and its engagement with myth, history, and ecology, the novel redefines climate change not as a distant scientific abstraction but as an intimate, lived experience shaped by inequality and historical responsibility.

Through a postcolonial ecocritical lens, Gun Island situates contemporary ecological crises within longer histories of colonial exploitation and capitalist expansion. The novel insists that climate change cannot be understood apart from these historical trajectories. Finally, the emphasis on indigenous knowledge and folklore affirms the value of non-Western epistemologies in addressing environmental crisis, advocating for a pluralistic approach to ecological understanding.

Taken together, these thematic strands position Gun Island as a powerful call for ethical reorientation in the Anthropocene. The novel urges readers to recognize the entanglement of human and non-human lives and to imagine new forms of responsibility, justice, and belonging on a warming planet. By integrating narrative imagination with environmental ethics, Ghosh demonstrates the enduring relevance of literature in shaping ecological consciousness and guiding collective responses to planetary crisis.

Acknowledgment

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to all those who supported me in the completion of this research project, *"Narrating the Great Displacement: Climate Migration, Urban Vulnerability, and Cultural Adaptation in Amitav Ghosh's* Gun Island*."*

First and foremost, I am deeply indebted to my supervisor/guide for their invaluable guidance, insightful suggestions, and constant encouragement throughout the course of this study. Their academic expertise and constructive feedback greatly contributed to the successful completion of this work.

I would also like to thank the faculty members of the Department of English for providing a stimulating academic environment and for their support during my research journey. Their lectures and discussions enriched my understanding of literary studies, environmental humanities, and contemporary fiction.

My heartfelt appreciation goes to the scholars and researchers whose works on climate change, migration studies, ecocriticism, and Amitav Ghosh's writings served as important foundations for this research. Their contributions inspired many of the ideas explored in this study.

I am grateful to my friends and classmates for their encouragement, thoughtful discussions, and moral support. Their companionship made the research process both productive and enjoyable.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References

1. Ghosh, A. (2016). The great derangement: Climate change and the unthinkable. University of Chicago Press.
2. Ghosh, A. (2019). Gun island. John Murray Publishing.
3. Nixon, R. (2011). Slow violence and the environmenta lism of the poor. Harvard University Press.
4. Samkaria, A. (2022). Postcolonial nonhuman blurring (b)orders in migrant ecologies: A postanthropocentric reading of Amitav Ghosh's Gun Island. Ecozon@: European Journal of Literature, Culture and Environment, 13(2), 90–104.
5. Syed, B., Qadri, F. A., & Sajid, J. (2023). Devastation of nature and exploitation of indigenous people: A postcolonial ecocritical study of Amitav Ghosh's Gun Island. Harf-o-Sukhan, 7(2), 22–29.
6. Khandelwal, A., & Dhand, D. (2024). Role of literature in addressing the climate crisis in Amitav Ghosh's Gun Island. ShodhKosh: Journal of Visual and Performing Arts, 5(1), 2634–2639.
7. Lakshmikaandan, R., & Thillaikarasi, V. (2025). A planet in crisis: Environmental justice in Amitav Ghosh's Gun Island. SMART MOVES Journal (IJELLH), 13(9), 83–89.
8. Tasnim, Z. (2025). The scope of literary imagination in climate fiction: A study of Amitav Ghosh's Gun Island. Journal of English Literature and Linguistic Studies, 7(1), 45–56.

9. Biswas, S. (2025). From Venice to the Sundarbans: Ecological displacement and climate refugees in Amitav Ghosh's fiction. Integrated Journal for Research in Arts and Humanities, 5(6), 31–37.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Place & Placelessness: A Geofeminist Study of Select Plays by Bhasa, Shudraka, and Kalidasa

Dr. Dhrumi Shah[1], Dr. Manjiree Atul Vaidya[2]
[1]Ph.D. - English; Mumbai
[2]Prof. (Head of Institute, Amity School of Languages, Amity University, Mumbai

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030451

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 208-211
April 2026

Submitted: 10 Mar. 2026
Revised: 16 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 20 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Dr. Dhrumi Shah
Ph.D. - English,Amity University, Mumbai
Email: dhrumi2804@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI:
10.5281/zenodo.21236344

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21236344

Creative Commons

Abstract

This research paper undertakes a geofeminist reading of select English translations of plays by Bhasa, Shudraka, and Kalidasa. It examines how space shapes women's belonging (place) and exclusion (placelessness). The selected plays are translations of Karnabharam, Urubhangam, Abhisheka-natakam, Pratima-natakam, Svapnavasavadattam, Mrchchakatikam, Malavikagnimitram, Vikramorvasi, and Abhijnanashakuntalam. Through qualitative, analytical, and comparative close reading, the study shows how battlefields and courts operate as masculinised arenas that limit female presence, while gardens, hermitages, and wildernesses offer contingent agency. Characters such as Sita, Tara, Kaikeyi, Vasavadatta, Vasantsena, Malavika, Urvashi, and Shakuntala negotiate identity within power-laden geographies, with Vasantsena partially subverting spatial norms. The findings clarify how gender and geography intersect to allocate mobility, voice, and legitimacy, thereby extending the literary geography of classical Sanskrit drama and proposing the reinterpretation of female characters in the genre.

Keywords: *geofeminism, spatiality, Sanskrit drama, place, placeleness*

Introduction

The spatial turn of the latter half of the twentieth century was characterised by a revised understanding of space in cultural studies. Modernist temporal tendencies were challenged, and space was instated as an active participant in sociocultural actions and interactions. Revised spatial conceptions refuted the perception of space as an empty backdrop against which human actions took place, focusing on defining space, place, and mapping as defining contributors to human society and experiences. Critics like Paul Carter, Michel de Certeau, Michel Foucault, Arjun Appadurai, Henri Lefebvre, Edward Soja, David Harvey, Yi-Fu Tuan, James Clifford, Giles Deleuze, Frederic Jameson, Raymond Williams, Peter Turchi, Mikhail Bakhtin, Tim Creswell, and Georg Lukacs influenced the incorporation of spatial concerns across disciplines, including the literary field. Authors considered the revised conceptions of space in their new works. At the same time, avenues opened up for analysing space as an active agent in the processes of literary creation, action, and reception. Thus, spatial criticism in literary studies is based on literary cartography, literary geography, and geocriticism.

Extending geocritic discussions, geofeminism traces the interaction of gender and geography. A geofeminist analysis therefore would focus on how gender dynamics impact spatial presence and absence. In other words, it highlights how gender dynamics influence the sense of place (belonging) and placelessness (alienation) and affirms how spaces are not neutral backdrops but are gendered entities. Therefore, a geofeminist analysis of select English translations of plays by Bhasa, Shudraka, and Kalidasa reveals how space determines the identity and experiences of female characters like Sita, Tara, Kaikeyi, Vasavadatta, Vasantsena, Malavika, Urvashi, and Shakuntala.

Current academia encompasses detailed descriptive discussions on the playwright trinity's timelines, authorship, language, dramatic technicalities, characterisation, sociocultural portrayal, and emotive components (Devasthali, 1951; Keith, 1954; Pusalker, 1940; Sharma, 2005). Further, extending this, a spatial study of these plays demonstrates how the real, imagined, fictional, and psychological spaces in connection to these plays are independent and active contributors to and participants in the creation, action, and reception of the plays (Shah, 2025). A narrow focus on the intersection between gender and geography therefore augments present scholarship, providing a

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:
Dhrumi Shah, & Vaidya, M. A. (2026). Place & Placelessness: A Geofeminist Study of Select Plays by Bhasa, Shudraka, and Kalidasa. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 208–211. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21236344

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

novel postmodern outlook for critics, educators, readers, and audiences. Conclusively, a geofeminist study highlights a new perspective on prominent female figures from Indian mythology, history, and literature.

Research Objectives & Hypothesis

Conducting a geofeminist analysis of select English translations of plays by Bhasa, Shudraka, and Kalidasa, three eminent ancient Indian dramatists, the study herein is guided by the following objectives –

1. To analyse how spatial dynamics shape female characters' experiences of belonging (place) and alienation (placelessness) in the selected plays
2. To compare the intersection of gender and geography in the selected plays

Accordingly, the research hypothesizes the following –

1. Spatial dynamics shape female characters' experiences of belonging (place) and alienation (placelessness) in the selected plays.
2. Gender and geography intersect in the selected plays.

Methodology & Data Collection

The research is qualitative because it involves non-numerical, textual data. It is also analytical and comparative because the study involves application of critical theories and the comparison of geofeminist dynamics. Concerning data collection, a close reading of the following English translations of the selected plays has been undertaken – *Karnabharam: Karna's Task*, *The Broken Thighs: Urubhangam*, *The Consecration: Abhisheka-natakam*, *The Statue Play: Pratimanatakam*, and *The Vision of Vasavadatta: Svapna-Vasavadattam*. Padmini Rajappa's translation of Shudraka's *Mrchchakatikam*, titled *The Clay Toy-Cart: Mrchchakatikam*, has been studied. For Kalidasa's plays, Srinivas Reddy's translation *Malavikagnimitram: The Dancer and the King*, Edward Byles Cowell's *Vikramorvasi*, and Vinay Dharwadker's *Abhijnanashakuntalam: The Recognition of Shakuntala* are chosen. These translations are selected based on their functional equivalence to the original texts and their adherence to the core narrative and spatial elements of the plays. However, the merits of the translated works and their impact on spatial and gender dynamics are not within the analytical framework of the research.

Theoretical Framework

Spatial Criticism: A Background

At the outset, spatial criticism draws from revised postmodernist conceptions of space to study spatial concerns like space, place, and mapping in literature. The theoretical orientation is based on literary cartography, literary geography, and geocriticism (Tally Jr., 2013). Literary cartography perceives literary narratives as a world mapped by their authors; literary geography analyses literary settings as an interaction of real and imagined spaces; and geocriticism examines the impact of settings on events, characters, society, politics, economics, and culture in literary texts. In particular, geocriticism focuses on the relationship between space and power dynamics in different contexts.

Ecofeminism

Extended geocritic concerns, geofeminism foregrounds the gendered nature of geography and spatiality. Critics Massey and Rose explain how geography has held unstated assumptions about what men and women do. Essentially, geography, as a discipline, concentrates on men's spaces and thus, geofeminist critics aim to expose the gendering of spaces. In other words, geofeminism critiques power relations of male-dominated social formations. Spaces, therefore, reflect and impact the construction and understanding of gender. Masculinised geography ignores and subordinates the perspectives and influence of feminine and other similar marginalised groups. Consequently, geofeminism proposes strategies of resistance by pointing out to the possibility of a paradoxical space where difference is tolerated, not erased.

Defining 'Place' & 'Placelessness'

Revised spatial understanding conceptualises 'place' as a specific location characterised by certain meanings (Creswell, 2004). It is a meaningful site, integrating location, locale, and sense of place. While location refers to 'where' a place is, locale focuses on 'how a place looks'. Lastly, sense of place explains the meanings associated with a place. To put it differently, it considers how humans experience specific feelings and emotions in a place. Accordingly, 'placelessness', as defined by Relph is characterised by the inability to have an authentic relationship with the space once is part of (Creswell, 2004). Connecting the ideas of place and placeness with geofeminism facilitates the understanding of place and placelessness, respectively, being spatial inclusion and exclusion for women. In other words, place for women are spaces where they experience a sense of belonging. Placelessness therefore refers to spatial experiences of exclusion. Building up on this geofeminst framework and the conceptualisations of place and placelessness, the following analysis explains the spaces the female characters of the plays are part of and thereafter highlights how the spaces influence feminine inclusion and exclusion.

Analysis

Bhasa's *Karnabharam* is set against the battlefield on the eleventh day of the Mahabharata war, where the involvement of Karna is important for the Pandavas to win the war. However, Indra deceives Karna into parting with his armour and earrings that make Karna invincible. This signals the tragic downfall of Karna in the war. The setting of the battlefield is an independent space defined by ideas linked to war, like courage and experiences of victory and loss. In the entire play, there is no presence of female characters. This shows that gender dynamics control this space. The absence of female characters assigns a masculine character to the battlefield, situating women as 'others' or 'outsiders' on the battlefield. The 'placelessness' of women and the imbalanced nature of socio-political and cultural spaces is therefore highlighted.

Similarly, *Urubhangam* by Bhasa narrates Duryodhana's defeat and death in the Mahabharata war after Bhima smashes his thighs in the mace fight. Here too, the battlefield is a masculine space. The descriptions of the

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

battlefield and warriors in battle primarily explain this. An instance of this is seen in the interactions between the three soldiers (Bhasa, 1930, Vol. 2, pp.46-48). The battlefield is a hermitage, an abode of pride and glory, and a bridge to heaven. It is also a place of manliness and hero's platform. Also, the mace fight is between Duryodhana and Bhima, two male warriors. They are the focus of the action. In fact, till Duryodhana's family arrives, only male characters are present in the battlefield. The arrival of Gandhari and Duryodhana's queens can be understood as a feminine intrusion into the masculine space, but it is noteworthy that their presence only heightens the pathos of Duryodhana's situation and does not subvert gender norms. Also, they arrive 'after' the war, in a situation defined by pathos, not 'during' the war, a masculine activity. Lastly, Krishna controls the outcome of the battle and Duryodhana expresses resilience in defeat because he believes that he is dying a warrior's death. All this re-exerts the battlefield as a masculine space. Overall, *Urubhangam* shows the place and placelessness of women. The sense of belonging is in relation to domestic relations and the placelessness is because of their absence in masculine activities like war.

Abhisheka-natakam revolves around the coronations of Sugriva, Vibhishana, and Rama in the *Ramayana*. The settings of the play are Kishkindha (Act I), Ravana's garden where Sita is held in captivity (Acts II and V), Ravana's palace in Lanka (Acts III & VI), the ocean shore (Act IV), and the battlefield (Act VI). Sita and Tara are two female characters in the play, who, all throughout, conduct themselves according to the norms of their patriarchal spatial contexts. Their place in these settings, in other words, is defined by gender norms. Firstly, they do not appear in political situations like war. They also have no authority and say in these events. When Tara intervenes in Sugriva and Valin's fight in the first act, she is ignored and sent inside the home. Further, Sita's movement and physical presence is restricted to Ravana's garden. Even when freed from Ravana, Rama does not let her come with them and she requests a fire ordeal to prove her chastity. This shows how she is at the mercy of male dominance and continues to be oppressed – first by Ravana, her abductor, and by Rama, her saviour husband. The position of women in the play is subdued. They have no independent identity and are defined only in the context of their relations with their husbands.

Unlike Sita, Kaikeyi in *Pratima-natakam* does claim a place of her own by justifying her role in Rama's exile. However, this comes in later. Initially, she is despised by her own son. This shows inherent male domination in the palace of Ayodhya. Even in *Svapna-vasavadattam*, the female characters subvert conventional gender norms. Although indirectly, both Vasavadatta and Padmavati play an equally important role in shaping the narrative of the play and catalysing Udayana, Yaugandharayana, and Rumanvan's motives of recovering the Vatsa kingdom. Vasavadatta lives in disguise and Padmavati enters a political marriage. However, both have more agency in natural spaces, as against Udayana, who gets an honourable political position (Bhasa, 1930, Vol. 1, p. 58). He also leads the kingdom in the last act. Padmavati is shown more in natural spaces and is called to the Kaushambi palace by Udayana (she is not already there); similarly, Vasavadatta also lives in disguise till Yaugandharayana arrives and the truth is revealed. She does not have the agency to live and function independently. Herein, Bhasa shows a sort of balanced geography, but the gendered demarcation of space cannot be ignored. The female characters, therefore, experience both place and placelessness because, despite their prominent contribution, their spatial movement and presence is restricted in many ways.

Next, in *Mrchchakatikam*, Vasantsena comes across as a woman who controls the sociocultural norms of her space. She directly refuses the advances of Shakara and openly proclaims her love for Charudatta. Her home is defined by her independence. She refuses to execute her mother's orders (Shudraka, 2019). She also frees Madanika from slavery and helps her unite with Sharvilaka. Her independence is also seen in her decision to meet Charudatta even in an unfavourable weather. Thus, it is clear that Vasantsena is not alienated and excluded from her spatial environments.

Gender influences spatial dynamics in Kalidasa's plays too. The political and personal realms are controlled by the male characters, i.e., Agnimitra and Gautama, respectively. Women, on the other hand, occupy the interior and recreational spaces. Women are also involved in cultural matters as seen when the king calls Dharini and gives Kaushiki the authority to judge the dance competition (Kalidasa, 2015). Simply put, Malavika's fate is all throughout guided by masculine dominance. Despite being a princess, she is unable to claim her reality and the palace therefore loses a sense of meaning for her. Her identity is compromised until her reality is revealed and she is married to the king.

Likewise, in *Vikramorvasi*, the settings are the sky and the Hemkuta mountain (Act I); the pleasure garden and the sky (Act II); the Palace of the Gem (Act III); the Gandhamadana forest (Act IV); and the palace quarters in Pratishthana (the capital of the Pururavas) (Act V). These spaces are governed by sociocultural dynamics linked to gender as Urvashi is turned into a creeper when she enters a forbidden cave and consistently internalizes and demonstrates her submission to Pururavas.

In *Abhijnanashakuntalam*, the genderedness of space is particularly seen in the urban space of Hastinapur, where Shakuntala is abandoned by Dushyanta. She is also not taken back to the hermitage by her companions. This highlights the governance of gender norms that demand a woman is alienated from her maternal home after marriage. Following Dushyanta's abandonment, Shakuntala belongs nowhere – the hermitage and the palace of Hastinapur are both alien spaces for her.

Conclusion

To conclude, spaces in the select plays by Bhasa, Shudraka, and Kalidasa are gendered formations that influence the sense of belonging and exclusion of female characters. A geofeminist analysis highlights the unevenness of feminine agency, mobility, and identity. Albeit Vasantsena, Vasavadatta, and Kaikeyi disrupt masculine cartographies, but the majority are restricted to the interiors. Thus, the article extends literary geography of

these plays and opens future scope to study heroinesand their spatial experiences in the genre.

Acknowledgment

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to all those who have contributed to the successful completion of this research work entitled **"Place & Placelessness: A Geofeminist Study of Select Plays by Bhasa, Shudraka, and Kalidasa."**

First and foremost, I extend my heartfelt thanks to my supervisor/guide for their invaluable guidance, insightful suggestions, constant encouragement, and unwavering support throughout the course of this study. Their expertise and scholarly direction have been instrumental in shaping this research.

I am also grateful to the faculty members of the Department of English for providing a stimulating academic environment and for their assistance at various stages of this work. Their encouragement and constructive feedback greatly enriched my understanding of literary criticism, feminist theory, and spatial studies.

My sincere appreciation goes to the scholars and researchers whose works on geofeminism, spatial theory, Sanskrit drama, and classical Indian literature have served as significant resources for this study. Their contributions provided the theoretical and critical foundation necessary for this research.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References

1. Bhasa. (1930). Karnbharam: Karna's Task. In A. C. Woolner & L. Sarup (Trans.), *Thirteen Plays of Bhasa* (1st ed., Vol. 2, pp. 31- 40). Motilal Banarsidass.
2. Bhasa. (1930). The Broken Thighs: Urubhangam. In A. C. Woolner & L. Sarup (Trans.),
3. *Thirteen Plays of Bhasa* (1st ed., Vol. 2, pp. 41-58). Motilal Banarsidass.
4. Bhasa. (1930). The Consecration: Abhisheka-natakam. In A. C. Woolner & L. Sarup (Trans.),
5. *Thirteen Plays of Bhasa* (1st ed., Vol. 2, pp. 143–178). Motilal Banarsidass.
6. Bhasa. (1930). The Statue Play: Pratima-natakam. In A. C. Woolner & L. Sarup (Trans.), *Thirteen Plays of Bhasa* (1st ed., Vol. 1, pp. 155-200). Motilal Banarsidass.
7. Bhasa. (1930). The Vision of Vasavadatta: Svapna-Vasavadattam. In A. C. Woolner & L. Sarup (Trans.), *Thirteen Plays of Bhasa* (1st ed., Vol. 1, pp. 37-70). Motilal Banarsidass.
8. Cresswell, T. (2004). *Place: A Short Introduction.* Wiley-Blackwell.
9. Devasthali, G. V. (1951). *Introduction to the Study of Mṛichchhakaṭika.* Poona Oriental Book House.
10. Kalidasa. (2016). *Abhijnanashakuntalam: The Recognition of Shakuntala* (V. Dharwadker, Trans.). Penguin Books India.
11. Kalidasa. (2015). *Malavikagnimitram: The Dancer and the King.* (S. Reddy, Trans.). Penguin Books India.
12. Kalidasa. (1868). *Vikramorvasi.* (E. B. Cowell, Trans). Stephen Austin.
13. Keith, A. B. (1954). *The Sanskrit Drama in its Origin, Development, Theory and Practice.* Oxford University Press.
14. Pusalker, A. D. (1940). *Bhasa - A Study* (1st ed.). Mehar Chand Lachhman Das.
15. Sharma, S. K. (2005). *Mrchhakatika of Sudraka: A Critical and Cultural Study* (1st ed). Parimal Publications.
16. Shudraka. (2019). *The Clay Toy-Cart: Mrchchakatikam.* (Padmini Rajappa, Trans). Penguin Books India.
17. Tally Jr., R. T. (2013). Spatiality. Routledge.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Reader Agency and the Expansion of Liminal Narrative Space: A Comparative Study of Interactive Fiction

Shivam Bhanushali[1]Dr. Sudhir V. Nikam[2]
[1]Asst. Professor of English, PhD Scholar, BNN College and Research Centre, University of Mumbai.
[2]PhD Supervisor

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030452

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 212-217
April 2026

Submitted: 10 Mar. 2026
Revised: 16 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 20 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Shivam Bhanushali
Asst. Professor of English, PhD Scholar, BNN College and Research Centre, University of Mumbai.
Email:
bhanushali.shivam.2000@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI: 10.5281/zenodo.21236451

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21236451

Creative Commons

Abstract

This paper examines reader agency in interactive fiction (IF) from 1976 to 2025 through comparative close readings of seven paradigmatic works: Colossal Cave Adventure, Spider and Web, Everybody Dies, With Those We Love Alive, A Vast Lonely Desert, Do Not Take This Cat Home, and How to Walk Out the Door. Drawing on reader-response theory (Iser, Eco) and ergodic literature (Aarseth), it introduces "liminal narrative space" as the threshold where authorial design meets reader intervention. Findings reveal that agency relocates. From procedural mastery to epistemic, affective, embodied, and ethical forms, it expands the space where meaning is co-constructed, without completely ceding narrative control to readers, while creating a strong illusion of doing so. IF, thus drastically improves the scope of a narrative and the amount of responsibility of the reader in the meaning-making process. However, the responsibility is still well within authored constraints, with space for slight negotiations based on different individual pieces of IF.

Keywords: *Interactive fiction, reader agency, liminal narrative space, ergodic literature, digital narratives, reader-response theory*

Introduction and Literature Review

Interactive Fiction (IF) is a fairly recent type of Literature that presents itself in the form of digital narratives. The readers do not simply move through a fixed story on a page. Instead, they interact with it through typed commands, hyperlinks, or structured choices on their digital devices. Unlike traditional print fiction, Interactive Fiction requires participation to progress. The story, which means, does not work if the reader isn't actively making it work. The objective behind this study, therefore, is to understand the role of the reader in comparison to the author in the meaning-making process. Using IF allows us to examine how changing agency affects the process.

Early works such as Colossal Cave Adventure (1976) required players to type commands like 'go north' or 'take lamp.' The system responded based on prewritten rules, making meaning through puzzle-solving rather than narrative reshaping, a hallmark of early IF's author-dominant liminality ("Colossal Cave Adventure — Big Echo"). Later works introduced branching narratives, hyperlink structures, emotional decision-making, and even ritual participation beyond the screen. Across these developments, a central question emerges: what does it mean for a reader to have agency in a narrative?

In literary theory, reader participation is not new. Wolfgang Iser argues that texts contain 'gaps' that readers must actively fill, making meaning through interpretation rather than passive reception (Mambrol). Umberto Eco similarly describes the 'open work' as a text that invites multiple realizations rather than delivering a single fixed meaning (Eco). However, Interactive Fiction makes this participation structural rather than interpretive alone. Readers must act for the story to unfold.

Espen Aarseth calls such texts 'ergodic literature,' meaning works that require non-trivial effort to traverse (Aarseth). In ergodic texts, the reader's physical or procedural input becomes part of the reading process. This introduces a new dimension to narrative responsibility. In ergodic systems, the reader must perform actions — typing commands, selecting links, navigating branches — to generate the sequence of narrative events. Reading becomes a form of operation. Meaning emerges not only from interpretation but from procedural engagement.

To understand this dynamic, this paper introduces the concept of liminal narrative space.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:
Shivam Bhanushali, & Sudhir V. Nikam. (2026). Reader Agency and the Expansion of Liminal Narrative Space: A Comparative Study of Interactive Fiction. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 212–217. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21236451

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Borrowing from Victor Turner's idea of liminality as a threshold state between fixed identities (Kapferer), liminal narrative space refers here to the zone where authorial structure and reader intervention meet. It is neither fully controlled by the author nor freely constructed by the reader. Instead, meaning emerges through the constraints and affordances of the interactive system.

This liminal space may appear at the computational boundary of a parser (where the reader's actions meet the limits of the system), between narrative layers (where narration becomes layered or unreliable), within moral decision points (where moral choices carry interpretive weight), or even beyond the screen in embodied interaction (where interaction extends into the reader's physical world).

This study examines selected works of Interactive Fiction from 1976 to 2025 in order to explore how reader agency shifts across decades. Rather than arguing that agency simply increases over time, the paper suggests that agency relocates—from procedural navigation in early parser systems to epistemic, affective, and ethical forms of participation in later works. By comparing these works, this paper demonstrates that evolving formal structures expand the liminal narrative space without eliminating authorial control.

Interactive Fiction, therefore, offers a unique lens for understanding how stories can be co-constructed within designed systems. Through close analysis of representative works, this paper traces how responsibility for meaning-making moves across different domains while remaining structured by formal constraints.

While Interactive Fiction appears to democratize storytelling, this study argues that narrative sovereignty remains structurally authored.

Methodology

This study uses a qualitative approach grounded in close textual and comparative analysis. The aim is not to provide a comprehensive history of Interactive Fiction, but to examine how reader agency is structured differently across selected works from 1976 to 2025. The corpus includes one work from each decade, and a couple more from the contemporary one, in order to allow non-linear, non-comprehensive comparison, without claiming exhaustive representation.

The works selected are:

- Colossal Cave Adventure (1976)
- Spider and Web (1998)
- Everybody Dies (2008)
- With Those We Love Alive (2014)
- A Vast & Lonely Desert (2020)
- Do Not Take This Cat Home (2023)
- How To Walk Out The Door (2025)

The selection is based on conceptual relevance to questions of agency rather than technological dominance or popularity. The works collectively represent parser-based systems, hyperlink-based hypertext (e.g., Twine), and contemporary minimalist, multimodal interactive structures. The primary method used is comparative close reading. Each work will be examined according to the following analytical criteria:

1. Type of reader agency offered (procedural, epistemic, affective, ethical, etc.).
2. Degree of structural constraint and authorial control.
3. Formal affordances (input structure, branching logic, feedback systems).
4. Location and function of liminal narrative space within the text.
5. Distribution of responsibility for meaning-making between author and reader.

These criteria are derived from reader-response theory (Iser), theories of open textuality (Eco), and ergodic literature (Aarseth), as introduced in the theoretical framework.

This study does not employ empirical reader-response data, computational modeling, or quantitative analysis. Its conclusions are interpretive and comparative, limited to the selected corpus. The goal is to identify shifts in the domain of reader agency across decades without asserting linear progression or technological determinism. Special attention is given to how formal affordances structure participation without relinquishing authorial control.

Limitations of the Study

This study looks at only seven works from 1976 to 2025. They were chosen because they help explore reader agency, not because they represent the entire field of Interactive Fiction. So this is not a complete history of the medium. Many other forms — multiplayer systems, large-scale role-playing games, AI-generated narratives, or immersive VR experiences — are not included here. Those formats may structure Agency very differently.

The analysis is interpretive. It is based on close reading of structure, mechanics, and design, not on surveys, player data, or empirical testing. The conclusions, therefore, reflect how these works are built, not how every reader experiences them.

Finally, "liminal narrative space" is used as a working lens, not a universal theory. It helps compare these specific texts, but it is not meant to define all Interactive Fiction.

Analysis

"Colossal Cave Adventure — Big Echo" is a text-based exploration and treasure game where one moves through a cave by typing commands. There are no buttons, no visible map — only text and one's guesses. One tries things like 'go north', 'take lamp', 'throw axe at dwarf', 'fill bottle'. Sometimes the system responds. Often it refuses. Much of the experience is trial and error — discovering not what one wants to do, but what the parser will allow one to do. Many reasonable actions simply don't exist in the system.

Progress depends on learning how the cave works. One oils a rusty door to move forward. One feeds a bear to free a chained item. One throws the bear at a troll to clear a path. These are not narrative choices; they are rule-based solutions (Adventure (Colossal Cave) Walkthrough). The game rewards precision and memory, not moral reflection or character development.

The cave exists only through description, so one builds it in one's head. Maze sections are especially disorienting. One gets lost. One repeats rooms. One starts mapping mentally. Movement, memory, and pattern recognition become essential. The 'story' advances almost accidentally, as a byproduct of solving spatial and mechanical problems.

There is little psychological or ethical depth. The player-character feels like an operator inside a system. Agency here emerges through **procedural command negotiation**. It lies in uncovering structure, learning the parser's language, and

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

mastering the rules. One does not shape a narrative arc; one becomes fluent in a designed environment. The freedom feels real at first, but it exists entirely within boundaries already written.

"Spider and Web by Andrew Plotkin" keeps the familiar parser interface, but it feels completely different from *Colossal Cave*. Here, it's not about trying to understand a space, but a story — and one's own role inside it.

It begins in a bare alley. A metal door. No handle. No keyhole. The reader must try the obvious things — 'push door', 'touch plate', 'knock'. Nothing works. It feels like a puzzle about objects. But then the interrogation scenes begin. Suddenly, someone is questioning one about what one did. What 'happened'. The mood of the game shifts. One realizes one is not just exploring — one is recounting.

At a point, after failing to open the door, the interrogation reveals that one had a lockpick all along. The past changes because of what one now 'remembers'. One goes back. Tries again. The same space becomes different because the narrative frame has shifted. The puzzle is not just physical — it is retrospective. The game rewards careful attention, precise wording, and noticing what is withheld.

Interaction splits into two levels: what supposedly happened in the alley, and how one retells it under pressure. Gradually, it becomes clear that the narrator is not reliable. What seemed linear starts to feel staged. Information is revealed in controlled doses. One is not choosing new branches; instead is revising earlier scenes, adjusting the account, and manipulating how events are reconstructed.

The structure is recursive, yes, but not truly open. No matter how clever one feels, the story moves toward a fixed resolution. The freedom lies in how one performs within the interrogation, not in changing the ending. Unlike early parser games, where mastery meant mapping territory, here mastery means understanding narrative architecture. The real puzzle is sequencing itself — how memory, confession, and control shape what becomes 'truth'. Agency operates through **retrospective manipulation**. An aspect of social dynamics and cooperative play can be observed on online forums like ClubFloyd, where multiple players discuss and share insights to solve puzzles collaboratively, reflecting the game's complexity and appeal for group problem-solving (Lott).

"Everybody Dies" by Jim Munroe is a well-regarded text-based interactive fiction game notable for its multimedia elements, combining strong writing, distinct character perspectives, and comic-style illustrations by Michael Cho. In the game, players must assume the roles of three different characters who have died, with the premise of the game being to prevent their deaths. It features a mix of humor, slang, and emotional moments, supported by a dynamic environment that avoids static storytelling common in classic text adventures. Despite its relatively short playtime (around 58 minutes), it delivers a tight narrative with puzzles that gradually increase in complexity without being frustrating ("Everybody Dies").

Unlike parser-driven works that simulate exploration or reconstruction, this piece foregrounds inevitability. Commands often lead to abrupt termination or circularity, creating a rhythm of repetition rather than progression. The player quickly understands that agency is performative rather than transformative. The player participates, but participation cannot prevent the terminal outcome. The work reframes interactivity not as empowerment, but as confrontation with structural finality.

The role of the reader is quite minimal; however, determining the correct commands is difficult. And on top of that, the game integrates very artful visuals at the important moments. The involvement of the reader/player is facilitated by the realistic absurdity of the setting, characters, and dialogue. Though one knows the outcome of the game cannot be changed, one continues to play to discover how it unfolds.

Porpentine's *With Those We Love Alive* does not feel like something to win. It feels like something to sit inside. Built in Twine, it replaces parser commands with hyperlinks. The reader clicks. Reads. Clicks again. The structure loops through work, sleep, and small movements through a decaying palace and city. It does not branch into dramatically different endings. It circles. Returns. Collects. The reader gets plenty of time to digest and mull over the dystopian message being attempted to convey, in an organic manner.

The player serves the Skull Empress as an artificer. The world is bleak, tired, oppressive. Creativity exists, but even dreams are harvested and commodified. Labor replaces hope. The day cycle reinforces this exhaustion. The tone stays heavy. The soundtrack deepens it, but the weight is already in the text (O'Connor).

There is a choice about the princess-spores. One can join in destroying them to belong, or refuse and become isolated. Belonging requires complicity. Refusal brings loneliness (Emshortif). There are no dramatic changes in the narrative. That is how most choices work here — adjusting tone, imagery, atmosphere, not overturning structure. Agency operates at the level of small changes, not radical transformations. The reader does not overcome the world or expose hidden structure. Instead, they enact gestures within a system that remains largely intact.

The most unsettling mechanic is the instruction to draw sigils on one's own body. The game tells the reader to mark skin at certain moments. It cannot enforce this. But it frames the act as part of the experience. Interaction leaves the screen. Participation becomes physical, ritualistic. Unlike earlier works where mastery of system logic determines progress, here participation is partially embodied and symbolic.

A Vast and Lonely Desert by Davis G. See. stands out as a minimalist yet deeply evocative walking simulator that uses simple 8-bit visuals and minimalistic soundscapes to explore themes of queer identity, loneliness, and self-acceptance. It is a minimalist exploration work created in the Bitsy engine by Davis G. See in 2020. It presents two characters wandering a desert landscape and uses simple movement controls (arrow keys or WASD) rather than text input (See, Davis G).

There are no puzzles. No inventory. No branching endings. The reader moves with the arrow keys. That is all. Two figures walk across a wide desert. One is called 'Partner'. At first, it sounds casual, almost playful. But the weight behind the word becomes clear as the journey continues.

Agency is reduced to movement and pacing. Walk beside him. Wander slightly. Stay back. Move to the next screen. Nothing changes structurally. The emotional arc is fixed. What changes is how long the reader sits inside the silence.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Loneliness, beauty, and anxiety surface gradually. The protagonist quotes Whitman: 'Will you give me yourself? Will you come travel with me? Shall we stick by each other as long as we live?' Then brushes it off as 'only from a poem'. The deflection happens more than once. The desert begins to feel like that poem — an open road that is both freeing and isolating. Queer longing sits quietly underneath.

At night, the two set up camp and stargaze. The sound of the wind blends into the sound of a campfire. In this stillness, the protagonist confesses the guilt that has been weighing on him. He admits he hurt another man because that man was being homophobic and cruel toward 'Partner'. He could not bear hearing those things. The guilt has been eating at him. And in saying this, he finally says what the word 'Partner' has meant all along.

The structure does not allow rewriting the past. The reader cannot fix what happened. Agency lies in walking through it. Staying with it. Witnessing the confession.

The desert is vast. The story is intimate. The game shifts interactive focus from control to presence. Movement slows the reader down long enough for regret, love, and self-acceptance to surface — and then lets them sit there.

He admits he hurt another man because that man was being mean, homophobic, and bigoted towards the character he calls 'Partner'. And that the protagonist couldn't bear listening to bad things about him. The confession also functions as an indirect admission of feeling.

The game's reception highlights its success in eliciting strong emotional responses despite—or because of—its stripped-down presentation, demonstrating how low-fi game design can powerfully communicate nuanced queer narratives outside mainstream gaming frameworks (See, Davis G).

"Do NOT Take This Cat Home" by Pixeliminal is a narrative-driven, multimodal interactive fiction experience that centers on a mysterious cat encountered in an alleyway. The core premise revolves around the player's seemingly simple decision of whether or not to take the cat home, which then branches into a multitude of unexpected and often bizarre scenarios.

The game's primary strength lies in its extensive branching paths, leading to 40 different endings. Every choice, from interacting with the cat to external actions like buying it a toy or trying to escape a maze, significantly alters the narrative. This fulfills the principle of meaningful choices and consequences, making the player feel that their decisions truly matter and shape the story.

The simple-seeming encounter turns into psychological horror and surreal events. The cat itself transforms, both physically and in its role, from a cute stray to a menacing entity. The game gradually reveals layers of its unsettling world, where reality seems to shift and distort based on the player's interactions. This continuous unveiling of the unknown, coupled with the atmospheric descriptions, creates an immersive worldbuilding.

The gameplay is minimalistic, primarily involving text-based choices, but these choices are deeply integrated with the narrative. There are no complex mechanics or puzzles; the "gameplay" *is* the story. For instance, deciding to 'give the cat blood' isn't a puzzle but a dark narrative choice with immediate, disturbing consequences. This focuses on how actions serve the story, rather than existing for their own sake.

Despite the dark themes, the game encourages players to explore every possibility. The desire to see 'what happens next' even in the most grim scenarios drives engagement. The game effectively uses branching and flexibility to offer a unique experience with each playthrough, promoting player agency in exploring the game's full narrative scope (Kubz Scouts).

While the player character remains somewhat generic, the cat is a truly compelling 'character' whose nature is constantly in question. Its shifting forms and motivations, eventually revealed as a manipulative, ancient entity, keep the player invested. Even simple interactions, like its 'annoyed' sounds or 'sad pleading', contribute to its enigmatic presence. The game elicits a wide range of emotions, from initial curiosity to fear, anger, and even a strange sense of peace in some endings. The narrative successfully manipulates player feelings through its unsettling revelations and the consequences of their actions (Kubz Scouts).

Agency is measured by persistence. The system tells you what not to do, yet it keeps allowing you to try. The tension lies in disobedience. Each attempt to override the warning exposes new dialogue, tonal shifts, or consequences. The player's freedom exists, but it is deliberately narrow and emotionally charged.

"How to Walk Out the Door" by Amptomp is a short typing game fused with real video footage. Players attempt to exit a dim room—symbolizing escape from a toxic relationship or inner turmoil—by typing exact phrases within a strict 20-second timer. Failure triggers a restart. The live-action video shows an actor in shifting poses across retries, paired with ambient sounds like creaks and breaths for immersion.

Player agency narrows to keystrokes under strict time-bound pressure. Specific input rules, which one must discover while playing, penalize errors, such as accidental spaces, mimicking real-life blunders and hesitation. This formal affordance of timer-linked typing tied to video loops serves as a manifest metaphor. The escalating speed, shorter texts, and tighter timer create heartbeat urgency. No tutorials guide the players. The initial attempts cause chaos because of unfamiliar text and a time crunch. After multiple retries, players anticipate phrases, reflecting growing resolve. Yet the level of difficulty keeps getting higher. Because by now, one has had the time required to realise the weight of separation.

Engagement surges through this tension. Video realism heightens pull; subtle differences in actors' positions at the beginning of each loop personalize the struggle. The message of nonlinear leaving embeds deeply: loops evoke relational relapse, like declaring an end only to return.

Findings

Across these seven works, reader agency does not steadily increase, even though they happen to be from consecutive decades. It relocates. The liminal narrative space — defined earlier as the threshold zone where authorial structure and reader action meet — shifts position within the system.

In *Colossal Cave Adventure* (1976), agency is **procedural**. The player must discover correct commands within a rigid parser system. Meaning emerges from mastering rules. The liminal space exists at the computational boundary: between typed input and system

response. The author retains narrative authority; the reader earns access through technical compliance.

In *Spider and Web* (1998), agency becomes **epistemic**. The player is not merely navigating space but reconstructing truth. The layered interrogation structure relocates liminality to the boundary between knowledge and deception. Here, the reader's responsibility lies in interpretation under constraint. The author designs the revelation; the reader must assemble it.

With *Everybody Dies* (2008), agency becomes **negative**. The work foregrounds inevitability and closure. The reader may act, but outcomes collapse toward finality. Liminal space narrows dramatically. The system exposes the limits of interactivity, reminding the reader that procedural action does not equal narrative freedom. Agency becomes the awareness of constraint. It can also serve as a meta-narrative, allowing the player to derive a sense of futility as a truth despite which efforts must continually be made.

With Those We Love Alive (2014) expands liminality **beyond the screen**. Interaction includes ritualistic marking of the body. Agency is embodied. The reader's participation extends into physical space, transforming the act of reading into performative complicity. Meaning is co-produced through ritualistic compliance. The liminal zone shifts from interface to body.

In *A Vast & Lonely Desert* (2020), agency becomes **affective**. The player cannot alter the emotional arc, but controls pacing and proximity. Walking, waiting, and witnessing create a contemplative form of participation. Liminal space resides in silence, in shared stillness between characters. Meaning emerges through presence rather than alteration, through the perseverance of witnessing the story unfold slowly.

Do Not Take This Cat Home (2023) reconfigures agency as **temptation-induced compulsion**. The system repeatedly warns against a choice while allowing its repetition. Liminal space exists between instruction and desire. The reader tests boundaries through insistence. Meaning arises not from branching multiplicity, but from persistence against prohibition.

Finally, *How To Walk Out The Door* (2025) locates **agency at the threshold** itself. The act of trying to leave becomes the central mechanic. Here, liminality is literalized. The reader tries to complete the piece, but the structure makes it so that it is hard to do so, suggesting hesitation, internal resistance, and the weight of departure on the characters. Agency is derived from driving the narrative ahead, painstakingly, cyclically, failing and re-trying over and over, because the author/creator demands it.

When viewed together, these works demonstrate that interactive fiction redistributes narrative responsibility across domains: procedural mastery, epistemic reconstruction, structural inevitability, embodied ritual, affective presence, compulsive testing, and threshold decision. Each relocation reshapes the liminal narrative space without eliminating authorial control.

The contribution of this study lies in reframing interactive fiction not as a history of increasing freedom, but as a history of shifting thresholds.

Reader agency is neither illusion nor dominance. It is negotiated differently across technological forms and aesthetic priorities. By tracing these shifts, this paper clarifies how interactive systems expand the sites at which meaning can be co-constructed — while remaining structured by formal design and authorial intent.

Interactive fiction creates a plethora of avenues that restructure the way readers engage with pieces of literature. It creates a sense of active participation and requires physical and manifest efforts to take the plot ahead. However, at the fundamental scale, the control over the grand narrative, indubitably, continues to remain with the creators.

Conclusion

This study examines how reader agency works across seven Interactive Fiction texts from 1976 to 2025. The analysis shows that the agency does not simply grow over time. Instead, it shifts. In some works, the reader's role is procedural — typing commands and navigating systems. In others, it becomes emotional, ethical, embodied, or reflective. What changes is not whether the reader participates, but how that participation is structured.

Interactive Fiction clearly changes how we experience stories. It asks us to act, decide, hesitate, repeat, confess, or even step away. Reading becomes something we do, not just something we interpret. Yet even with this active involvement, the larger structure of the story remains designed by the author. The range of choices, the possible endings, and the overall shape of the narrative are still controlled.

What expands, then, is not freedom without limits, but the space where reader and author meet. Interactive Fiction reshapes that meeting point. It does not remove authorial control; it redistributes responsibility within a designed system. Meaning is created together, but never without boundaries.

Liminal narrative space is the shared space between the author's design and the reader's participation. In Interactive Fiction, authors build a larger and more open 'playroom' where readers can move, decide, feel, and interpret in personal ways. This openness allows for deeply subjective meanings to emerge. Yet the space itself — the rules, boundaries, possibilities, and limits — is still created by the author. Readers/Players may explore freely within it, but the world they explore is always structured and provided by the Authors/Creators.

Acknowledgment

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to all those who have supported and guided me in the completion of this research work entitled **"Reader Agency and the Expansion of Liminal Narrative Space: A Comparative Study of Interactive Fiction."**

First and foremost, I extend my heartfelt thanks to my supervisor/guide for their invaluable guidance, constructive criticism, and continuous encouragement throughout the research process. Their scholarly insights and patient mentorship have been instrumental in shaping the direction and quality of this study.

I am also grateful to the faculty members of the Department of English for their support, academic guidance, and inspiring discussions that enriched my understanding of literary theory, digital narratives, and contemporary storytelling practices.

My sincere appreciation goes to the scholars, critics, and researchers whose pioneering works in narratology, reader-response theory, digital humanities, game studies, and interactive fiction provided the intellectual foundation for

this research. Their contributions have significantly influenced the perspectives explored in this study.

I would also like to acknowledge the authors, designers, and developers of interactive fiction whose innovative narrative experiments have expanded the possibilities of literary engagement and inspired the comparative framework of this research.

I am thankful to my friends and colleagues for their encouragement, insightful conversations, and moral support during the various stages of this project. Their suggestions and companionship made this academic journey more meaningful.

Finally, I express my deepest gratitude to my family for their unwavering love, patience, understanding, and constant encouragement. Their support has been a source of strength and motivation throughout the completion of this work.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References

1. Aarseth, Espen J. *Cybertext: Perspectives on Ergodic Literature*. Johns Hopkins University Press, 1997.williamwolff.org/wp-content/uploads/2013/01/aarseth-ergodic-ch1-1997.pdf.
2. "Adventure (Colossal Cave) Walkthrough." *The Sierra Help ages*,sierrahelp.com/Walkthroughs/AdventureWalkthrough.html.
3. "Colossal Cave Adventure." *Big Echo*, www.bigecho.org/colossal-cave-adventure.
4. Eco, Umberto. *The Open Work*. Translated by Anna Cancogni, Harvard University Press, 1989.monoskop.org/images/archive/6/6b/20171110081108%21Eco_Umberto_The_Open_Work.pdf.
5. Emshortif, Author. "IF Comp 2014: With Those We Love Alive (Porpentine, Brenda Neotenomie)." *Emily Short's Interactive Storytelling*, 16 Oct. 2014, www.emshort.blog/2014/10/16/if-comp-2014-with-those-we-love-alive-porpentine-brenda-neotenomie
6. "Everybody Dies." *IFDB*, ifdb.org/viewgame?id=lyblvftb8xtlo0a1.
7. Kapferer, Bruce. "Liminality, Structure/Anti-Structure and Egalitarian Dynamics." *Egalitarian Dynamics*, 2019, doi:10.3167/9781805395881.
8. Kubz Scouts. "DO NOT TAKE THIS CAT HOME OR IT WILL RUIN YOUR LIFE (All Endings)." *YouTube*, 30 Dec. 2024, www.youtube.com/watch?v=CwE_h7Y-ras.
9. Lott, Jacqueline A. "Spider and Web – ClubFloyd Discussion." *AllThingsJacq.com*, allthingsjacq.com/intfic_clubfloyd_20080904.html.
10. Mambrol, Nasrullah. "Key Theories of Wolfgang Iser." *Literary Theory and Criticism*, 15 Dec. 2018, literariness.org/2018/02/12/key-theories-of-wolfgang-iser.
11. O'Connor, Alice. "Physically Interactive Fiction: With Those We Love Alive." *Rock Paper Shotgun*, 14 Nov. 2014, www.rockpapershotgun.com/drawing-violences-mundanity-with-those-we-love-alive.
12. Plotkin, Andrew. *Spider and Web*. 1998, allthingsjacq.com/intfic_clubfloyd_20080904.html.
13. Porpentine. *With Those We Love Alive*. 2014. IFDB,ifdb.org/viewgame?id=445d989vuwlh4cvz.
14. See, Davis G. *A Vast and Lonely Desert*. 2020, davisgsee.itch.io/a-vast-and-lonely-desert.
15. "Spider and Web by Andrew Plotkin." *Parchment*, iplayif.com/?story=https%3A%2F%2Fifarchive.org%2Fif-archive%2Fgames%2Fzcode%2FTangle.z5.
16. "Do Not Take This Cat Home." *itch.io*, pixeliminal.itch.io/do-not-take-this-cat-home.
17. "How to Walk Out the Door." *itch.io*, amptomp.itch.io/how-to-walk-out-the-door.
18. Whitman, Walt. "Song of the Open Road." *Poetry Foundation*,www.poetryfoundation.org/poems/48859/song-of-the-open-road.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

S(p(ace)s) in Caleb Azumah Nelson's *Small Worlds*

Dimple Prajapati
Department of English, B.N.N. College, Bhiwandi Dist. Thane (Maharashtra)

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030453

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 218-221
April 2026

Submitted: 10 Mar. 2026
Revised: 16 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 20 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Dimple Prajapati
Department of English,B.N.N. College, Bhiwandi Dist. Thane (Maharashtra)
Email:
prajapatidimple549@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI: 10.5281/zenodo.21236538

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21236538

Creative Commons

Abstract

Caleb Azumah Nelson is a contemporary British-Ghanaian writer who explores the significance of space, community, and belonging in the lives of diasporic individuals in his novel Small Worlds (2023). The narrative presents the experiences of Stephen, a young British-Ghanaian man living in South London, whose identity and relationships are shaped through various cultural and social spaces such as homes, streets, music venues, and community gatherings. These spaces function as meaningful sites where memories, emotions, and cultural identities are expressed and negotiated. The relationships among the characters are closely connected to these shared spaces, which create a sense of belonging and cultural continuity. The novel illustrates how everyday urban spaces form intimate "small worlds" that nurture friendship, family ties, and communal bonding. The present paper focuses on the representation of space within the narrative and its role in shaping diasporic identity and community experience.

Keywords: *urban space, cultural space, pace, ace*

Introduction:

Caleb Azumah Nelson, one of the prominent contemporary British-Ghanaian writers, is widely recognized for portraying the experiences, emotions, and cultural realities of the African diaspora in Britain. His literary works primarily focus on themes of identity, belonging, memory, music, and community life within diasporic spaces. Nelson gained remarkable critical recognition with his debut novel *Open Water* (2021), which won the Costa First Novel Award and the Debut of the Year at the British Book Awards. His second novel, *Small Worlds* (2023), further strengthened his reputation as an important contemporary voice in British literature and was widely acclaimed, longlisted for the prestigious Dylan Thomas Prize for Literature. Also, appreciated for its lyrical narrative and its sensitive portrayal of diasporic life.

Small Worlds is divided into three parts, that are "Two Young People in the Summer time" (2010), "A Brief Intimacy" (2011) and "Free" (2012), which explores the life of Stephen, a young British-Ghanaian man growing up in South London, whose experiences are shaped by family relationships, friendships, music, and the multicultural environment surrounding him. The novel presents various physical and emotional spaces such as homes, streets, music venues, churches, and community gatherings that influence the characters' sense of belonging and identity. These spaces function as meaningful sites where cultural memories, emotions, and personal histories are expressed and negotiated.

Set within the diverse urban setting of London, the narrative reflects the experiences of second-generation immigrants who constantly navigate between their cultural heritage and the society in which they live. The novel highlights how everyday spaces create intimate "small worlds" that nurture community bonding, friendship, and emotional connections among individuals. Nelson effectively illustrates how spatial environments shape personal growth and cultural consciousness within diasporic communities. The present paper focuses on the representation of space in *Small Worlds* and examines how different social and cultural spaces contribute to the formation of identity and belonging among the characters.

In contemporary diasporic literature, the concept of space plays an important role in shaping individual and collective identities. Spaces such as homes, neighbourhoods, streets, and community centres function not only as physical locations but also as social and cultural environments where identities are formed and negotiated. In *Small Worlds*, Caleb Azumah Nelson portrays how everyday urban spaces become significant sites of memory, belonging, and emotional connection for diasporic communities.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:
Dimple Prajapati. (2026). S(p(ace)s) in Caleb Azumah Nelson's Small Worlds. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 218–221.
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21236538

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

The interactions of the characters within these spaces highlight how spatial environments influence relationships and personal growth. Through the depiction of family homes, music venues, and community gatherings, the novel presents the lived experiences of the African diaspora in contemporary London.

Literature Review:

Recent critical studies on contemporary British literature have increasingly focused on themes of identity, belonging, and cultural memory in the context of migration and diaspora. The works of Caleb Azumah Nelson have received scholarly attention for their sensitive portrayal of the emotional and social experiences of the Black British community. Critics have noted that his novel Small Worlds presents intimate narratives of family relationships, friendship, and cultural expression through music and everyday interactions. These studies highlight how the novel reflects the lived realities of diasporic individuals negotiating identity within multicultural urban environments. At the same time, scholars in spatial studies emphasize that space plays a crucial role in shaping social and cultural experiences. According to Henri Lefebvre, space is not merely a physical setting but a social product formed through human interactions and cultural practices. Drawing on these perspectives, the present study examines how *Small Worlds* represents various social and cultural spaces and how these spaces contribute to identity formation and community belonging.

Illustration:

Small Worlds (2023) presents various social and cultural spaces that shape the lives and relationships of the characters. The narrative revolves around Stephen, a young British-Ghanaian man growing up in South London, whose experiences are deeply influenced by his family, friends, and the communities he inhabits. The novel illustrates how different spaces such as family homes, neighbourhood streets, music venues, and community gatherings become important sites of interaction and belonging. These spaces allow characters to share memories, emotions, and cultural experiences. Stephen's relationships with his parents, brother, and friends are often strengthened through these shared environments, which foster a sense of connection and identity. The novel highlights how everyday spaces create intimate "small worlds" where individuals negotiate their cultural identity while maintaining strong ties with their heritage and community.

Part one of the novel (Two Young People in the Summertime) sets in Peckham, South London, during the summer of 2010. The narrator is an 18-year-old British-Ghanaian boy who is about to finish school and move to university. The novel begins in a Ghanaian church service where music, dancing and faith bring the community together from space. Here, music becomes spiritual expression as narrator narrates, "we allowed that prayer to make space, allowed ourselves to explore the depth and heights of our beings" (Nelson, 2023, p. 3). The church becomes a safe communal space where people express faith, emotion and identity. It shows how spiritual spaces creates belonging for Black diaspora community.

Further music creates a creative and emotional space for freedom and self-expression as Nelson pinpoints, "Dell will follow, her thick bass notes like walls, building place for us to move into" (Nelson, 2023, p. 14). This reflects how music opens an emotional and cultural space where he can exist freely. Throughout the novel, the protagonist often struggles with identity, belonging and expression as a young Black man in London. Everyday life places restrictions on him—social expectations, racial pressures and personal uncertainty—so he finds music as his freedom and open space to express his thoughts. This becomes his escape from the alienation and restrictions; music allows him to step outside that. Here, music functions as a transformative space where the protagonist negotiates identity, memory and belonging beyond the constraints of physical and social space.

Also, the importance of creative spaces that allow individuals to experiment and grow without fear of failure. Artistic environment, particularly those connected to music and performance becomes spaces where the narrator can explore his identity and creativity freely. As he writes, "It made me grateful for the freedom to be in that space, to make a mistake" (Nelson, 2023, p. 15) portrays that such spaces encourage learning, self-expression and personal development. Rather than being judged, the protagonist experiences a sense of acceptance that enables artistic confidence.

Subsequently, Nelson expresses the dream of creating a communal cultural space where people can gather, express themselves and feel belonging. As he writes, "Just a place for people to eat and drink, to plot and breathe. To be. A place we would call home" (Nelson, 2023, p. 29). This suggests freedom from social pressure and the possibility of collective creativity and resistance. The space is not merely physical but also emotional and cultural space where safety, creativity and belonging can flourish.

After establishing spaces of belonging and creativity in the first part of the novel, the narrative in Part Two (Brief Intimacy) shifts toward the social realities that shape the protagonist's identity. Here, the concept of space expands beyond personal and communal environments to include the wider social and political landscape, revealing tension related to race, injustice and resistance. Further, Nelson highlights how immigrant communities create safe communal spaces where individuals can express their needs, faith and emotions without fear. Every Sunday "they would gather together in someone's living room, and pray…this group of people reached towards their innermost desires, in a space they felt safe asking for anything" (Nelson, 2023, p. 101-102). Such gathering often connected to religious or cultural meetings which provides emotional support and solidarity among migrants living in a foreign environment. These spaces allow them to share their struggles, hopes and prayers while strengthening a sense of collective identity. Thus, this symbolizes more than a physical setting; it represents security, trust and belonging within the immigrant's community, where members can seek guidance and comfort freely.

Nelson present music as a spiritual and transformative space for the narrator. When he says that, "I

play until the feeling are causing me to wobble and shake, until it doesn't feel I'm playing but taking part in something *spiritual*, something I didn't know I needed" (Nelson, 2023, p. 111). It suggests that music goes beyond simple performance and becomes a deeper emotional experience. Through music, the narrator connects with his memories, emotions and community. It allows him to express feelings that cannot easily be articulated through words. In this way, music functions as a sacred creative space where identity, healing and self-understanding emerge, highlighting the powerful role of art in shaping personal and cultural belonging.

Further, in the final part of the novel, the narrative becomes more reflective as the protagonist begins to process his experiences and relationships. Here, the concept of space extends into emotional and cultural dimensions, portraying themes of healing, identity and belonging. Nelson reflects the idea that communities can intentionally create spaces that nurture honesty, emotional openness, and collective care. Here, the concept of building a "small world" suggests forming supportive environments where individuals can feel valued and liberated from societal pressures and discrimination. Such spaces enable people to express their true selves and experience dignity and beauty in their identities. As he interrogates, "In the wake of violence, acute or prolonged, we ask what we might need, how we might weather this time, how we might care for each other, how we might cultivate space which encourages honesty, which encourages surrender. How we might build a small world, where we might feel beautiful, might feel free" (Nelson, 2023, p. 157). Thus, the space, here, functions as a metaphor for freedom, resistance, and communal solidarity, where marginalized individuals can support one another and cultivate a sense of belonging.

Also, author illustrates how the city becomes oppressive environment for marginalized communities. The narrator's feels that, "days like these which remind us that we don't have *space*, that the city feels like it's closing in, trying to magic us away, encouraging our dis-appearance" (Nelson, 2023, p. 157). The loss of physical and emotional freedom caused by racial tension and social unrest. Instead of functioning as a space of opportunity and freedom, the city becomes an environment that limits movement and security for Black individuals. Here, space symbolizes both physical and emotional freedom. The absence of such space highlights the vulnerability and fear experienced by the community, especially during moments of social tension such as the protests following the death of Mark Duggan.

Thus, he highlights the importance of friendship and collective care within a community. "We allow each other to feel through the motion of our hurt, allow each other the space to break" (Nelson, 2023, p. 158). This portrays that emotional vulnerability is accepted and supported among the characters. Rather than supressing their pain, the friends create a compassionate environment where they can openly express grief, frustration and emotional struggle. Nelson portrays community relationships as protective spaces that enable healing and resilience. Such emotional spaces are essential for marginalized individuals who often face social pressures and discrimination in the outside world.

Subsequently, Nelson elaborates how relationships and shared artistic experiences create emotional spaces of belonging and understanding. Through music and collective participation, the characters form a symbolic small world where they feel connected and accepted without needing to justify their identities and experiences. As he writes, "we build each other a small world, our solos swelling, rising like a chorus, forward as he goes back, back as he goes forward, our hands to our chest in reverence, building a church with our rhythm, a place we don't have to explain" (Nelson, 2023, p. 254). This suggests that music and friendship function like a sacred space, offering comfort, unity and spiritual strength.

In *Small World*, Nelson portrays spaces as spiritual, creative and communal, showing how Black communities construct environments of freedom, identity and belonging within a restrictive society.

Conclusion:

Small Worlds effectively portrays the significance of space in shaping the lives and identities of diasporic individuals. Through the experiences of Stephen and the people around him, the novel highlights how different spaces such as homes, streets, music venues, and community gatherings influence relationships and cultural belonging. These spaces function not only as physical environments but also as emotional and cultural sites where memories, traditions, and identities are preserved. Nelson illustrates how everyday interactions within these spaces create meaningful connections among individuals and strengthen the sense of community. The representation of these intimate "small worlds" reflects the complex realities of diasporic life and the continuous negotiation between cultural heritage and contemporary social environments. Thus, the novel demonstrates that space plays a vital role in shaping identity, relationships, and the collective experiences of diasporic communities in a multicultural society.

Acknowledgment

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to all those who have contributed to the successful completion of this research project entitled "S(p(ace)s) in Caleb Azumah Nelson's *Small Worlds*."

First and foremost, I extend my heartfelt thanks to my supervisor/guide for their invaluable guidance, insightful suggestions, and unwavering support throughout the course of this study. Their expertise, encouragement, and constructive feedback have been instrumental in shaping the direction and depth of this research.

I am deeply grateful to the faculty members of the Department of English for fostering an intellectually stimulating environment and for their constant encouragement. Their teachings and scholarly insights have significantly enriched my understanding of contemporary literature, spatial theory, and cultural studies.

My sincere appreciation goes to the scholars and researchers whose works on space, place, identity, memory, diaspora, and contemporary Black British literature provided the theoretical framework and critical perspectives

necessary for this study. Their contributions have been invaluable to the development of this research.

I would also like to acknowledge the literary contribution of Caleb Azumah Nelson, whose novel *Small Worlds* inspired this exploration of spatiality, belonging, and cultural identity. The richness of his narrative has offered meaningful insights into the relationship between individuals and the spaces they inhabit.

I am thankful to my friends and colleagues for their encouragement, thoughtful discussions, and moral support throughout the research process. Their companionship and motivation helped me overcome various challenges encountered during this academic journey.

Finally, I express my deepest gratitude to my family for their unconditional love, patience, and unwavering faith in my abilities. Their constant support and encouragement have been a source of strength and inspiration.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References:

1. Lefebvre, H. (1991). *The Production of space* (D. Nicholson-Smith, Trans.). Blackwell Publishing. (Original work published 1974)
2. Nelson, C. A. (2023). *Small Worlds.* Penguin Random House.
3. New Book Recommendation. (n.d.). *Small Worlds by Caleb Azumah Nelson: Summary and Review.* Retrieved March 3, 2026, from https://newbookrecommendation.com/summary-of-small-worlds-by-caleb-azumah-nelson-a-detailed-synopsis/
4. Penguin Books. (n.d.). *Small Worlds by Caleb Azumah Nelson.* Retrieved March 6, 2026, from https://www.penguin.co.uk/books/451524/small-worlds

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Scrapes of the Self: Spatial Imagination and Creative Identity Landscapes of Belonging and Expression

Shrikant Goba Patil
B. N. N. College, Bhiwandi.

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030454

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 222-224
April 2026

Submitted: 10 Mar. 2026
Revised: 16 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 20 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Shrikant Goba Patil
B. N. N. College, Bhiwandi.
Email:
patil.shrikant1983@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI: 10.5281/zenodo.21236609

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21236609

Creative Commons

Abstract

This research paper examines the profound relationship between space, imagination as well as creative identity in literature. It describes that space is not just background or the physical location of events that occur in literary texts, but is a dynamic emotional, psychological, and cultural foreground that creates characters, narratives, and meanings.It is largely discussed using the concept of intimate lived space created by Gaston Bachelard, and it is also supplemented by the ideas of spatial theories by Henri Lefebvre and Edward Soja, and postcolonial theories of hybridity and liminality.The paper reveals how homes, memories, borders, exile and imagined homelands are significant places of identity formation and reform through the literary works of Virginia Woolf, Toni Morrison, and Salman Rushdie.The paper also describes the role of globalization and digital space in contemporary belonging. Conclusively, it draws the conclusion that identity is not in a single location, but is constantly produced as a part of memory, imagination, storytelling and movement across spaces.

Introduction: Space and the Question of Self

In literature, space was traditionally discussed as a silent setting within which there were actions of characters. Modern literary theory however has shifted this perception to reveal that space is an active aspect of deciding emotions, memories and identity. Places, houses, cities, borders, and landscapes are the spaces that shape the ways characters think, feel and act. Space thus should be researched as a significant narrative and psychological factor, rather than a decoration.

Simultaneously, the contemporary social transformations like migration, globalization, and technology have made the meaning of identity difficult. The contemporary people tend to be attached to several places simultaneously, or even to nowhere stable.Owing to this fact, identity is currently viewed as plastic and constantly shaped, and not fixed and immutable. This state of affairs is reflected in literature, in which the characters in the stories seek home, belonging, and self-understanding in various spaces.

In an attempt to describe this relationship, the paper presents the concept of Scapes of The Self. This notion is used to denote the numerous types of spaces, such as the private, social, cultural, imagined, and digital spaces, which define creative identity. These various spaces all come into contact in literature to enable the readers to realize how the self is constructed through spaces.

Theoretical Framework: From Poetics to Social Space

Bachelard and Intimate Space

Gaston Bachelard holds that space is emotionally experienced by human beings first and then physically. He sees the house as the most significant image of the self since it safeguards the dreams, memories and imagination. Personal secrets and emotional history are kept in small locations such as corners, rooms, attics, and drawers. These personal spaces also develop a sense of security, contemplation, and innovation, which contribute to the development of identity.

This process of literature representing such emotional meanings of space is called topoanalysis as developed by Bachelard. In this way, physical buildings are used as icons of interiors. An example is that an attic can be the symbol of thought and memory whereas a cellar can be the symbol of fear or unconsciousness. On this way, identity originates at the level of intimate experience as opposed to theory.

Lefebvre, Soja, and Social Space

Although Bachelard is involved with the emotion of a person, Henri Lefebvre describes space as a socially constructed phenomenon.History, politics, economics and power relations are what shape cities, homes and landscapes.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)

This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:

Patil, S. G. (2026). Scrapes of the Self: Spatial Imagination and Creative Identity Landscapes of Belonging and Expression. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 222–224. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21236609

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

The identity is therefore determined by social structures and inequalities in addition to the private memory. The struggle of the characters in these settings is easily seen in literature. The concept of Third space as developed by Edward Soja is a hybrid of the real and the imagined. Third space refers to the lived-in space, in which there is coexistence of reality, memory, and imagination. Literary settings tend to operate in such a stratified manner in that they enable writers to examine complicated identities, which cannot be confined to geography.

Postcolonial Liminality and Hybrid Identity

Postcolonial theorists like Homi Bhabha refer to identity as something created in the intermediate cultural spheres. These spaces manifest themselves when individuals turn over between languages, countries, or cultures.Such liminal spaces are not empty and instead are creative and productive so that new hybrid identities can be formed.

On the same note, the concept of borderlands provided by Gloria Anzalddua demonstrates the ways in which the experience of mixed culture creates new modes of expression and dispensability. Exile or migration literature tends to engage the power of imagination to reconstruct the home. Displacement is therefore a creativity and not a loss.

Dimensions of the Scapes of the Self

The concept of Scapes of the Self may be explained by three interrelated layers of space.

To begin with, memory, loneliness, and fantasy are formed by intimate space like the bedroom, childhood house or personal space. These areas form the identity base psychologically.

Second, social and historical sceneries like cities, nations, and communities relate identity with history, culture and power. Being part is interconnected and even antagonistic.

Third, fluid identities are formed by liminal and imagined spaces such as borders, exile, dreams or memories which are changing constantly. These areas are creative and transformational. These layers combined demonstrate that the self is a spatial construction and is constantly changing.

Literary Case Studies

Virginia Woolf: Interior Space and Creative Freedom

The writings of Virginia Woolf prove that creative work requires personal space, more so in women who are restricted by the social norms. The family house in To the Lighthouse preserves time, silence, memory, emotional distance, which are the inner worlds of characters.

In A Room of One's own, Woolf is explicit to call on women to be financially independent and have a room to themselves in order to write literature. With the concepts of Bachelard, the interiors of Woolf can be seen as a spiritual place, where the injured self can recover and explore their ideas. Creative identity is therefore based on freedom of space and privacy.

Toni Morrison: Haunted Space and Historical Trauma

Toni Morrison in Beloved gives the home as a haunting place that has the memory of slavery.The house on Bluestone Road 124 is not only the shelter, but the returning place of misery.According to the idea of rememory developed by Morrison, the spaces do not forget about the violence of the past even when people do their best to forget.

Due to this reason, identity has to be reconstructed through confronting the past, reasserting the space, and forming new belonging. Morrison demonstrates that traumatic experiences and memories may still bring about creative survival and recovery.

Salman Rushdie: Diaspora and Imaginary Homelands

Salman Rushdie addresses the issue of the identity that is formed due to migration and cultural displacement. Home in his works resides in memory and telling of tales rather than in real territories. There is a hybridization or translation of characters, the existence between cultures and languages. The imagination of Rushdie in writing reveals the creation of new modes of belonging. This brings out the identity of Soja which is unitary but creatively woven together in the form of narrative by Three space.

Narrative, Memory, and Spatial Movement

Such scholars as Michel de Certeau explain that the practice of storytelling parallels walking through space, and Paul Ricoeur relates the storytelling to the formation of identity over time and place. Narratives chart routes, conserve memories and make geography meaningful. Thus, even literature is a spatial practice whereby the self is continuously being rewritten by the narrative imagination.

Globalization and Digital Scapes

Technology, and the movement of the world to a global place have also influenced identity in the contemporary world. Arjun Appadurai talks about cultural flows between the faraway places and Marc Augé talks about non-places such as airports or the virtual space of the internet that do not have a consistent history. Online patterns bring about virtual community despite geographical distance. Creative identity is currently established within networks, screens, and international communication indicating that the spatial imagination helps to develop.

Discussion: Toward a Unified Spatial Self

Towards a Unitary Spatial Self. Identity, when integrated into all theories is seen as an interactive dynamic process between intimate memory and social structure, cultural hybridity, narrative imagination, and digital mobility. The distance and displacement does not kill the self, on the contrary, they enhance the creative possibility.Space is a process of constant reconstructing of identity, which is captured in literature.

Acknowledgment

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to all those who have supported and contributed to the successful completion of this research project entitled **"Scapes of the Self: Spatial Imagination and Creative Identity—Landscapes of Belonging and Expression."**

First and foremost, I extend my heartfelt thanks to my supervisor/guide for their invaluable guidance, constant encouragement, and insightful suggestions throughout the course of this study. Their expertise, patience, and constructive feedback have been instrumental in shaping the direction and quality of this research.

I am deeply grateful to the faculty members of the Department of English for their academic support and for providing an intellectually stimulating environment that nurtured critical inquiry and scholarly growth. Their teachings have greatly enriched my understanding of literary studies, spatial theory, identity formation, and cultural expression.

My sincere appreciation goes to the scholars and researchers whose works on spatial imagination, identity studies, cultural geography, creativity, and belonging provided the theoretical and critical foundations for this research. Their contributions have been invaluable in developing the ideas explored in this study.

I would also like to thank the libraries, archives, and digital resources that facilitated access to essential research materials. Their support greatly assisted the completion of this work.

I am grateful to my friends, classmates, and colleagues for their encouragement, thoughtful discussions, and moral support throughout this academic journey. Their insights and companionship made the research process both enriching and enjoyable.

Conclusion

This paper demonstrates that the issue of spatial imagination is the main focus of creative identity in literature. Memories are formed in intimate homes, belonging is constructed in social landscapes, the frontiers form hybridity and new identities are formed in digital worlds. Identity is never settled therefore. It is continuously being fabricated by living, reminiscing, envisioning and story-telling. By reading Understanding the Scapes of the Self, people get to realize that space is just as significant in literature and the lives of human beings as character, plot, or the theme.

Acknowledgment

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to all those who have contributed to the successful completion of this research project entitled **"Scapes of the Self: Spatial Imagination and Creative Identity—Landscapes of Belonging and Expression."**

First and foremost, I extend my heartfelt thanks to my supervisor/guide for their invaluable guidance, insightful suggestions, and continuous encouragement throughout the course of this study. Their scholarly expertise, patience, and constructive feedback have been instrumental in shaping the direction and quality of this research.

I am deeply grateful to the faculty members of the Department of English for providing an intellectually stimulating academic environment and for their constant support during my research journey. Their teachings and discussions have significantly enriched my understanding of spatial theory, identity studies, cultural geography, and literary criticism.

My sincere appreciation goes to the scholars and researchers whose works on space, place, imagination, identity formation, belonging, creativity, and cultural expression provided the theoretical framework and critical perspectives necessary for this research. Their contributions have greatly informed the arguments and interpretations developed in this study.

I would also like to acknowledge the writers, artists, and thinkers whose explorations of selfhood, memory, creativity, and spatial experience inspired the ideas examined in this research. Their works offered valuable insights into the ways individuals construct identities through their relationships with physical, cultural, and imaginative landscapes.

I am thankful to the libraries, archives, and digital resources that facilitated access to essential primary and secondary materials. Their support greatly assisted the completion of this study.

I would also like to express my gratitude to my friends and colleagues for their encouragement, thoughtful discussions, and moral support throughout this academic endeavor. Their companionship and motivation were invaluable during the research process.

Finally, I offer my deepest gratitude to my family for their unconditional love, patience, understanding, and unwavering belief in my abilities. Their constant encouragement and support have been a source of strength and inspiration throughout the completion of this research.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References

1. Woolf, Virginia. A Room of One's Own. Hogarth Press, 1929.
2. Woolf, Virginia. To the Lighthouse. Hogarth Press, 1927.
3. Morrison, Toni. Beloved. Alfred A. Knopf, 1987.
4. Rushdie, Salman. Imaginary Homelands: Essays and Criticism 1981–1991. Granta Books, 1991.
5. Tally, Robert T., Jr. Spatiality. Routledge, 2013.
6. Westphal, Bertrand. Geocriticism: Real and Fictional Spaces. Translated by Robert T. Tally Jr., Palgrave Macmillan, 2011.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Space and Human Survival in Poul Anderson's Tau Zero

Aleesa Seemab Khot
M.A. English, B.N.N. College, Bhiwandi

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030455

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 225-227
April 2026

Submitted: 10 Mar. 2026
Revised: 16 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 20 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Aleesa Seemab Khot
M.A. English, B.N.N. College, Bhiwandi
Email: aleesakhot50@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI: 10.5281/zenodo.21236648

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21236648

Creative Commons

Abstract:

Poul Anderson was an American science fiction novelist. He won multiple awards for hard science fiction. He was honoured with Hugo and Nebula Awards. He combines scientific accuracy with narrative storytelling. In Tau Zero Anderson presents the relationship between cosmic space and human survival. The novel portrays the struggles of the crew of the spacecraft Lenora Christine. Due to some damage the aircraft is unable to decelerate. This inability is causing the aircraft to continuously accelerate towards the speed of light. As a result the space becomes an active force that shapes the human survival and understanding of reality. This paper explores how Tau Zero represents cosmic space as vast, indifferent and deterministic where human survival is dependent upon adaptation rather than control. With the help of Einstein's Special Theory of Relativity he draws upon concepts like near light speed travel and time dilation. He challenges the anthropocentric ideas and human mastery over space. By doing an in depth study of relationship between human survival and space this paper argues that Tau Zero redefines space not just a site of exploration but a reality that exposes human vulnerability and resilience.

Key Words: *Space, human survival, Tau zero, time relativity, hard science fiction*

Introduction:

Poul Anderson is an award winning American writer and novelist. He is awarded as The Grand Master in 1997. He integrates scientific principles into his art. His work Tau Zero shows space that is governed by physics and it's shown as a force that redefines human existence. Anderson uses scientific theories of Einstein and gives an in depth explanation of what happens when a body of mass tries to approach the light speed which makes this novel a hard science fiction. Space is not shown as a mere backdrop but it's a vast environment that constantly tests human survival.

The novel shows the lives and struggles of crew members of the space ship Leonora Christine. Because of some technical problems and some damage the ship fails to decelerate. And continuous acceleration makes the ship approach near light speed. The time at near light speed behaves very unfamiliarly. The measures of time and distance are gone. Anderson presents universe as indifferent and resistant to human control.

This study shows that Tau Zero portrays space as an indifferent cosmic power and whether humans will survive or depends on adaptability rather than mastery.

Illustration:

In the novel 50 people (25 men and 25 women) board the space craft Leonora Christine to travel to a planet near star Beta Virginis which is 32 light years away. The trip is supposed to be completed within 5 years. The crew has Lars Talender as the captain, Ingrid Lindgtrn as first officer, Charles Raymont as constable, Boris Fedroff as chief engineer. There are other members and scientists as well.

Space is not presented as just a symbol of a romantic backdrop. It's presented as vast and different. It's governed by the laws of physics and can't be controlled by humans. From the very beginning of the novel the space is shown as a force that is unbothered by humans. The crew of the Leonora Christine are not conquerors but participants of the universe that operates itself without human intervention.

The space craft Leonora Christine works on a Bussard ramjet. Bussard ramjet is a theoretical engine that does not need to carry it's own fuel. It moves around the space and collects the hydrogen from the space. This hydrogen is used as a fuel for the space craft. The Bussard ramjet makes the spaceship go faster and faster approaching the light speed.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:
Aleesa Seemab Khot. (2026). Space and Human Survival in Poul Anderson's Tau Zero. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 225–227. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21236648

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

It creates the "Tau Factor" the smaller the tau factor the closer is the light speed. When tau becomes zero the light speed is achieved. But for bodies of masses it's nearly impossible to reach the light speed and make the tau zero bodies of masses can only approach the speed of light.

After two years into journey the space craft collided with interstellar clouds of gas and dust and the ramscoop of the space craft is damaged. The ramscoop was essential because it's magnetic and it gathers the hydrogen. It also controls the thrust. Now as the ramscoop is damaged it's can no longer control the thrust.

"The decelerators Out. Wrecked. We can't stop." (Anderson, 1970)

And stopping the space craft became physically impossible and ship is now forced into continuous acceleration. They can't turn off the engines now or else radiation would kill them. They can't slow down or stop the ship they must accelerate forever.

"And of course we can't shut off the accelerators. That would mean shutting off the whole set of fields including the screens which only an outside power core can maintain. At our speed hydrogen bombardment would release enough gamma rays and ions to fry everybody aboard within a minute."(Anderson, 1970)

This moment is crucial not only as a plot turning point but also as the declaration of fact that technology no matter how advanced, it is vulnerable in front of vast cosmic space and the universe would never adjust for humans, humans must adapt to the universe and it's changes.

Their first plan was to go around their home galaxy and to head towards the Virgo cluster and find empty space between galaxies to make repair.

As the space craft approaches the speed of light space starts to show transformations. Stars change colours and distances shrink and universe starts to seem very distorted. These changes are not mystical or metaphorical but these are the consequences of trying to break the laws of physics. The novel shows space as a determining force. It neither resists nor assists it simply just follows it's laws. By doing so novel removes the illusion of human centrality. Space exists on its own terms and humans in order to survive must also follow these terms.

As the space craft accelerates the space begins to look different from the crew's perspective. Here the Einstein's special theory of relativity is introduced. In his 1905 paper on special theory of relativity he challenged Newton's concept of absolute space and time. The theory is based on two major postulates:

"The laws by which the states of physical systems undergo change are not affected, whether these changes of state be referred to the one or the other of two systems of coordinates in uniform translatory motion." (Einstein,1905/1923) and "Any ray of light moves in the 'stationary' system of coordinates with the determined velocity c, whether the ray be emitted by a stationary or by a moving body."(Einstein,1905/1923)

According to Einstein the laws of physics are identical in all inertial frames and that the speed of light is constant for all observers. It directly challenges the Newton's idea of absolute time. If the speed of light is invariable then measurements of space and time must be variable depending on the motion of observer. Hence time is not constant it's variable and is relative to the frame of reference. This explains the relativity of simultaneity. Two events that occured simultaneously to one observer may not be simultaneous to another moving observer. This leads to time dilation. Time dilation explains that a moving clock runs slower compared to an stationary clock. Hence Einstein explained that time is not absolute but it depends on motion of observer.

As the space craft in the novel accelerates approaching the speed of light the crew members start to experience the time dilation. The time inside of their space craft passes normally but outside in the universe it passes drastically faster. Civilizations rise and fall and eons pass outside the space craft but inside only a few months or years. The crew is now detached completely from earth or any civilization. Distance no longer defines what it did before. The universe doesn't look static it's dramatically dynamic. These events intensify the psychological pressure felt by the crew members. The crew realized they are moving beyond historical context. 100 years on earth have passed and their families are no longer there, 1000 years passed the civilizations have turned into fossils, 10000 years passed everything that they know extinct but time outside keeps on accelerating.

"We have lost Earth, lost Beta Three, lost the mankind we belonged to. We have left to us courage, love, and and, yes, hope" (Anderson, 1970)

Human history is irrelevant and insignificant compared to cosmic changes. Survival now is not just physical it's emotional. The crew must accept that before they return everything and everyone that they know on earth will vanish. In this way space not only shapes physical survival but existential understanding as well. Crew witness the stars burn out. Galaxies die and changes that lead to ultimate cosmic contraction and the rebirth of entire universe. Through time dilation the space craft survives everything. It survives beyond the lifespan of its civilization.

"Do you know what the year is on Earth? We have come something like fifty billion light-years. Our sun died long ago. The Milky Way has gone out." (Anderson, 1970) This portrays the fragility of human life. Ordinary human lifespan is insignificant compared to the vast changes in the cosmos. Now survival has got new meaning. It is sustaining fragile human lives in whatever conditions space imposes. "What is man, that he should outlive his God?" (Anderson, 1970)

Million years passed Earth's Sun dies, Billion years passed the galaxy is aging, 100 billion years passed the stars die and universe is getting darker and darker. scientists realize they have travelled so far that the entire universe is dying. The most of the crew members want to die peacefully. They have lost all the hopes.

But Raymont does not give up. He proposed to ride through the end of the universe. They witnessed the Big Crunch. They watched the entire universe to collapse into a singularity 'the monobloc'.

"The monobloc had exploded. Creation had begun. And the ship lived. She broke through into starry space and started

out the other side of the immense Catherine wheel." (Anderson,1970)

They witness the Big Bang when the universe was reborn. They have experienced the galaxies crashing together, the collapse of space, unimaginable heat and pressure, and finally Big Crunch that led to Big Bang. Now they are into a brand new cosmos.

In the new universe galaxies are being born, stars have just started shining, they can finally choose their own planet and call it home. They found a planet with Sun. And it can also sustain life.

About 3 to 4 years have passed on the ship but over 100 billion years outside. The crew lands on the planet that resembles earth. But there are major differences like plants are blue instead of green, there are three moons instead of one and the creatures look strange like dragons but survival is possible. Charles and Ingrid stand on a hill and look at their new home where they have established humanity. They have become the first intelligent creature of the universe.

"Here was not New Earth. That would have been too much to expect... Yet the air was warm; and humankind could thrive here."(Anderson,1970) The survival doesn't portray dominance of humans over space but it portrays adaptability. Space remains vast and indifferent but human survival is possible with resilience and adaptation.

Conclusion:

In Tau Zero space functions not as mere setting but a force that determines human survival. The space governed by laws of physics is indifferent and vast. Space transforms the familiar forces of time and distance into unfamiliar forces. The crew adapts to the environment and humans fail to conquer it. Anderson portrays a universe that operates without any human interaction. Anderson presents space as neither supporting nor resisting to human survival. Anderson shows that human existence and human history is irrelevant and of no significance in front of such vast cosmos. The novel portrays space that exposes the human limits and shows humanity as vulnerable and fragile. But it also shows the resilience can make survival possible. In comparison to the greatness and vastness of the universe that is indifferent humanity survives with persistence and resilience.

Acknowledgment

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to all those who have supported and contributed to the successful completion of this research project entitled **"Space and Human Survival in Poul Anderson's *Tau Zero*."**

First and foremost, I extend my heartfelt thanks to my supervisor/guide for their invaluable guidance, insightful suggestions, and constant encouragement throughout the course of this study. Their scholarly expertise and constructive feedback have played a vital role in shaping the direction and quality of this research.

I am deeply grateful to the faculty members of the Department of English for their academic support and for fostering an environment of intellectual curiosity and critical thinking. Their teachings and encouragement have significantly enhanced my understanding of science fiction, literary theory, and interdisciplinary approaches to literature.

My sincere appreciation goes to the scholars and researchers whose works on science fiction studies, space narratives, human resilience, survival, and speculative literature provided the theoretical framework and critical insights necessary for this research. Their contributions have greatly enriched the perspectives explored in this study.

I would also like to acknowledge the literary contribution of Poul Anderson, whose novel *Tau Zero* inspired this exploration of humanity's relationship with space, technology, and survival. His imaginative vision and profound engagement with scientific concepts have made this study both challenging and rewarding.

I am thankful to the libraries, digital archives, and academic databases that provided access to essential primary and secondary sources. Their resources were invaluable in facilitating the completion of this work.

I am also grateful to my friends and colleagues for their encouragement, meaningful discussions, and moral support throughout this academic journey. Their companionship and motivation helped sustain my enthusiasm and commitment to this research.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References:

1. Anderson, P. (1970). Tau Zero. GuildAmerica Books.
2. Einstein, A. (1923). The principle of relativity (W. Perrett & G. B. Jeffery, Trans.). Methuen. (Original work published 1905)
3. Wikipedia contributors. (2025, November 17). Time constant. Wikipedia. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Time_constant
4. Quinn's Ideas. (2025, July 27). The existential loneliness of Tau Zero [Video]. YouTube. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=NOfqRH5Dyjc

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Space in Jeanette Winterson's *The Stone Gods:* An Ecocritical and Post Humanitarian Perspective

Bhima Kishanrao Paikrao
Department of English, B.N.N. College Bhiwandi,
Dist. Thane, Maharashtra

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030456

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 228-230
April 2026

Submitted: 10 Mar. 2026
Revised: 16 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 20 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Bhima Kishanrao Paikrao
Department of English,B.N.N. College Bhiwandi,
Dist. Thane, Maharashtra
Email: bkpaikrao204@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI: 10.5281/zenodo.21236734

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21236734

Creative Commons

Abstract:

Jeanette Winterson is one of the eminent voices in ecological narratives in the present times. Her The Stone God (2007) articulates human greed for space. The novel chronicles the everlasting human greed for space and natural resources. The present paper is attempts to examine the projection of space in Jeanette Winterson's The Stone God. The novel represents spatiality through the lens of eco-criticism and post humanism. Space presents active and dynamic element of human exploitation of the planet that usurps the beauty and space. The writer showcases how humans search for a new space beyond earth, a planet for a peaceful and comfortable life. The writer explicates how humans destroy their living planet and they expect to shift for a secure and safe space-a planet for their future. Winterson uses diverse spatial presentations from the dying planet Orbus and organises "Planet Blue" from historical to future. The Stone Gods is an anthropocentric and colonial narrative that leads to environmental degradation. It projects transgressed space, focusing on the interconnectedness of love and intervention in humanity and human self-destructive cycles. The relationship between the human beings and the Robots, their connection and co-existence, offering a sense of hope within a dystopian narrative.

Key Words: *space, eco-criticism, post-humanism, dystopian, Robo Sapiens.*

Introduction:

Jeanette Winterson is one of the most famous climate change writers in the postmodern period. Jeanette Winterson's The Stone God (2007) has a spatial and temporal setting and a complex, thought –provoking climate change-based novel that uses various conceptions of space, such as outer space and physical location, to explore profound philosophical and environmental perspectives. The novel revolves around the human attempts to colonise a new planet Blue. Winterson starts the novel *The Stone Gods* on the planet Orbus, which humans have driven to the edge of destruction. The writer showcases how humans exploit new environments rather than learning from past mistakes. The novel explores the space through its discussion of biotechnology, genetic enhancement and Robo Sapiens, such as robots with human-like consciousness. The writer presents the blurred boundaries between human beings and machines in this book. MORE, the Central Agency relocate people from this planet to Planet Blue. The modern world is hazardous and traumatized due to the nuclear weapons. The writer attempt to presents relocation of human being from this planet to the planet Blue.

Illustration:

The writer portrays the planet Blue and begins her novel as this new world weighs a yatto-gram. The writer explores the concept of space and relocation of human beings from earth to another planet. Jeanette Winterson's *The Stone God* is a postmodern dystopian novel concerned with environmental destruction, technology and cyclical human behaviour. Humans are involves in the destruction of the environment on the earth and they are in search of a new planet for a safe and peaceful inhabitant. On the new planet Blue, everything is in a very large size leaves are like cities, trees are like skyscrapers, sardines are also of a very big size that two men needed to land them. There was an evidence that the Planet Blue consists gases such as carbon, methane and oxygen. Planet Blue is nothing new, it is like the earth sixty five million years ago. In modern times science and technology play a vital, it created a robot that looks like a man. A middle aged

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:
Paikrao, B. K. (2026). Space in Jeanette Winterson's The Stone Gods: An Ecocritical and Post Humanitarian Perspective. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 228–230. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21236734

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

woman wants to genetically reverse her age by twelve, as her husband is interested in a teenage girl. Men are suffering from paedophilia that is a sexual feeling for children. In modern time women are no longer interested in their present life but aspire to shift the space and time in of their lives. These women desire to be young and beautiful forever. An experiment was made on the woman, who got younger and younger until she became a six-foot-tall and six-month-old baby. In space, robots have been used as sex partners for years. Spike robot says that the new planet decreases the process of global warming and all other destructive elements. The new planet is a world or the universe has no sides, no end and can't be mapped, it is enough to make a man think about God, make man superstitious and worship an idol. The basic difference between the old planet and the new planet Blew is that in the old planet, where people believe in reading and breeding, in the new planet, people like downloading and womb-free. It is believed that the dinosaurs were the early evolutionary species, and human beings are a less evolved species.

MORE is a Central Agency, which works to send people from this planet to the new planet Blue on concession rate. It will take those who can afford it to planet Blue, where a high-tech village will be built for them. There will be a free passage for key workers and farmers who can feed the villagers. The planet is so big that technology will play an important role; without it, going to space seems like living in the Stone Age. MORE guarantees to the people for home and food, development and security. Gender is a human concept, and on the planet Blue, gender is not important. The writer narrates Planet Blue as a dark and cold place, where a very fierce fire is used. It was a long time before anyone came back to planet Blue. It was the land of green, fertile, and abundant with warm seas and Crystal Rivers. It reddens under a young sun and drops deep blue like a field at night. On the planet Blue there will be fire, settlements, wars, planting, harvest, music and dance. Someone makes a painting in the caves, and someone makes a statue and calls it God. This newfound planet, Blue, is nothing new at all; things are dying, and things are born. This section of the novel Planet Blue represents the contrast between limited natural resources and an increasing population. Environmentalists are continuously telling us that we are as good as dead and need to find a new planet for perfect life. Scientists are making experiments to make meat of the clone in the laboratories and think that natural food is dirty and diseased. Human being shift of getting meat from naturally born animals to animal created artificially in a laboratory through cloning. Food in future will be obtained not from natural sources, but it will be created in a laboratory. Planet Blue is full of oxygen, food and other natural resources. The central agency, like MORE shifting people from this planet-to-Planet Blue. In reality, Planet Blue is nothing but the planet Earth before humans destroyed it for their own benefit.

The narrator, Billy, describes the things he saw at Planet Blue in the second section of the novel entitled Easter Island. The writer is of the opinion that the number of idols of gods was created by man. It was strange that in those days, how a man crafted such high statues made of wood and stone and dragged these statues from one place to another place. The writer is surprised by the skill of the native people in crafting and carving statues. The native people tie the narrator and bring him in front of the idol of god. The narrator understood that the action of these people is to worship their god. But actually, their intention is to shatter the idol on the ground. These are some people who desire not to cut down the trees, as it is sacred and holy from a religious point of view and at the same time it provides fruits, oxygen to the human beings, and it is habitat of birds and insects. On the other hand, there are some people who are of the opinion that there are abundant trees on this Island and it is necessary to cut down these trees. The narrator showcases the shift of a beautiful planet with abundant trees to a desert. The ideology of deforestation and cutting down of trees for the sake of religion, and ultimately, the religion is responsible for the destruction of the Island.

The narrator says that Easter Island is abundant in birds, fish, trees and water, but it is destroyed because of the anger of the gods. "Easter Island is destroyed for the stone gods, and the stone gods were destroyed themselves." It is like wasteland because of the cutthroat competition among humans for possessing everything greedily. It seems to be desired by one, and others will make a prize for it. In modern times, transplanting human organs to the bodies of other human beings is nothing but the shifting of human organs from one place to other place. Even after shifting the place of organs, it performs its function. It is like a magic realism as the narrator concludes this section by desiring that the Island is full of trees, lakes waterfall natural resources.

The writer triggers the concept of space in the Post-3 War section of The Stone Gods. The narrator writes about his strange birth as the shift of space from the womb of his mother to the present world. The birth of the narrator also showcases the shift of space from the world of his mother's womb to the present world. These two worlds are connected with a cord that provides the child with food, oxygen and everything required for survival. The grandmother of the narrator cutting the cord indicates the separation of these two worlds. The birth of the narrator is compared with the birth of Robinson Crusoe, not the natural birth, but the birth due to a shipwreck. The narrator says that Robinson Crusoe's birth took place due to the shipwreck that separated him from others and sent him to an isolated Island. The shifting of Robinson Crusoe from this present world to a new, Unknown Island is actually his birth. Robinson Crusoe is like Adam in the paradise and lost it when he started to exploit it by increasing the population of human beings on the Island.

The writer aspires for the conservation of the planet. He doubts about the role of technology to save and protect the planet, as Iran launched a nuclear attack on the USA, and the light and noise bounce off each other into the wrap-around neon light of the planet. MORE promised the people unlimited air travel, six cars per family, and a number of TV channels with no censorship, no government interference in trade and a high lifestyle to the world. Human being is the most aggressive species on the planet;

they will massacre each other for territory and resources. The writer is of the opinion that even science and technology is bring more destruction to the planet. In the modern world, there is a mass migration of people for jobs and economic growth from one place to another. People are shifting from one place to another place for financial gain and a peaceful life. Even the political leaders are ready to spend billions of dollars on war and very little on food hospital, cleaning and water. Human being seems to be more interested in the invention and production of dangerous weapons and neglect towards social and moral values.

The writers also use space in the last section of the novel, Wreck City. Modern cities in the West threatened nuclear war. The cities affected by war where buildings collapsed like paper buildings, helicopters hanging in the air, ugly rain and filthy water, and black-out sun. The soil itself is poisoned. Women gave birth after the war, but don't know what will happen to the babies. Cities after war had no fridge, no phone, no car and no housewives. War is the opportunity for MORE promising people for a safe, peaceful life in new founded planet. Modern world.

Conclusion:

Jeanette Winterson articulates space as a destructive anthropocentric ideology in her novel *The Stone Gods*. The perspective of space is represented as a force for survival in anthropogenic time. Planet Blue and Easter Island is parody explored by the writer; these planets are nothing new, but the Earth in ancient times. Winterson refers to the novel Robinson Crusoe, written by Daniel Defoe focused on the Island is exploited by humans after a shipwreck. There is a competition for inventions in nuclear bomb production in every country. Science and technology is responsible for the destruction of the planet. Human beings are the greediest species that strive for territory and power, responsible for the destruction of the environment on the planet. Winterson triggers the idea of a physical relationship between a human being and machines. The Stone Gods attempt to offer alternatives in future inhabitation for humans on a new planet. The novel *The Stone Gods* can also be scrutinised from a dystopian, self-destructive point of view.

Acknowledgment

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to all those who have supported and contributed to the successful completion of this research project entitled **"Space in Jeanette Winterson's *The Stone Gods*: An Ecocritical and Posthumanist Perspective."**

First and foremost, I extend my heartfelt thanks to my supervisor/guide for their invaluable guidance, insightful suggestions, and continuous encouragement throughout the course of this study. Their expertise, patience, and constructive feedback have been instrumental in shaping the direction and quality of this research.

I am deeply grateful to the faculty members of the Department of English for their academic support and for fostering an environment that encouraged critical inquiry and intellectual growth. Their teachings significantly enriched my understanding of contemporary literature, ecocriticism, posthumanism, and spatial studies.

My sincere appreciation goes to the scholars and researchers whose works on ecocritical theory, posthumanist thought, environmental humanities, science fiction studies, and spatial criticism provided the theoretical foundation for this research. Their valuable contributions have greatly informed the arguments and perspectives developed in this study.

I would also like to acknowledge the literary contribution of Jeanette Winterson, whose novel *The Stone Gods* inspired this exploration of environmental crisis, technological transformation, and the reimagining of human and non-human relationships within spatial contexts. Her innovative narrative vision has provided rich material for critical analysis and reflection.

I am thankful to the libraries, digital archives, and academic databases that facilitated access to essential research materials. Their resources were indispensable to the successful completion of this work.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

Work Cited:

1. Tally, R.T., Jr. (ed), *Geocritical Explorations: Space, Place, and Mapping in Literary and Cultural Studies*. New York and London: Palgrave Macmillan (2011).
2. Tally, R.T., Jr., *Spatiality*. New York & London: Routledge (2013).
3. Tally, R.T., Jr., 'Introduction: The Reassertion of Space in Literary Studies.' *In* Tally, R.T., Jr. (ed) *The Routledge Handbook of Literature and Space*. New York & London: Routledge, pp. 1-6 (2017).
4. Winterson, Jeanette. The Stone Gods, Mariner Books, Houghton Mifflin Harcourt Boston, New York, 2009.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

The Concept Of 'Space' in the poetry of Dilip Chitre

Varsha Yogesh Savale
Assistant Teacher B.N.N. College, Bhiwandi

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030457

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 231-233
April 2026

Submitted: 10 Mar. 2026
Revised: 16 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 20 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Varsha Yogesh Savale
Assistant Teacher B.N.N. College, Bhiwandi
Email: savalevarsha576@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI: 10.5281/zenodo.21236822

DOI Link
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21236822

Creative Commons

Abstract

This research paper investigates the complex notion of space in the poetry of Dilip Chitre, one of the most important voices in modern Indian English poetry. While space is commonly reduced to a mere background setting in literary analysis, Chitre's poetry raises it to the level of a rich and complex metaphor that spans psychological, cultural, urban, linguistic, and metaphysical realms. His poems not only investigate external geographical spaces like the modern city and the home but also internal spaces defined by memory, alienation, migration, and existential search.

The paper will specifically concentrate on poems like The Father Returning Home, extracts from Travelling in a Cage, and other poems from his English volumes. Through a close reading of the texts, this paper will demonstrate how Chitre's use of space is a reflection of the post-independence condition of India, the fractured nature of identity in modern urban culture, and the spiritual unease of the modern individual.

Moreover, the study places Chitre in the larger context of Indian English modernism, showing how his spatial imagination fits into the global modernist paradigm while being grounded in the socio-cultural context of India. The results of the study show that space in Chitre's poetry is never static; it is emotionally invested, historically nuanced, and philosophically rich. In the end, space becomes the organizing principle of Chitre's poetic imagination, encapsulating displacement, memory, silence, and the eternal human quest for belonging.

Keywords: Dilip Chitre; Space; Urban Alienation; Memory; Identity; Modern Indian Poetry; Existentialism; Cultural Displacement; Domestic Space; Postcolonial Modernism

Introduction

Modern Indian English poetry is a reflection of the concerns, hopes, and changes that have taken place in postcolonial India. Among the many significant poets of modern Indian English poetry, Dilip Chitre stands out as a unique figure. Born in 1938, Chitre was a poet, translator, filmmaker, and critic. His bilingual literary journey in Marathi and English enabled him to traverse diverse linguistic and cultural spaces. This ambivalence had a deep impact on his poetic vision.

Chitre's poetry is highly introspective and modernist in its orientation. It often tends to engage with themes such as alienation, migration, memory, shattered relationships, and existential angst.

One of the motifs that keeps recurring in his poetry is the idea of space. But space in Chitre's poetry is much more than geographical space. It is a metaphor for emotional distance, cultural displacement, and metaphysical ambiguity.

In the aftermath of independence in India, there was a sudden transformation in the social fabric and interpersonal relationships. Cities like Mumbai came to represent the promise of progress and the loss of identity. Chitre, who lived in Mumbai for most of his life, captures the contradictions of urban existence—teeming with people yet lonely, vibrant yet spiritually empty. His poems evoke railway compartments, suburban apartments, faceless streets, and silent rooms. These are not just passive settings; they are also active agents in the construction of human experience.Furthermore, the poetry of Chitre is also a reflection of the dislocation that comes with writing in English and yet being part of the Indian tradition. Language itself becomes a space of translation between the colonial legacy and the native culture. Therefore, the representation of space in his poetry is also occurring on multiple planes—physical, psychological, cultural, and philosophical.This research paper intends to investigate the complex aspects of space in Chitre's poetry. Through a careful analysis of his poems, this paper intends to show how the image of space is used as a metaphor for alienation, memory, identity, and transcendence.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:
Savale, V. Y. (2026). The Concept Of 'Space' in the poetry of Dilip Chitre. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 231–233. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21236822

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Objectives

The main objectives of this research paper are:

1.To investigate the representation of physical and urban space in Chitre's poetry.

2.To investigate the representation of domestic space as a site of memory and emotional conflict.

3.To investigate the psychological and existential aspects of inner space.

4.To investigate the representation of cultural and linguistic displacement as spatial metaphors.

5.To locate Chitre's spatial imagination in the context of modern Indian English poetry.

6.To show how space is used as a central structural and thematic element in Chitre's poetic expression.

Methodology

The methodology of this research is qualitative and literary. It involves close reading and analysis of texts. The primary sources of this research are selected poems from Collected Poems in English and Travelling in a Cage by Dilip Chitre. The secondary sources are critical writings of scholars like Bruce King and M. K. Naik.

The methodology of this research involves the following:

1. Close Reading: Close reading of imagery, symbolism, tone, and metaphor.
2. Contextual Study: Study of socio-historical and postcolonial contexts.
3. Thematic Interpretation: Interpretation of recurring spatial themes.
4. Comparative Insight: Comparison of Chitre's poetry with the modernist movement.

The research focuses on original interpretation and does not involve the mechanical reproduction of existing criticism to ensure academic authenticity and originality.

Analysis and Discussion

1. Urban Space: The City as a Landscape of Alienation

Urban space is an important aspect of Chitre's poetry. In poems like "The Father Returning Home," the city symbolizes alienation. The suburban train, a common motif, symbolizes mechanicalness and emotional alienation. The father travels every day in a crowded compartment but is extremely lonely.

The railway compartment symbolizes a closed social space. It brings people physically close but emotionally far. The father's silent passage through the city illustrates an irony: people close but not intimate. The city is indifferent to the sufferings of the individual. It absorbs identities and turns human beings into faceless commuters.

Urban space in Chitre's poetry shares modernist concerns, like Western poets, but is uniquely Indian in its setting. The imagery of monsoon rain, dark suburbs, and packed trains locates the experience in Mumbai. The city symbolizes post-independence modernity—dynamic but spiritually vacuous.

Chitre's urban space is often filled with sensory discomfort—wetness, darkness, and exhaustion. These details evoke an emotional sense of asphyxiation. Space is not liberating but oppressive. The father's small, rented apartment further emphasizes the feeling of oppression. Home space in the city is not comforting but further emphasizes alienation.

2. Domestic Space: Memory, Loss, and Silence

The domestic interior is a space of memory in Chitre's poetry. In "The Father Returning Home," the father's inability to communicate with his family indicates the lack of emotional connection in the shared physical space. The home is thus a silent land where talk is not possible.

The room, window, and domestic objects are given symbolic significance. They symbolize the collective memories and unexpressed tensions. The domestic space is thus marked by the presence of absence. Even when the family lives under the same roof, the space of emotions is shattered.

Chitre's poetry often represents the father figure as a stranger in his own home. The generation gap generates an invisible wall. The father's alienation in the domestic space is a manifestation of the cultural shift in post-independence India. The traditional power dynamics are on the decline, and the emotional ties are loosening.

Memory is the factor that turns space into a temporal dimension. The home is not a fixed entity; it is haunted by the presence of past moments. Silence is the dominant feature of these interiors, and they convey the absence of emotional connection. In this manner, Chitre shows that space can also represent psychological alienation, even in private spaces.

3. Psychological Space: Inner Landscapes of Fragmentation

Chitre not only examines physical space but also psychological space—the inner landscape of the mind. His poems often express the presence of fractured identities. The self is split between the desire for modernity and the need for roots in tradition.

The inner space of his poetry is characterized by anxiety, uncertainty, and existential questions. Silence and darkness are used to represent the absence of mental content. The poet uses a reflective voice in his poetry, which indicates the presence of introspection and self-analysis.

This fragmentation of the self corresponds to the existentialist school of philosophy. The individual is faced with the reality of death and meaninglessness. The speakers in Chitre's poetry live in spaces of uncertainty. There is no fixed center; the self is in a state of flux and disappearance.

However, unlike the romantic conception of a harmonious nature, the spatial imagination in Chitre's poetry is characterized by instability. Space is used metaphorically to represent the fragmented modern self. The self is a congested but lonely city.

4. Cultural and Linguistic Space: Between Languages

Dilip Chitre's bilingual poetic practice positions him uniquely in a cultural context. His writing in English, with a strong grounding in Marathi literary culture, positions him in a space that is culturally ambivalent. This ambivalence is reflected in his linguistic imagination.

English, as a colonial language, has certain historical connotations. Chitre's decision to write in English positions him in a universal literary space but also risks a cultural displacement. This ambivalence is evident in his thematic concerns with exile and belonging.

Translation is another metaphorical transition between spaces. Chitre's translations of the Marathi saints

represent a transition between spiritual and linguistic spaces. Cultural identity becomes fluid and not fixed.

In postcolonial theory, space is often used metaphorically to represent power relations. Chitre's poetry engages with this aspect in a subtle manner. His speakers move between different cultural spaces without being fully incorporated into them. This ambivalence adds to the complexity of his poetry.

5. Metaphysical Space: Silence and Transcendence

Chitre's concern with space is not limited to the metaphysical. Some of his poems go beyond the social and psychological realms to explore the themes of death and eternity. In these poems, space is cosmic.

Silence is spiritual space. Silence embodies both absence and the possibility of transcendence. The father in *The Father Returning Home* withdraws into silence, which is a symbol of spiritual withdrawal into himself.

Metaphysical space in Chitre's poetry is complex. It does not offer simple comfort. Rather, it poses deep questions about the nature of existence. The self is suspended between life and death, presence and absence.

In these images, Chitre raises spatial metaphor to the level of philosophical thought. Space becomes the arena where the fragility of the human condition is played out.

Conclusion

The poetry of Dilip Chitre shows that space is much more than a physical background. It is a living metaphor that encompasses alienation in the city, memory in the home, fragmentation in the mind, displacement in culture, and ambiguity in metaphysics.

The city space in his poems represents anonymity and existential exhaustion. The home space discloses silence and intergenerational estrangement. The mind space reveals fragmented selves. The word space emphasizes postcolonial complexity. The metaphysical space challenges mortality and transcendence.

The spatial imagination of Chitre mirrors the condition of modern India, but it is also a universal human experience. His poetry indicates that human beings are always negotiating various spaces, such as geographical, emotional, cultural, and spiritual. These spaces define identity and consciousness.

Finally, space in Chitre's poetry is a very effective poetic tool that conveys the search of the modern individual for a sense of belonging in a fragmented world. His poetry also reminds the reader that every space, whether it is a crowded train compartment or a silent room, is full of history, memory, and longing.

Acknowledgment

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to all those who have contributed to the successful completion of this research project entitled **"The Concept of 'Space' in the Poetry of Dilip Chitre."**

First and foremost, I extend my heartfelt thanks to my supervisor/guide for their invaluable guidance, constant encouragement, and insightful suggestions throughout the course of this study. Their academic expertise and constructive feedback have been instrumental in shaping the direction and quality of this research.

I am deeply grateful to the faculty members of the Department of English for their support, inspiration, and for providing an intellectually enriching environment that fostered critical inquiry and scholarly growth. Their teachings have greatly enhanced my understanding of literary studies and contemporary critical theories.

My sincere appreciation goes to the scholars and researchers whose works on spatial theory, literary criticism, modern Indian poetry, and cultural studies provided the theoretical foundation for this research. Their contributions have significantly informed the perspectives and arguments developed in this study.

I would also like to acknowledge the remarkable literary contribution of Dilip Chitre, whose poetry inspired this exploration of space as a multidimensional concept encompassing memory, identity, displacement, belonging, and cultural experience. His poetic vision has offered profound insights into the relationship between individuals and the spaces they inhabit.

I am thankful to the libraries, archives, and digital resources that facilitated access to essential research materials and references. Their support greatly assisted the completion of this work.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References

1. Chitre, Dilip. Collected Poems in English. Oxford University Press, 1993.
2. ---. Travelling in a Cage. Clearing House, 1980.
3. King, Bruce. Modern Indian Poetry in English. Oxford University Press, 1987.
4. Naik, M. K. A History of Indian English Literature. Sahitya Akademi, 1982.
5. Sahitya Akademi. Contemporary Indian Literature Series. Sahitya Akademi.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

The Evolution of Cultural Identity in Diaspora Literature of the Space Age

Manohar O Mahale[1] Rakhi Panchagalle[2]
[1]Vice PrincipalB.N.N. College Bhiwandi.
[2]Assistant TeacherB.N.N. College Bhiwandi.

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030458

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 234-236
April 2026

Submitted: 10 Mar. 2026
Revised: 16 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 20 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Rakhi Panchagalle
Assistant TeacherB.N.N. College Bhiwandi.
Email: rakhip9049@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI: 10.5281/zenodo.21236897

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21236897

Creative Commons

Abstract

The diaspora literature has transformed quite a lot over the years. This has been so particularly after the Space Age started. The Space Age began with the launching of the Sputnik 1 in 1957. Throughout this period people have been traveling about the globe by way of using the internet and also contemplating on space in a manner. This paper examines the shift in cultural identity in diaspora literature. It was once that people were homesick and they would wish to go back to their country. It is now the concern of people being members of cultures and finding home in numerous locations.

Rediscovering Diaspora in the Space Age.

Diaspora literature was formerly concerned with individuals who were forced to abandon their residences. They were sad and felt lost. They considered their old home to be very significant. The new residence was alien and unnatural.

The situation changed in the half of the twentieth century. The Space Age started with the launching of Sputnik 1. This altered the way people perceive space and the way they travel on the planet. People were able to fly, communicate with one another even when they were distant and transmit funds to their families. Diaspora literature was transformed as well. No longer is there sadness and homesickness of people. It is also concerning individuals that relocate to a country and join a new culture. Diaspora literature deals with individuals that belong to numerous cultures.

Early Diaspora Literature: Exile, Nostalgia and Fragmented Identity

Exile, Nostalgia and Fragmented Identity. Colonialism affected diaspora writers in the century. V.S. Naipaul wrote about a man who desired a house and Calvin Abrams wrote about sad and lost people. This house was such a house that was a symbol of a home.The man desired to feel at home in his country. Diaspora literature writers such as V.S. Naipaul wrote about individuals who never felt as belonging.

These early authors also composed about people that were experiencing the loss of their culture. They valued nostalgia. It made them not forget their home and their former culture.Nostalgia is such a recollection that they will not be able to forget. Diaspora writing is concerned with individuals who miss their previous residence.

Shifts: Hybridity and the Third Space

Hybridity and the Third Space. When they began writing, Homi K. Bhabha and Salman Rushdie transformed the field of diaspora literature. Culture identity according to them is not a thing but a hybrid thing.Considering the ideas of Bhabha on the issue of diaspora, He said that the identity is space amid two cultures. The Diaspora literature is about individuals acquiring a culture or a multicultural aspect.

According to Rushdie, migrants can be compared to translators. They take their culture. People need to translate it into their new culture. This is a process. It is not concerned with losing something. It is a matter of acquiring something. Diaspora literature concerns individuals whose culture is becoming less folly.

From Roots to Routes: Mobility and Reinvention

Diaspora literature discusses these individuals that belong to multiculturalism. Currently there is growing migration of human beings.They are tracking in and out of places. Diaspora literature is a reflection of all the migration effects. Now it is no longer about people getting sad or and homesick, it is about those people who can easily adapt to any culture and self-transform.

Bharati Mukherjee wrote concerning a woman who changed her name many times. This female was some of a representative of flexibility. Jhumpa Lahiri wrote of a man who had problems with his name. His name was a symbol of himself. Diaspora literature is on the people that are grappling with their identity.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)

This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:

Mahale, M. O., & Rakhi Panchagalle. (2026). The Evolution of Cultural Identity in Diaspora Literature of the Space Age. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 234–236. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21236897

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Urban Multiculturalism and Hybrid Modernity

Diaspora literature is significant in cities.They are the meeting places of a great number of cultures. Zadie Smith wrote concerning London. London is a cultural city. There, the issue of national identity does not matter.Cultural identity is rather mixing and matching. Diaspora literature deals with individuals that belong to numerous cultures.

Chimamanda Ngozi Adichie described a woman who immigrated to the United States.This woman had been subjected to racism.She had also experienced blogging power.She could express herself. Connect with others. Diaspora literature deals with people who are speaking out.

Language as a Site of Identity Formation

In diaspora literature, language plays a significant role. Language is used by writers to give an expression of their hybrid culture.Salman Rushdie writes in one manner.Jhumpa Lahiri writes in Bengali words. This is an equivalent of saying, I belong to cultures.Diaspora literature deals with individuals that belong to numerous cultures.

It is also important that code-switching should be done. It is some sort of defiance to the culture. It means that I belong to cultures and I am going to speak so many different languages. Diaspora literature concerns individuals who are rebelling against the culture.

Intersectionality and Gendered Diaspora

The diaspora literature does not deal with culture. It is concerning gender, race and class as well. The process of migration is also not the same in women. They face challenges. The Diaspora literature is concerned with struggling people.

In certain tales women are liberated in their nation. Stories subject them to racism and sexism. The process of identity development is complicated. It is not about one thing. There are many things. The literature of the Diaspora concerns complex people.

Digital Connectivity and the Networked Self

The internet has transformed diaspora literature. Individuals are able to interact with one another remotely. They can express themselves. Share their experiences. The literature of Diaspora concerns interconnected people.

Digital space is like a home. It is a location where individuals can fit in. It does not substitute real life relations. Human beings still have the need to socialize face to face.The literature of Diaspora concerns interconnected people.

Toward Planetary and Post human Consciousness

The Space Age is not about the planet. It is about the universe. Human beings are beginning to ask themselves what their position is in the universe. To some extent, they are beginning to reflect on who they are. Diaspora literature is literature of people who are pondering over their identity.

This is what science fiction discusses. It is concerning individuals, who relocate to planets and join a culture. It is concerning individuals who are not merely human. They are part of the universe. Diaspora literature belongs to the universe.

Generational Transformation of Identity

Diaspora literature is evolving. Diaspora writers are of three generations. The former generation were concerned with exile and nostalgia. The second generation wrote about hybridity and negotiation. The third generation is one that talks of belonging and ever-changing mobility. The literature of the Diaspora concerns individuals who belong to numerous cultures.

Identity as Performance and Practice

Diaspora writing is not writing. It is concerning enacting identity. The identity that people perform in their day-to-day activities.Language, food, dress and ritual are some of the ways through which they express themselves. Diaspora literature is of people who are speaking out.

This performance is not fake. It is real. It means saying, I am belonging to cultures and they will manifest themselves in a variety of ways. Diaspora literature is concerned with real people.

Identity as Expanding Constellation

Diaspora literature has transformed a great deal. It is not anymore about people being sad and homesick anymore. It is concerning individuals that are flexible and capable of evolving. It is concerning individuals who belong to several cultures. The literature of the Diaspora concerns individuals who belong to numerous cultures.

Cultural identity does not exist statically. It is dynamic. It is a constellation that is in flux. It is created out of movement, memory and imagination. The literature of the Diaspora concerns individuals who belong to numerous cultures.

The Evolution of Cultural Identity in Diaspora Literature of the Space Age

It is concerning people, who leave their home country and go to another one and this process can be challenging to them. Diaspora literature discusses the emotion of people in the process of transferring to another location but it also discusses the nostalgia of these people and it is the nostalgic feeling that is not forgotten by them.

Whenever individuals are in transit, an atmosphere of hybridity is created. This implies that they adjust to other cultures and even retain their culture. It is as though they are in a place between which they do not entirely belong to. Diaspora literature refers to those people who are between two cultures.

Individuals begin to experience a feeling of transnationalism. This implies that they belong to places and not their former home or their new home. They belong to the world. Diaspora literature concerns individuals who are members of the world.

People are beginning to realize that they are not a single entity, they are the diaspora literature. Diaspora literature concerns the fact that people are a blend of cultures, races, and classes.

Diaspora literature states that, when people relocate to a certain location, their sense of self undergoes a transformation. They can even feel that they are losing the one that they once were. They are also getting a new individual.This new man is a combination of multiple identities; it is a web of various things that cause them to be what they are. It is diaspora literature.

The Space Age is another concept of diaspora literature. It is a kind of structure, which makes people realize who they are; it is the diaspora literature. The Space Age refers to the entire world being linked and technology allowing individuals to effortlessly communicate with one another. This may make individuals perceive that they belong to the world and not a single place; this is what diaspora literature entails.

It may as well render individuals lost and not connected to the origin. This is what makes the issue of belonging so much to do with it is a major portion of diaspora literature. It implies that individuals are able to feel that they are part of the world not in a single location but that is what diaspora literature is all about.

Cosmic / Planetary Identity

The identity of people is altered when they relocate to a destination that demonstrates what occurs in the diaspora literature. They begin with recollections of their home as they move they begin to feel that they do not belong. This may make them feel that they are a combination of things. This is what transpires in diaspora writing.

The different stages of diaspora literature are like this:

- Individuals begin with the remembrances of their native language. It belongs to diaspora literature.
- they go to a place and they feel that they do not belong to it.
- Then they begin to think that they are a blend of various things; it is diaspora literature.
- Lastly they come to feel a part of the world; it is what the diaspora literature is all about.

The issue of diaspora literature is very interesting; it concerns individuals and their identities. It is regarding the way people experience when they move out of their houses and begin a new life somewhere. It is diaspora literature. The literature of the Diaspora is a travel, individuals begin with their memories about the homeland and finish up as they are a part of the entire world. This is the business of diaspora literature.

Acknowledgment

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to all those who have contributed to the successful completion of this research project entitled **"The Evolution of Cultural Identity in Diaspora Literature of the Space Age."**

First and foremost, I extend my heartfelt thanks to my supervisor/guide for their invaluable guidance, insightful suggestions, and unwavering support throughout the course of this study. Their expertise, encouragement, and constructive feedback have been instrumental in shaping the direction and quality of this research.

I am deeply grateful to the faculty members of the Department of English for providing an intellectually stimulating academic environment and for their constant support during my research journey. Their teachings and scholarly insights have significantly enriched my understanding of diaspora studies, cultural identity, postcolonial theory, and contemporary literary criticism.

My sincere appreciation goes to the scholars and researchers whose works on diaspora literature, migration studies, transnationalism, globalization, cultural hybridity, and identity formation served as important foundations for this research. Their contributions have greatly informed the theoretical and analytical framework of this study.

I would also like to acknowledge the writers and literary thinkers whose works explore the complexities of displacement, belonging, memory, and cultural transformation in an increasingly interconnected world. Their creative and intellectual contributions inspired many of the ideas examined in this research.

I am thankful to the libraries, archives, and digital resources that provided access to essential primary and secondary materials. Their support greatly facilitated the completion of this study.

I would also like to express my gratitude to my friends and colleagues for their encouragement, thoughtful discussions, and moral support throughout this academic endeavor. Their companionship and motivation were invaluable during the research process.

Finally, I offer my deepest gratitude to my family for their unconditional love, patience, understanding, and unwavering belief in my abilities. Their constant encouragement and support have been a source of strength and inspiration throughout the completion of this work.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References:

1. **Ashcroft, B.** (2001). *Post-Colonial Transformation.* Routledge.
2. **Bhabha, H. K.** (1994). *The Location of Culture.* Routledge.
3. **Brah, A.** (1996). *Cartographies of Diaspora.* Routledge.
4. **Cohen, R.** (2008). *Global Diasporas: An Introduction.* Routledge.

Academic Journals & Articles

1. **Braziel, J. E. (2024).** "Digital Diasporas." *Journal of Postcolonial Writing.*
2. **Glick Schiller, N. (2023).** "Transnationalism and the Diaspora Experience." *Global Networks.*

Articles & Digital/Media Sources

1. **The Paris Review.** "An Interview with Salman Rushdie." (2024).
2. **Literary Hub.** "On the New Diaspora Fiction." (2025).
3. **UNESCO Archive.** "Culture and Migration in a Globalized World."
4. **British Library.** "Introduction to Postcolonial Literature."
5. **The Guardian Books.** "The Evolution of the Immigrant Novel." (2026).
6. **JSTOR Daily.** "Why Homi Bhabha Still Matters." (2025).
7. **NPR Books.** "Jhumpa Lahiri on Identity and Translation." (2024).

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

The Moon as Muse: Love, Mystery, and Melancholy Across Poems, Stories, and Paintings

Ifra Asad Momin
B.N.N. College Bhiwandi

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030459

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 237-239
April 2026

Submitted: 10 Mar. 2026
Revised: 16 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 20 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Ifra Asad Momin
B.N.N. College Bhiwandi
Email: ifinmomin7@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI: 10.5281/zenodo.21236981

DOI Link
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21236981

Creative Commons

Abstract

The moon has served as one of the most enduring symbols in human artistic expression, appearing across poetry, prose, and visual art as a reflection of emotional and psychological states. Its cyclical nature, nocturnal presence, and distant illumination have made it particularly effective in conveying complex feelings such as longing, uncertainty, and sorrow. This literature-based research paper investigates how the moon functions as a muse symbolizing love, mystery, and melancholy across multiple artistic forms. Through close textual and visual analysis of canonical works by William Shakespeare, Li Bai, Percy Bysshe Shelley, Emily Dickinson, Bram Stoker, Caspar David Friedrich, and Vincent van Gogh, the study explores how lunar imagery externalizes inner human experience. Drawing upon symbolism and Romantic literary theory, the paper argues that the moon's universality and emotional flexibility account for its lasting power as an artistic motif. The findings reveal that despite differences in genre and medium, representations of the moon consistently bridge the internal emotional world and the external natural landscape.

Keywords: *Moon symbolism, literary imagery, Romanticism, melancholy, poetry, visual art, comparative literature*

Introduction

Natural imagery has always played a crucial role in artistic expression, offering creators a language through which abstract emotions can be made visible. Among natural symbols, the moon occupies a particularly unique position. Unlike the sun, which dominates the sky with intensity and clarity, the moon appears indirectly, reflecting light rather than producing it. This quality alone has contributed to its long-standing association with introspection, emotional subtlety, and ambiguity.

Across literary and artistic traditions, the moon is frequently linked with moments of heightened feeling—romantic encounters, solitary reflection, supernatural events, and emotional loss. Its appearance at night, a time traditionally associated with dreams and introspection, reinforces its symbolic connection to the inner life. Because the moon is visible to all yet unreachable, it becomes an ideal metaphor for desire, mystery, and emotional distance.

This paper argues that the moon has endured as an artistic muse because it provides a flexible yet universally recognizable symbol through which artists express love, mystery, and melancholy. By examining poetry, narrative literature, and visual art together, this study demonstrates that lunar imagery functions consistently across forms while allowing for individual interpretation and emotional depth.

Research Questions and Objectives

This research is guided by the following questions:

- In what ways does the moon symbolize love, mystery, and melancholy across literary and visual texts?
- How do poets, writers, and painters employ lunar imagery differently while maintaining shared symbolic meanings?
- Why has the moon remained a persistent and effective artistic symbol across cultures and historical periods?

The objective of this study is to identify common symbolic patterns associated with the moon and to demonstrate how these patterns operate across different artistic media.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:
Ifra Asad Momin. (2026). The Moon as Muse: Love, Mystery, and Melancholy Across Poems, Stories, and Paintings. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 237–239. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21236981 .

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Literature Review

Scholarly interest in symbolism has long emphasized the importance of natural imagery in literature and art. Early Romantic critics identified nature as a reflection of human emotion, arguing that landscapes often mirror psychological states. Within this framework, the moon has been examined as a symbol of imagination, solitude, and emotional longing.

Studies on Romantic poetry frequently highlight Percy Bysshe Shelley's and Emily Dickinson's use of lunar imagery to express isolation and emotional fatigue. Literary scholars have also explored Shakespeare's use of celestial imagery, noting that references to the moon often carry implications of instability and emotional change. In East Asian literary criticism, Li Bai's moon poetry has been interpreted as a bridge between personal emotion and cosmic harmony.

Art historians similarly emphasize the moon's role in Romantic painting, particularly in the works of Caspar David Friedrich, where moonlit landscapes evoke spiritual contemplation and existential uncertainty. Analyses of Vincent van Gogh's night scenes often link lunar imagery to psychological turmoil and emotional intensity.

While much scholarship focuses on individual authors or artists, fewer studies adopt a comparative, cross-medium approach. This paper addresses that gap by examining how the moon functions symbolically across poetry, prose, and painting.

Theoretical Framework

This study is grounded in symbolism and Romantic literary theory. Symbolism explains how physical objects operate as representations of abstract ideas, allowing artists to communicate emotional meaning indirectly. Romantic theory emphasizes emotion, imagination, and the individual's relationship with nature, making it particularly relevant to the study of lunar imagery.

Together, these frameworks support the analysis of the moon as a symbolic object that externalizes inner emotional states rather than serving merely as a descriptive element.

Methodology

This research employs a qualitative, interpretive methodology based on close reading and visual analysis. Selected texts and artworks were chosen for their canonical status and clear use of moon imagery. The analysis focuses on symbolic meaning rather than historical documentation, allowing for thematic comparison across genres and artistic forms.

Analysis and Discussion

1. **The Moon as a Symbol of Love**

In artistic representations of love, the moon frequently appears as a symbol of longing and emotional uncertainty. In William Shakespeare's Romeo and Juliet, Romeo cautions Juliet against swearing by the moon, describing it as inconstant. This metaphor highlights the unstable nature of youthful passion and foreshadows the tragic fate of the lovers. The moon's changing phases mirror the volatility of emotion, reinforcing love's beauty and fragility.

Similarly, Li Bai's "Quiet Night Thought" presents the moon as a trigger for emotional memory. As the poet gazes at moonlight, he is reminded of home and separation. Although the poem does not explicitly describe romantic love, the emotional longing closely parallels romantic yearning. The moon becomes a shared emotional reference point, connecting individuals across distance.

In visual art, love is often portrayed through moonlit intimacy. Marc Chagall's depictions of lovers beneath the moon elevate romantic feeling into a dreamlike realm. The moon's presence removes the scene from everyday reality, suggesting that love exists beyond logic and time.

2. **The Moon as a Symbol of Mystery**

The moon's association with night makes it a powerful symbol of mystery and the unknown. In folklore, werewolf legends tie transformation to the full moon, representing the emergence of hidden instincts and suppressed identities. The moon becomes a force that reveals what is normally concealed.

In Gothic literature, this symbolism intensifies. In Bram Stoker's Dracula, moonlit scenes heighten tension and fear. The moonlight partially illuminates danger without fully exposing it, reinforcing uncertainty and suspense.

In painting, mystery is conveyed through ambiguity. Caspar David Friedrich's Two Men Contemplating the Moon presents a silent encounter between humanity and nature. The moon's glow invites reflection while withholding explanation, symbolizing spiritual uncertainty and existential questioning.

The Moon as a Symbol of Melancholy

Melancholy is perhaps the emotion most strongly associated with the moon. In Percy Bysshe Shelley's "To the Moon," the poet personifies the moon as weary and alone, projecting human emotional exhaustion onto the celestial body. The moon becomes a mirror of internal despair.

Similarly, Emily Dickinson's "The Moon was but a Chin of Gold" uses the moon's gradual disappearance to symbolize time, loss, and emotional quietness. The subtle imagery reinforces a sense of inevitable change and gentle sorrow.

In visual art, Vincent van Gogh's Starry Night uses the moon as a focal point amid chaotic motion. Rather than offering peace, the moon intensifies the emotional turbulence of the scene, highlighting isolation and inner conflict.

Comparative Analysis Across Artistic Forms

Despite differences in medium, lunar imagery functions consistently across poetry, prose, and painting. In each form, the moon acts as an emotional mediator, translating internal experience into visual or verbal expression. This consistency demonstrates the moon's symbolic versatility and universal resonance.

Findings / Key Insights

The analysis reveals that:

- The moon symbolizes longing and emotional distance in representations of love.
- It embodies secrecy and transformation in depictions of mystery.
- It reflects solitude, time, and loss in expressions of melancholy.
- These meanings persist across artistic forms and cultural contexts.

Limitations of the Study

This study is limited by its focus on selected canonical works and does not include extensive analysis of contemporary media or non-literary cultural traditions. Future research could broaden this scope.

Conclusion

The moon endures as an artistic muse because it captures fundamental aspects of the human emotional experience. Across poetry, literature, and painting, it provides a symbolic language through which artists explore love, mystery, and melancholy. By bridging the inner emotional world and the external natural environment, the moon remains one of the most powerful and timeless symbols in artistic expression.

Acknowledgment

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to all those who have contributed to the successful completion of this research project entitled **"The Moon as Muse: Love, Mystery, and Melancholy Across Poems, Stories, and Paintings."**

First and foremost, I extend my heartfelt thanks to my supervisor/guide for their invaluable guidance, insightful suggestions, and continuous encouragement throughout the course of this study. Their scholarly expertise and constructive feedback have been instrumental in shaping the direction and quality of this research.

I am deeply grateful to the faculty members of the Department of English for their academic support and for fostering an environment of intellectual curiosity and creative inquiry. Their teachings have greatly enriched my understanding of literature, art, cultural studies, and interdisciplinary research.

My sincere appreciation goes to the scholars, critics, artists, and researchers whose works on literature, visual arts, aesthetics, symbolism, and cultural history provided the theoretical and critical foundation for this study. Their contributions have significantly informed the perspectives explored in this research.

I would also like to acknowledge the countless poets, storytellers, and painters across cultures and historical periods whose creative engagement with the moon inspired this exploration of its enduring significance as a symbol of love, mystery, imagination, and melancholy. Their artistic visions have illuminated the rich connections between human emotions and artistic expression.

I am thankful to the libraries, museums, archives, and digital resources that facilitated access to essential materials and references. Their support greatly assisted the completion of this work.

I would also like to express my gratitude to my friends and colleagues for their encouragement, thoughtful discussions, and moral support throughout this academic journey. Their insights and companionship made the research process both enriching and enjoyable.

Finally, I offer my deepest gratitude to my family for their unconditional love, patience, understanding, and unwavering faith in my abilities. Their constant encouragement and support have been a source of strength and inspiration throughout the completion of this study.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References:

1. Romeo and Juliet Wikipedia overview and themes with the moon reference — https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Romeo_and_Juliet
2. Juliet "inconstant moon" analysis — https://myshakespeare.com/romeo-and-juliet/act-2-scene-2-popup-note-index-item-the-inconstant-moon
3. Quiet Night Thought Wikipedia entry (text & interpretation) — https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Quiet_Night_Thought
4. Full poem + translation (English & Chinese) — https://100tangpoems.wordpress.com/2020/04/05/quiet-night-thought-li-bai/
5. Full text & interpretive notes on Shelley's moon poem — https://owleyes.org/text/the-moon-percy-bysshe-shelley
6. Poetic analysis of To the Moon (symbolism & tone) — https://poemanalysis.com/percy-bysshe-shelley/to-the-moon/
7. https://allpoetry.com/The-Moon-was-but-a-Chin-of-Gold
8. Analysis and imagery discussion — https://poemanalysis.com/emily-dickinson/the-moon-was-but-a-chin-of-gold/
9. Symbolism of night and celestial imagery in Romeo and Juliet (Shakespeare context) — https://enotes.com/topics/romeo-and-juliet/questions/symbolism-of-the-sun-and-moon-in-romeo-and-juliet-3115655
10. Li Bai biography and broader significance of his moon poem — https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Li_Bai

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Town, Spa, and Public Space: Place and Conflict in Ibsen's an Enemy of the People

Jitendra Eknath Tonde
Assistant Teacher, Jr. Section B. N. N. College, Bhiwandi

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030460

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 240-241
April 2026

Submitted: 10 Mar. 2026
Revised: 16 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 20 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Jitendra Eknath Tonde
Assistant Teacher, Jr. Section B. N. N. College, Bhiwandi
Email:
jitendratonde1982@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

10.5281/zenodo.21237082
DOI: 10.5281/zenodo.21237082

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21237082

Creative Commons

Abstract

In Henrik Ibsen's an Enemy of the People (1882), place is a crucial element that shapes the narrative, character interactions, and thematic concerns. The small-town setting functions as both a literal and symbolic space reflecting societal pressures, public opinion, and moral conflict. This paper examines how Ibsen uses the town, the spa, and public spaces to explore themes of truth, corruption, democracy, and social responsibility. Place in the play is central to understanding the tension between individual conscience and collective interest.

Introduction

An Enemy of the People is a social drama that highlights the conflict between individual integrity and public opinion. The story revolves around Dr. Stockmann, who discovers that the town's spa—a critical economic resource—is contaminated, posing a health risk. Place functions as more than a backdrop; it is a determinant of social power, community dynamics, and the struggle between truth and vested interests. This paper explores the significance of place in the play, examining how urban, professional, and public spaces reflect and amplify Ibsen's social critique.

Aim and Objectives

Aim:

To analyze the role of place in shaping narrative, character, and thematic concerns in *An Enemy of the People.*

Objectives:

1. To examine the town as a space of social hierarchy, economic dependence, and public opinion.
2. To analyze the spa as both a physical location and a symbol of civic responsibility and corruption.
3. To explore the role of public and professional spaces in mediating conflict between individual conscience and societal pressures.
4. To investigate how place enhances the play's themes of morality, truth, and democracy.

Methodology

This study uses a **qualitative literary analysis** approach. The primary text, *An Enemy of the People*, was analyzed for descriptions of place, character interactions with spaces, and the symbolic functions of urban, professional, and public locales. Secondary sources on Ibsen's social criticism, dramaturgy, and 19th-century Norwegian society were consulted to contextualize the depiction of place.

Analysis and Discussion

1. The Town: Social Hierarchy and Public Opinion

The small town setting embodies communal interdependence and social pressures.

- **Economic Dependence:** The town's reliance on the spa generates tension when Dr. Stockmann exposes contamination.
- **Public Sentiment:** Urban spaces like town halls and marketplaces serve as sites where collective opinion shapes individual actions, reflecting societal conformity.

The town setting symbolizes both communal solidarity and the tyranny of majority opinion, illustrating the challenges of dissent.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)

This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:

Tonde, J. E. (2026). Town, Spa, and Public Space: Place and Conflict in Ibsen's an Enemy of the People. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 240–241. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21237082

2. The Spa: Physical and Symbolic Space

The spa is central to the narrative both as a place of economic activity and as a symbol of public welfare and corruption.

- **Professional Authority:** Dr. Stockmann's laboratory and inspections highlight the role of knowledge and scientific truth in social responsibility.
- **Conflict and Corruption:** The spa symbolizes the tension between public health and profit, and how place becomes a locus of moral struggle.

3. Public Spaces: Sites of Debate and Contention

Spaces such as the town hall and the newspaper office are where societal debate and manipulation occur.

- **Town Hall:** The site of confrontation between individual conscience and civic majority.
- **Newspaper Office:** Reflects media's influence in shaping public perception, often amplifying self-interest over truth.

  These spaces mediate power, highlight conflicts, and reveal societal priorities, emphasizing Ibsen's critique of democratic vulnerability to corruption.

4. Symbolic Functions of Place

- **Contrast of Private and Public Spaces:** Highlights tension between personal ethics and societal pressures.
- **Moral Responsibility:** Physical spaces like the spa and town hall symbolize the intersection of civic duty, truth, and public welfare.
- **Individual vs. Society:** Place reinforces thematic conflicts, showing how environment shapes social and moral choices.

Conclusion

Place in *An Enemy of the People* functions as both a narrative and symbolic device. The small town, the spa, and public spaces reflect social hierarchies, economic dependencies, and moral tensions. Ibsen demonstrates that setting is central to understanding conflicts between individual conscience and societal pressures. Recognizing the role of place illuminates the play's critique of democracy, civic responsibility, and the challenges of truth-telling in a self-interested community.

Acknowledgment

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to all those who have contributed to the successful completion of this research project entitled "Town, Spa, and Public Space: Place and Conflict in *An Enemy of the People*."

First and foremost, I extend my heartfelt thanks to my supervisor/guide for their invaluable guidance, insightful suggestions, and continuous encouragement throughout the course of this study. Their scholarly expertise, patience, and constructive feedback have been instrumental in shaping the direction and quality of this research.

I am deeply grateful to the faculty members of the Department of English for providing an intellectually stimulating academic environment and for their constant support during my research journey. Their teachings and discussions greatly enriched my understanding of drama, spatial criticism, political discourse, and literary analysis.

My sincere appreciation goes to the scholars and researchers whose works on spatial theory, public space, conflict studies, modern drama, and literary criticism provided the theoretical framework and critical perspectives necessary for this research. Their contributions have significantly informed the ideas and arguments developed in this study.

I would also like to acknowledge the enduring literary contribution of *An Enemy of the People* and its author, Henrik Ibsen, whose exploration of social conflict, public opinion, and civic responsibility inspired this study. The play's portrayal of the relationship between place, power, and community continues to offer valuable insights into contemporary social and political issues.

I am thankful to the libraries, archives, and digital resources that facilitated access to essential research materials and references. Their support greatly assisted the completion of this work.

I would also like to express my gratitude to my friends and colleagues for their encouragement, thoughtful discussions, and moral support throughout this academic endeavor. Their companionship and motivation were invaluable during the research process.

Finally, I offer my deepest gratitude to my family for their unconditional love, patience, understanding, and unwavering belief in my abilities. Their constant encouragement and support have been a source of strength and inspiration throughout the completion of this study.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References

1. Ibsen, Henrik. *An Enemy of the People.* London: Methuen, 1882.
2. Meyer, Michael. *Henrik Ibsen: A Biography.* London: Methuen, 1971.
3. Moi, Toril. *Ibsen and the Birth of Modernism: Art, Theater, Philosophy.* Oxford: Oxford University Press, 2006.
4. Templeton, Joan. *Ibsen's Women.* Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1997.
5. Gibson, Andrew. *The Theatre of Ibsen: A Study in Social and Moral Conflict.* London: Routledge, 1991.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Exploring Subaltern Culture in Kartography through the Spatial Perspectives

Dr Anita Vasant Ubale,
Vidyalankar Institute of Technology,Mumbai

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030461

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 242-244
April 2026

Submitted: 10 Mar. 2026
Revised: 16 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 20 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Dr. Anita Vasant Ubale, Vidyalankar Institute of Technology,Mumbai.
Email: anita.ubale2012@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI: 10.5281/zenodo.21237182

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21237182

Creative Commons

Abstract

This research paper explores the relationship between space and subaltern culture in Kartography by Kamila Shamsie, with particular focus on how spatial structures influence marginalized identities in postcolonial urban settings. The novel is primarily set in Karachi and reflects the city's complex social divisions shaped by class hierarchy, political conflict, and historical transformations. Through its narrative structure, Kartography presents Karachi as a layered urban space where memory, geography, and identity intersect. This study analyzes the novel through the spatial perspectives of Georges Perec and Robert T. Tally. Perec's concept of everyday spaces emphasizes how ordinary environments such as homes, streets, and neighborhoods shape personal experiences and cultural identity. His ideas help in understanding how daily spaces in Karachi contribute to the formation of social relationships and cultural belonging in the novel. Meanwhile, Tally's theory of literary cartography views literature as a form of spatial mapping that reveals hidden structures of power, social inequality, and cultural boundaries. Applying these theoretical frameworks, this paper examines how Shamsie's narrative maps the urban landscape of Karachi to highlight the experiences of marginalized communities. The analysis further investigates how spatial divisions within the city expose issues of privilege, exclusion, and subaltern identity. Ultimately, the paper argues that Kartography transforms the city into a symbolic spatial map that reflects the complexities of postcolonial society. By linking spatial theory with literary analysis, this study demonstrates how space functions as a crucial element in representing subaltern culture and identity in contemporary South Asian literature.

Key Words: *Space, Subaltern, Marginalization, Inequality*

Introduction

This paper examines the representation of space and subaltern culture in Kartography by Kamila Shamsie. The novel explores the complex spatial and cultural dynamics of Karachi, portraying the city as a site where identity, class, and history intersect. By applying the spatial theories of Robert T. Tally Jr. and Georges Perec, the study examines how space functions as a narrative tool that maps social relations and cultural experiences. In addition, the research incorporates subaltern theory, particularly the ideas of Gayatri Chakravorty Spivak, Ranajit Guha, and Homi K. Bhabha, to analyze how marginalized voices and identities appear within the spatial structure of the novel. The analysis argues that Karachi in Kartography operates as a symbolic map where historical memory, urban geography, and subaltern experiences intersect. By examining the relationship between spatial divisions and cultural marginalization, the paper demonstrates how Shamsie's narrative reveals hidden social hierarchies within the postcolonial city. Ultimately, the study highlights the role of space in representing subaltern culture and the complexities of identity formation in contemporary South Asian literature.

In contemporary literary studies, the concept of space has become an important analytical framework for understanding how narratives represent cultural identity, social power, and historical experience. Space is no longer seen merely as a background for narrative events but as an active element that shapes characters, relationships, and social structures.

The novel Kartography by Kamila Shamsie offers a compelling exploration of spatial identity in a postcolonial urban context. Set in Karachi, the narrative focuses on the lives of Raheen and Karim as they navigate friendship, family history, and political tensions within a city marked by social divisions and historical conflict.

Karachi functions as more than a geographical space; it becomes a symbolic representation of the complexities of postcolonial society. The city's neighborhoods, streets, and other social spaces reflect historical events such as migration, ethnic tensions,

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:
Ubale, A. V. (2026). Exploring Subaltern Culture in Kartography through the Spatial Perspectives. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 242–244. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21237182

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

and political violence. This research paper examines how Kartography represents subaltern culture through spatial imagery and urban geography. The study employs the spatial theories of Robert Tally and Georges Perec alongside subaltern theory developed by Gayatri Spivak, Ranajit Guha, and Homi Bhabha. These theoretical perspectives allow a deeper understanding of how marginalized identities are constructed and represented within the spatial structure of the novel.

According to Robert Tally, literature can be understood as a form of literary cartography, where narratives function as maps that organize spatial and social relationships. Tally argues that literary texts provide readers with imaginative maps that help them understand complex geographical and cultural landscapes. In his work Spatiality, Tally states that literature allows readers to "orient themselves within the world through narrative mapping." This concept suggests that narratives do not simply describe places but actively construct spatial meanings.

In Kartography, mapping becomes both a literal and metaphorical device. The act of mapping Karachi reflects the characters' attempts to understand the city's social and political complexities. Georges Perec focuses on the significance of everyday spaces in shaping human experience. In Species of Spaces and Other Pieces, Perec explores how ordinary spaces such as rooms, streets, and cities influence personal identity and memory. Perec writes:

"We live in space, in these spaces, these cities, these countryside landscapes."

This statement highlights how spatial environment's structure human life and perception. In Kartography, everyday spaces such as homes, streets, and neighborhoods become important sites where characters develop relationships and memories.

The concept of the subaltern originates from the work of the Subaltern Studies Collective, particularly Ranajit Guha, who emphasized the importance of studying marginalized groups excluded from dominant historical narratives. Gayatri Spivak further developed this concept in her influential essay Can the Subaltern Speak?, where she argues that marginalized voices are often silenced within dominant systems of knowledge and power. Homi Bhabha contributes to postcolonial theory through concepts such as hybridity and cultural negotiation, which explain how identities are formed within spaces of cultural interaction.Together, these theorists provide a framework for analyzing how marginalized communities experience and negotiate space in postcolonial societies.

In Kartography, Karachi is portrayed as a living entity that shapes the lives of its inhabitants. The city's geography reflects social hierarchies and cultural divisions. At one point in the novel, Raheen reflects on the relationship between maps and the city as "A map can tell you where the streets are, but it can't tell you what happens in the spaces between them." This observation suggests that the true meaning of the city lies beyond its physical geography. The spaces between neighbourhoods contain hidden histories, cultural tensions, and social inequalities. Karachi in Kartography is divided into different neighbourhoods representing varying social classes and ethnic communities. These spatial divisions reflect the broader social structure of the city. Wealthy residential areas contrast sharply with poorer districts. Access to safe and comfortable spaces becomes a marker of social privilege. From a spatial perspective, these divisions illustrate what Henri Lefebvre describes as the production of space, where social and political forces shape the organization of urban environments.

Mapping is a recurring motif in the novel. The characters frequently refer to maps as a way of understanding their environment and relationships. Karim's interest in maps symbolizes a desire to organize and interpret the complexities of the city. From the perspective of Robert Tally's theory, this act of mapping represents an attempt to create a narrative structure that makes sense of social and spatial realities. Although the main characters belong to relatively privileged backgrounds, the novel acknowledges the presence of marginalized communities within Karachi. These communities often inhabit spaces that remain invisible to dominant social narratives. The concept of subaltern space helps explain how certain areas of the city become associated with marginalization and exclusion.

Another important theme in the novel is the relationship between memory and space. The characters' memories are closely connected with specific locations in Karachi. For example, childhood experiences in particular neighbourhoods become defining elements of personal identity. Every major character enters the space of their memories. This connection between memory and space reflects Perec's idea that everyday environments function as repositories of personal and collective history.

The concept of hybridity developed by Homi Bhabha is particularly relevant to the analysis of Kartography. The characters navigate multiple cultural influences, reflecting the hybrid nature of postcolonial identity. Karachi itself becomes a hybrid space where different cultural traditions coexist and interact. The novel also addresses the impact of political violence on urban space. Ethnic tensions and political conflicts create invisible boundaries within the city. Hence, protagonists in their childhood are sent to Rahim Yaar Khan to get safe space. Certain neighborhoods become associated with danger, limiting the movement of individuals across the city. This spatial fear illustrates how political power influences the organization of urban environments.

Applying Gayatri Spivak's concept of the silenced subaltern, the novel reveals how marginalized voices often remain unheard within dominant narratives. Although the novel focuses primarily on middle-class characters, the presence of marginalized communities shapes the broader social landscape of the city.These communities occupy spaces that exist on the margins of the urban environment. From the perspective of Robert Tally's literary cartography, Kartography can be interpreted as a narrative map of postcolonial Karachi. The novel connects spatial geography with historical events and personal relationships, creating a complex representation of urban life.

The analysis of Kartography demonstrates the central role of space in shaping cultural identity and social experience. Through its depiction of Karachi's urban landscape, the novel reveals how geography reflects historical conflict, social hierarchy, and cultural identity. By applying the spatial theories of Robert Tally and Georges Perec, along with the insights of subaltern theory developed by Spivak, Guha, and Bhabha, this study highlights how literature can function as a form of spatial mapping. Shamsie's narrative transforms Karachi into a symbolic map

where personal memories, social divisions, and subaltern experiences intersect.

Ultimately, Kartography illustrates how space functions as a powerful tool for exploring the complexities of postcolonial identity and marginalized culture.

Acknowledgment

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to all those who have contributed to the successful completion of this research project entitled "Exploring Subaltern Culture in Kartography through Spatial Perspectives."

First and foremost, I extend my heartfelt thanks to my supervisor/guide for their invaluable guidance, insightful suggestions, and unwavering support throughout the course of this study. Their scholarly expertise, encouragement, and constructive feedback have been instrumental in shaping the direction and quality of this research.

I am deeply grateful to the faculty members of the Department of English for providing an intellectually stimulating academic environment and for their continuous support during my academic journey. Their teachings and discussions have significantly enriched my understanding of literary studies, postcolonial theory, subaltern studies, and spatial criticism.

My sincere appreciation goes to the scholars and researchers whose works on postcolonial literature, subaltern studies, cultural geography, spatial theory, and South Asian literary criticism provided the theoretical framework and critical insights necessary for this research. Their contributions have greatly informed the arguments and perspectives developed in this study.

I would also like to acknowledge the literary contribution of Kartography and its author, Kamila Shamsie, whose compelling narrative inspired this exploration of space, memory, identity, and marginalized cultural experiences. The novel's nuanced portrayal of social divisions, urban landscapes, and historical realities offered a rich foundation for critical analysis.

I am thankful to the libraries, archives, and digital resources that provided access to essential primary and secondary materials. Their support greatly facilitated the completion of this research.

I would also like to express my gratitude to my friends and colleagues for their encouragement, thoughtful discussions, and moral support throughout the research process. Their companionship and motivation were invaluable during the completion of this work.

Finally, I offer my deepest gratitude to my family for their unconditional love, patience, understanding, and unwavering faith in my abilities. Their constant encouragement and support have been a source of strength and inspiration throughout this academic endeavor.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References

1. Kamila Shamsie. Kartography. Bloomsbury Publishing, 2002.
2. Robert T. Tally Jr.. Spatiality. Routledge, 2013.
3. Robert T. Tally Jr.. Literary Cartographies: Spatiality, Representation, and Narrative. Palgrave Macmillan, 2014.
4. Georges Perec. Species of Spaces and Other Pieces. Penguin Classics, 2008.
5. Gayatri Chakravorty Spivak. Can the Subaltern Speak? 1988.
6. Ranajit Guha. Selected Subaltern Studies. Oxford University Press, 1988.
7. Homi K. Bhabha. The Location of Culture. Routledge, 1994.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Spatial Shifts and Global Scopes: Rereading Jhumpa Lahiri's *The Lowland* through Appadurai's Scopes Framework

Dr Sopan N. Jadhav
Department of English, Navnirman Shikshan Sanstha's Laxmibai Sitaram Halbe College of Arts, Commerce and Science, Dodamarg, Dist- Sindhudurg (M.S.)

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030462

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 245-248
April 2026

Submitted: 10 Mar. 2026
Revised: 16 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 20 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Dr. Sopan N. Jadhav
Department of English, Navnirman Shikshan Sanstha's Laxmibai Sitaram Halbe College of Arts, Commerce and Science, Dodamarg, Dist- Sindhudurg (M.S.)
Email: sopan33@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI: 10.5281/zenodo.21237289

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21237289

Creative Commons

Abstract

Diasporic literature, in an era of intensified transnational migration, explores the complex negotiations of culture, belongingness, transformation, identity, ideology and politics. However Diaspora is typically viewed through emotional and nostalgic lenses, its functionality within the broader global cultural framework demands closer theoretical attention. The present paper aims to examine how the contemporary Indian Diasporic writers delineate the movement of people and ideas across political and ethnic borders, which Arjun Appadurai conceptualizes as Ethnoscape and Ideoscape in his influential essay "Disjuncture and Difference in the Global Cultural Economy". Both the terms, in the context of globalization, denote the movement of people and ideas as disjunctive and multi-directional rather than linear, uniformed and Eurocentric demonstrated in the deliberations of westernization. The paper examines how Jhumpa Lahiri's novel The Lowland portrays migration not only as a physical displacement, but as ideological and cultural negotiations which resultantly bring forth diasporic complications for the immigrants in host nation and showcase the fluidity of globalization. Together, these concepts highlight how global cultural flows are transformed into intimate and contested experiences within the diasporic narrative.

Keywords: *Ethnoscape, Ideoscape, Diaspora, globalization, westernization, disjunctive, migration*

Introduction

Transnational and transethnic migrations were significantly forceful and involuntary due to slavery, war, political upheavels, and colonization. People were forcibly displaced from their homelands. Although they settled wherever they could find place, they could not detach themselves from their native land. Their attachment to the hostland was mechanical and superficial. Hence, they cherished memories of the past and always longed to return to their place of origin. Around the 20th century, transnational migration of people progressively became voluntary and less forcible for education, employment, marriage, better living conditions, trade, and business. Though the displacement was wishful, migrants were deeply rooted in their native cultures. They experienced cultural confrontations, identity crisis, dilemma, and sense of unbelonging on foreign grounds. With the advent of globalization, migration patterns changed intrinsically and transnational movement of people became disjunctive and multi-directional. The contemporary era of scientific and technological development, as well as advanced transportation and telecommunications, witnesses the wide-ranging mobility of people, money, images, technology, and ideas across national borders. In the present scenario, the meanings of nationhood, identity, culture, and belonging are reshaped by increased migration, international economic policies, fast-paced media circulation, and ideological exchanges.

Diasporic writers skillfully pen down their diasporic experiences as well as contemporary sociopolitical and cultural dimensions of migration. Their narratives highlight diasporic concerns like nostalgia, homesickness, memories of the past and present, cultural assimilation, and hybridity of immigrants in host nations. Diaspora critics study the reasons of migration and resultant diasporic concerns of characters in the narratives. Notwithstanding scholars of Diaspora circle have been studying diasporic lives dangling between land of origin and place of hope the wide-ranging structural forces of globalization have not recognizably received theoretical attention. Thus, a re-examination of transnationalism through the lens of global cultural theory becomes necessary to observe how migration and diasporic experiences are fashioned with the intricate framework of globalization.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:
Sopan N. Jadhav. (2026). Spatial Shifts and Global Scopes: Rereading Jhumpa Lahiri's The Lowland through Appadurai's Scopes Framework. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 245–248. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21237289

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Globalization developed its current meaning in the second half of the twentieth century, but it became popular in the 1990s with the rapid development of transportation, telecommunications, and technology. It denotes the increased integration of the markets, economies, societies, and cultures of different countries across the world. It has reduced barriers to international trade and liberalized capital movement, which has led to greater collaboration and interdependence among nations. Initially, globalization was equated with westernization because it was believed that culture, consumer practices, fashion, living habits, values, and sociopolitical ideas were Euro-American centric and that they flowed from first world countries to third-world countries which might gradually produce cultural uniformity in the world. However, Arjun Appadurai, a socio-cultural anthropologist and major theorist in globalization studies, challenges this comprehension of cultural homogenization and proposes a more complex understanding of global cultural processes in his seminal essay "Disjuncture and Difference in the Global Cultural Economy".

In "Disjuncture and Difference in the Global Cultural Economy", Arjun Appadurai reconsiders globalization as a complex and uneven group of different of cultural processes which eschews the earlier notion of globalization as a homogenizing phenomenon. By denying westernized and territorially bounded static notions of culture, he proposes the idea of multiple global 'scapes' to describe the fluid landscapes that characterize contemporary modernity. These scapes denote different dimensions of global flow of people, technologies, media, capital, and ideas, each operating according to its own logic and trajectory.

In literature, among these scapes, Ethnoscape and Ideoscape are significant to understand the transnational displacement of people, their diasporic experiences, and cultural and ideological assimilation of expatriates. Appadurai defines Ethnoscape as:

By 'ethnoscape', I mean the landscape of persons who constitute the shifting world in which we live: tourists, immigrants, refugees, exiles, guest workers and other moving groups and persons constitute an essential feature of the world, and appear to affect the politics of and between nations to a hitherto unprecedented degree. (Appadurai 297)

Ethnos cape, therefore, refers to the dynamic and constantly changing landscape of human mobility. Appadurai demonstrates how the large-scale movement of people has become a defining feature of globalization. It showcases that how globalization has transformed the historical scenario, when communities were relatively stable and geographically bounded, and intensified transnational mobility of people and created complex but fluid networks. The movement of people therefore becomes a defining feature of modern global reality. For Appadurai, ethnoscapes are not merely demographic patterns but dynamic formations influenced by labour markets, political conflicts, educational opportunities, and global inequalities. These forces continually reshape the composition and distribution of populations across national borders. When people migrate abroad, their traditional notions of home, identity, and belonging become increasingly unstable. Years of residence in foreign land and cultural assimilation produce hybrid and negotiated identities that are central to diasporic narratives. Hence, the concept of ethnoscape is a useful theoretical framework to understand how contemporary diasporic experiences are varied from the earlier experiences and are shaped by the broader structural forces of globalization.

Similar to ethnoscape, Appadurai also discusses the global circulation of ideas, termed as 'Ideoscape'. It denotes the movement of political ideas and normative concepts like democracy, human rights, gender equality, nationalism, revolution, sovereignty, freedom, across national borders. These ideological formations often originate in specific political histories yet acquire new meanings when they are encountered and interpreted in different cultural environments. Migrants encounter and negotiate different ideological frameworks on the foreign ground that reshape their understanding of family, religion, justice, love, marriage, citizenship, identity, political belonging, and gender roles. As these ideas are continually translated and adapted, ideoscapes do not remain fixed but evolve as they circulate globally.

Appadurai further emphasizes that these global flows operate disjunctively. The movement of people and the movement of ideas do not always follow the same paths or produce harmonious results. Immigrants may remain emotionally or ideologically attached to the political and cultural frameworks of their native land, while their new environments simultaneously expose them to different value systems. Such uneven interactions between mobility and ideology create tensions, negotiations, and shifts in identity that characterize contemporary global life. This theoretical framework therefore provides a useful lens for examining diasporic literature, where migration and ideological change often intersect within personal and familial narratives.

The concepts of ethnoscape and ideoscape offer a useful analytical framework for examining diasporic narratives. Diasporic literature in particular highlights the connection between physical displacement and ideological change. Characters who move across national borders are also confronted with changing cultural values, political ideas, and social norms that influence their sense of self and community. Reading diasporic fiction through Appadurai's theoretical framework therefore allows a deeper understanding of how global processes of migration and ideological exchange are experienced in individual lives, family relationships, and cultural identities.

Jhumpa Lahiri's universally acclaimed novel *The Lowland* delineates the dynamics of mobility and ideological circulation. Set across shifting geographical and political contexts, the narrative traces the lives of characters whose experiences are shaped by migration, political commitment, and cultural transition. Through these intersecting movements of people and ideas, the novel illustrates how personal identities and familial relationships are continually negotiated within broader transnational and ideological landscapes.

The novel principally revolves around the lives of Mitra brothers, Subhash and Udayan, Gauri, who is Udayan's widow but later becomes Subhash's spouse, and

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Bela, a biological daughter of Udayan but raised by Subhash in Rhode Island. Jhumpa Lahiri highlights socio-political and cultural protests, diasporic existences, and love for liberation and self-realization of the Mitras in the narrative. The two brothers, namely Subhash and Udayan, gradually follow different ideological and spatial paths. Subhash, acquainted with the future consequences of the Naxalite Movement, diverges himself from Udayan's Maoist principles and communist ideology and insists upon higher education that subsequently takes him to Rhode Island to accomplish his research in Coastal Oceanography. Subhash's decision of higher study not only takes him away from Calcutta but also from his family. His spatial dislocation into foreign ethnoscape eventually wipes out his familial, ethnic and cultural space and ties. Subhash's transnational movement for higher education illustrates an important aspect of ethnoscape. His migration from Calcutta to Rhode Island for advanced studies reflects the global mobility of students enabled by globalization. Through this movement, Jhumpa Lahiri portrays how educational migration reshapes cultural belonging and diasporic identity.

Gauri's marital ties with Subhash after her husband Udayan's death takes her to Rhode Island. In this context, marriage appears as the decisive factor for Gauri's spatial shift which subsequently exposes her to the challenges of diasporic life. Although Gauri enters the foreign ethnoscape, she remains clung to her irretrievable past. Subhash and Gauri, although in marital ties, live separately till the birth of Bela. They unanimously hide the secret from Bela that not Subhash but Udayan is her real father. In search of the 'self', Gauri abandons Subhash and Bela ungratefully and fetches a job of a teacher in California.

Gauri is a woman "who makes a life on her own, alone, full aware of the intense pain her desire for independence causes those in her immediate entourage." (Muduli 92) Gauri's departure to California records her second migration. She migrates firstly from India to Rhode Island, and secondly from Rhode Island to California. Although it signifies her outward movement in traditional sense, in Neo-diasporic context it is an onward movement. Nicholas Van Hear, a Neo-Diaspora theorist, modifies the traditional model of migration which rests on "outward movement" and "return movement" in his resourceful article "Moving out, coming in, going back, moving on, staying put". He introduces three other movements of migrants namely, "inward movement" which covers both arrivals in a new society and returnees to the place of origin or last residence; "onward movement" to cover third country resettlement, dispersal and diaspora formation; and "staying put" to cover those who do not or cannot migrate." (Van Hear 43) Gauri's onward movement to California displaces her in the new location and culture but complete relocation does not happen. She consciously engages herself in the job and attempts to cope with the new social environment. But her memories rooted in the psyche do not relieve her. She fails to discard her associations with Calcutta, Udayan, Subhash and Bela.

Subsequently Bela, like Gauri, leaves Rhode Island to catch the opportunity to work on the farm as an agricultural apprentice. Being a nomad, she spends her life outside Rhode Island for many years, but she does not cut off her relations with the ethnoscape and her father. Unlike Gauri, Bela eventually visits back to Rhode Island to see her father. Jhumpa Lahiri narrates Bela's desire which explicitly illustrates her associations with Subhash and her ethnoscape, "She wanted to come home again. She wanted to stay with him, to give birth in Rhode Island. She wanted to provide the same home for her child that he had provided for her. She wanted not to have to work for a while." (Lahiri 264) The expression connotes that Bela finds comfort, belonging, love and care with Subhash in Rhode Island which is her ethnoscape and cultural identity.

The movements of Subhash, Gauri, and Bela in *The Lowland* illustrate the dynamics of ethnoscape through their transnational migrations across different cultural and geographical spaces. Their experiences reflect how global mobility shapes diasporic lives, restructures familial relationships, and redefines cultural belonging. Thus, the novel presents ethnoscape as a crucial framework for understanding the shifting identities and lived realities of migrant characters.

In diasporic contexts, migration often brings individuals into contact with new political ideas, belief systems, and value structures that differ from those of their homeland. Such encounters may challenge previously held assumptions and gradually reshape personal perspectives. The narrative portrays these ideological encounters through the experiences of its migrant characters, whose traditional outlooks are questioned and transformed as they engage with the intellectual and cultural environment of a foreign society.

Lahiri aptly handles the ideology of marriage institution in Indian and American ethnoscapes. The marriage institution of India marginalizes bride and bridegroom's marital concerns whereas offers autonomy to the parents. Lahiri narrates Subhash's parents' views, "We hope, when the time comes, you will trust us to settle your future, to choose your wife and to be present at your wedding. We hope you will not disregard our wishes, as your brother did." (Lahiri 63) Indian culture does not permit premarital sexual relationship and terms it unethical, immoral and a religious sin. Marriage institution in India licenses the relationship after undergoing certain cultural practices and sacramental rituals. Subhash, though committed to his parent's selection of martial partner, establishes physical relationship with Holly, a mother of nine-year-old son. Lahiri chronicles Subhash's reaction, "Inside this room he was able to forget about what his parents would think, and the consequences of what he was about to do." (Lahiri 72) This exemplifies Subhash's ideological shift and cultural dislocation into the host culture.

Udayan's involvement in the Naxalite Movement reflects the circulation of political ideas that form part of ideoscape. Influenced by the revolutionary ideas associated with Mao, he gradually moves away from democratic beliefs and becomes attracted to foreign communist ideology. His active participation in the movement shows how powerful political ideas can influence individuals and shape their actions. His political beliefs also influence his personal life,

especially his view of marriage. His decision to marry Gauri reflects a departure from traditional arranged marriage practices. Udayan articulates his rebellion against arranged marriage in his letter to Subhash, "Like Chairman Mao, I reject the idea of an arranged marriage. It is one thing, I admit, that I admire about the West. And so I've married her." (Lahiri 46) Udayan's parents detest his registered marriage and hate Gauri for demoralizing their son.

A similar transformation can be observed in Gauri's character. After migrating to Rhode Island, her understanding of marriage and personal identity gradually changes. Although she initially lives with Subhash and Bela as a family, she increasingly feels detached from conventional domestic roles. Eventually, she leaves them and moves to California in search of intellectual freedom and self-realization. This decision reflects how exposure to new ideas and environments reshapes her notion of marriage, individuality, and personal autonomy. Gauri, in an attempt to move on for finding out her identity, transcends the traditional expectations of marriage and family, and establishes a homosexual relationship with Lorna, her Ph.D. candidate. This shift indicates how exposure to new social and intellectual environments reshapes her understanding of sexuality and identity, demonstrating the impact of circulating cultural and ideological values within a different socio-cultural context.

The transnational movements of characters such as Subhash, Gauri, and Bela illustrate the formation of ethnoscapes through migration, education, and marriage. At the same time, the circulation of political beliefs, social values, and personal ideologies demonstrates the operation of ideoscape within the narrative. The novel shows how migration not only relocates individuals geographically but also transforms their identities, relationships, and cultural affiliations. Thus, Jhumpa Lahiri presents diaspora as a complex process where mobility and ideology continually reshape personal and cultural identities.

Acknowledgment

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to all those who have contributed to the successful completion of this research project entitled **"Spatial Shifts and Global Scapes: Rereading *The Lowland* through Appadurai's Scapes Framework."**

First and foremost, I extend my heartfelt thanks to my supervisor/guide for their invaluable guidance, insightful suggestions, and unwavering support throughout the course of this study. Their scholarly expertise, patience, and constructive feedback have been instrumental in shaping the direction and quality of this research.

I am deeply grateful to the faculty members of the Department of English for providing an intellectually stimulating academic environment and for their constant encouragement during my research journey. Their teachings and academic discussions significantly enriched my understanding of contemporary literary studies, globalization, diaspora, and spatial theory.

My sincere appreciation goes to the scholars and researchers whose works on globalization, transnationalism, cultural studies, diaspora literature, and spatial criticism provided the theoretical foundation for this study. In particular, the concepts associated with Appadurai's scapes framework offered valuable insights into the analysis of cultural flows, identity formation, and spatial transformations explored in this research.

I would also like to acknowledge the literary contribution of Jhumpa Lahiri, whose novel *The Lowland* inspired this exploration of migration, memory, displacement, and global interconnectedness. Her nuanced portrayal of personal and historical experiences across geographical and cultural boundaries provided a rich foundation for critical inquiry.

I am thankful to the libraries, archives, and digital resources that facilitated access to essential primary and secondary materials. Their support greatly assisted the completion of this research.

I would also like to express my gratitude to my friends and colleagues for their encouragement, thoughtful discussions, and moral support throughout this academic endeavor. Their companionship and motivation were invaluable during the research process.

Finally, I offer my deepest gratitude to my family for their unconditional love, patience, understanding, and unwavering belief in my abilities. Their constant support and encouragement have been a source of strength and inspiration throughout the completion of this study.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

Works Cited:

1. Appadurai, Arjun. "Disjuncture and Difference in the Global Cultural Economy", *Modernity at Large: Cultural Dimensions of* Globalization. London: University of Minnesota Press, 1996. Web.
2. Lahiri, Jhumpa. *The Lowland.* New York: Random House India, 2013. Print.
3. Muduli, Swastika. "From Innocence to Experience – A Diasporic Perspective in Jhumpa Lahiri's The Lowland". *International Journal of English Language, Literature and Translation Studies (IJEJR)*, Vol. 2, Issue 3, 2015 (July-Sept). pp 90-92. Web.
4. Van Hear, Nicholas. "Moving out, coming in, going back, moving on, staying put", *Neo Diasporas: The Mass Exodus, Dispersal and Regrouping of Migrant Communities.* London: UCL Press, 1998. Web.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Family as a Troubled Space in Vasudhendra's *Mohanaswamy*

Piyusha Mhalunkar,
Research Scholar, Department of English, University of Mumbai.

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030463

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 249-252
April 2026

Submitted: 10 Mar. 2026
Revised: 16 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 20 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Piyusha Mhalunkar
Research Scholar, Department of English, University of Mumbai.
Email: mhalunkarpiya@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI: 10.5281/zenodo.21237451

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21237451

Creative Commons

Abstract:

Vasudhendra's Mohanaswamy (2013; translated by Rashmi Terdal into English in 2016) is a narrative as rich with a multitude of queer characters as it is with the representation of familial spaces. The existence of queer characters in the narrative is rife with portrayal of emotional and psychological struggles by virtue of growing up in a conservative Indian middleclass household. The family, thus, despite ideally being a site of emotional intimacy and unconditional acceptance, functions more as a space structured by heteronormative expectations, patriarchal authority and moral surveillance. The characters have their life shaped by shame and constant pressure to conform to socially sanctioned models of masculinity and marriage. Their relationship with their kin reveals the subtle yet persuasive ways in which familial love becomes conditional to adherence of cultural norms.

The proposed paper argues, with the aid of Foucault and Butler's theoretical work, that family in Mohanaswamy operates as a disciplinary institution that polices desire and attempts at marginalizing and shrouding non-normative identities. At the same time, the characters' internal negotiations and acts of quiet resistance complicate the notion of victimhood, revealing the family as a space of tension, negotiation and unresolved longing. By situating the narrative withing queer theory and Indian socio-cultural contexts, this study highlights how the domestic sphere beomes central to the formation, repression and articulation of queer identity.

Keywords: *Queer identity, family, domestic space, heteronormativity*

Introduction:

In Henri Lefebvre's seminal work, *The Production of Space* (1991), he propounds that space is not geographical alone but is an intangible bound produced by the presence and interaction of social norms and power structures. Thus, space is neither neutral, nor natural but innately: social, political, economic and ideological, per the root of its production. Further, Lefebvre proposes the Spatial Triad wherein he introduces a three-part framework for understanding space: Spatial Practice (physical, material spaces like roads, buildings, daily routines, etc.),

Representations of Space (conceived space as seen on blueprints of architects, urban planning documents and more) and Representational Spaces (Lived Space i.e. symbolic, emotional, and imaginative experience of space, a cultural understanding of space). These three aspects of space constantly interact to form meaning. It is thus, then, that the researcher proposes the reading of family as a space to be considered for textual analysis.

The researcher, on the basis of this synthesis and the theoretical work of Liz Bondi and ____, theorizing the term 'troubled spaces', thus, hypothesizes that families, in the selected queer narrative, pose themselves as troubled spaces. The objectives of the study thus stand to be:

- To highlight the plurality of queer characters in the narrative.
- To isolate instances of family existing as a duality of intimate and troubled space.
- To trace the effect of this duality upon the expression of gender and sexuality as seen in the affected queer characters.

These objectives would be fulfilled through the adoption of a qualitative and interpretative approach to examine the representation of family as a troubled space in *Mohanaswamy* by Vasudhendra. At the heart of the methodology lies close textual reading, through which the emotional textures, silences, and conflicts embedded within the domestic sphere are carefully analyzed through key insights from Queer Theory, particularly discussions of heteronormativity, gender performativity, and the regulation of sexuality.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:
Piyusha Mhalunkar. (2026). Family as a Troubled Space in Vasudhendra's Mohanaswamy. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 249–252. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21237451

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Theoretical perspectives associated with thinkers such as Judith Butler and Michel Foucault provide a conceptual framework for understanding how power operates subtly within intimate structures like the family. These frameworks enable a reading of the household not merely as a backdrop but as an active agent in producing conformity, silence, and internal conflict.

Analysis:

Published in 2013 and translated to English in 2016, *Mohanaswamy* by Vasudhendra holds a mirror to the truth to the existence of non-normative identities in rural and later, urban Karnataka. The narrative primarily focuses on the titular character's domestic, romantic and sexual life as he struggles to come to terms with his sexual preference for men. Throughout the text, Mohanaswamy tries to undo his preference for men through various ways. This inherent need to change himself is seen rooted in the way Mohanaswamy's family reacted and handled his perceived differences.

As a child, no matter how many time the girls shooed him away, Mohanaswamy insisted on playing house with them instead of playing *gilli-danda* and spinning top with the boys who bullied him. One such afternoon when he is returning home with the girls, Mohanaswamy is quick to jump over a filthy canal which his peers are unable to do by virtue of their ghagras leading to Mohaaswamy to tease them. With the frustration building, it is Mohanaswamy's sister of all people who ends up giving him the very first moniker that haunts him for most of his life: "Yes, you are Gandu Sule, a male prostitute." (Vasudhendra 38)

The impact of this incident is both jarring and lasting on Mohanaswamy's psyche as is evident from the rest of the narrative. One must note that this happens to be the first ever happenstance of Mohanaswamy realising that he is perceived as someone outside the norm, an outsider in an exile vocalised by his own sister. Vasudhendra highlights the effect of this sudden realisation of otherness by stating that the guilt and shame of being othered with such a taboo as a nickname, Mohanaswamy lost all confidence that his childlike innocence once held. This is augmented further when Mohanaswamy tries to jump over the same canal that he crossed so easily a few days ago, only to fail this time around by virtue of lost confidence. Vasudhendra writes:

(…) But he fell into the filthy water. He went home and scrubbed his body with soap over and over again and pored buckets of water over himself. But the stench lingered for over a week. Thereafterm whenever he recollected the incident, he felt the dirty water still dripping from all over his body and the stink assaulting his nostrils. (Vasudhendra 39)

The scar of the moniker, thus, remains permanent like the stench that stays recorded in Mohanaswamy's mind forever. Vasudhendra thus establishes, not only that family is the first frontier of rejection when a non-normative identity tries to express itself, thus, making it the first site of othering and trouble, but that it also is the first site of repression and policing. By virtue of the shared intimacy, the familial ties act both as surveillance and forced compliance. This is seen in the manner in which Mohanaswamy's mother interacts with her son and the possibility of him not being "masculine" enough.

When Mohanaswamy, upon being called GanSu by his own mother who then promises not to err so again, asks his mother why he is called so. His mother assures him that he would not be called by the name should he behave like boys in:

'The way you speak, the way your voice sounds, the movement of your eyes, your body language, the games you play … everything should be like that of boys.'

'But who taught the other boys all that? Nobody taught me.'

'Why would anybody teach such things? God teaches them everything before sending them to earth.'

'Then why didn't God teach me? What was my fault?' (Vasudhendra 42)

The conversation above brings forth the expectation that gender is not innate but performed. Butler argues that gender is a set of repeated acts, gestures, and behaviours regulated by societal norms rather than a natural expression of biological sex. His mother imposes a set of cookie- cutter expectations an individual must fulfil to be sufficiently masculine by society. However, the way Mohanaswamy responds to it shows the illusory nature of the naturalness of gender, something his mother ascribes to divinely bestowed upon 'all boys'. Thus, by extension, not only does Mohanaswamy feel othered from his peers who effortlessly conform to the societal expectations of little boys, he also feels like he is wronging his familial expectations of him by virtue of not conforming similarly.

This continues into Mohanaswamy's adolescence when his father grows suspicious of his son's identity. Initially he notes that Mohanaswamy seems to be typically interested in activities defined by femininity. Thus, Subbaraya, his father laments:

As Mohanaswamy grew up, Subbaraya realised that overall, his son's gait, body language, tone of speech and behaviour matched what was written in the newspapers about gays. And this realization was a bitter pill to swallow. (Vasudhendra 158)

Following this realization, instead of opening conversation with his son, Mohanaswamy's father begins openly avoiding his son. This avoidance is only was solidified when his father felt Mohanaswamy groping at him in the middle of the night, wherein, upon being caught, the young boy pretended to be asleep, leaving his father alone to weep. This culminated in his father insisting that the children and the parents sleep apart.

However, it is revealed that Mohanaswamy's father's distance and hesitation to "scold or beat him" (Vasudhendra 160) came from a memory from his own childhood where a friend, Thippeswamy, was not only ostracized but also beaten to the outcome of death for having touched another man inappropriately. This ostracization did not stem from the non-consensual nature of the touch but a man being on the receiving end of it. Vasudhendra writes: "… 'Is he a man, or something else? Do one thing, just wrap him in a sari and make him a jogati, a eunuch!' (Vasudhendra 161) This happenstance is seen as such a shame to the family that the next morning Thippeswamy's bruised body was seen

floating in a well. The image of the body floating lifelessly stays in Mohanaswamy's father's mind for so long that he fears the same consequences for Mohanaswamy should his identity ever be revealed. The fear overrides his affection for his own son only leading to more trouble within the familial space.

When he suggests to his wife that Mohanaswamy might not be growing the way he "should be" (Vasudhendra 162) it not only reinforces that masculinity is as a set of norms. Herein we also see an example of R. W. Connell's idea that some masculinities suppress and oppress other masculinities by virtue of constant surveillance, policing and correction. Vasudhendra exemplifies this in the man – Rudre Gowda – who not only complained about Thippeswamy but seemed to enjoy the promise of violence upon his disclosure: "Then, with a wicked smile on his face narrated the whole incident to the curious onlookers." (Vasudhendra 161) but also had the audacity to blame the victim upon his death: "Rudre Gowda also came to see the body. 'If young boys tread the wrong path, it is the duty of us elders to correct them. How could I simply keep quiet?' he went on telling people, defending himself." (Vasudhendra 162)

Thus, Mohanaswamy's life is spent in a household marred with trouble and surveillance to ensure satisfactory enactment of social norms of masculinity enforced since his very childhood, dictating what games he should play and where he should sleep. As he gets older, Mohanaswamy settles away from his family in the city and finally comes to terms with his sexuality rather than try to change parts of him in an attempt to turn himself straight. Despite the rift created by the emotional distance between him and his father, Mohanaswamy fulfils his duties as a son with such sincerity that his father laments the distance on his deathbed:

Many times he thought of confiding in his son and pleading forgiveness. But he could not gather the courage and kept postponing it year after year. Now death was knocking at his door. He tried speaking but his feeble voice failed him. He tried writing a message but his frail, shivering hands did not cooperate. Mohana, my Mohana, please pardon me. As a father, I failed in my duties towards you. I meted out injustice to you. I shouldn't have done that. Please forgive me, my child … Come fast, I will hold your hands and beg your pardon. Come home … Come home fast … (Vasudhendra 169-170)

Further, Vasudhendra shines light on another character who suffers from his family being a space of abuse and rejection. Shankar Gowda is introduced as a good-looking boy who could have been "easily been the prince of any girl's dreams" (Vasudhendra 180) but all of it is seemingly lost as his masculinity is called into question by virtue of his femininity. Shankar Gowda, like Mohanaswamy, shows a liking for all things socially considered feminine at a young age but unlike Mohanaswamy, he takes pride in his tastes and takes the teasing he incurs by virtue of it on his chin. However, Shankar Gowda's family is none too pleased about it. Upon hearing about how often he is teased, Vasudhendra reports: "There were deep welts of black bruises all over his body. I was horrified. Shankar told me that his father and brothers had locked him in a room and whipped him to beat his girlish ways out of him. … Only his mother smeared coconut oil over his wounds." (Vasudhendra 181) In turn, the next time the narrator meets Shankar Gowda, he claims to have beaten his father up and gained a little more agency in his life now that his family decides not to associate themselves with Shankar anymore.

This solace does not last long as he is not only beaten but also driven to the brink of running away from his own home. When Shankar returns to the village, the narrator describes that he has transitioned - 'He ran away to Mumbai. Stayed there for six months. He got his dick chopped off and came back wearing a saree and blouse.' (Vasudhendra 185). This transition not only avails Shankar the confidence of being in a body he desires but also allows him agency that he gains by virtue of his financial independence. The narrator focuses then over how Shankar Gowda further, through gossip mongering – usually about men being unfaithful to their wives with prostitutes – gains a stronger grip on the social ladder.

Further, with Shankar's financial independence, he begins demanding his share in his family – a share in the property, food to eat and his old room. Thus, Shankar reintroduces himself into a space that had once rejected him, violently so. However, the shame of his presence in the familial house – brought by his transition and his insistence to continue his occupation as a prostitute – mounts so much so that the narrator's friend – who happily takes an opportunity to sleep with Shankar – calls him a bedbug, a clear sign of the subhuman capacity in which Shankar is viewed. Almost as a prophecy then, Shankar is found, beaten and bruised and hanging and despite the fact that he was clearly killed by his father and his brothers, the village continues with the narrative that Shankar committed suicide, hence showing that even in death, he is robbed of his agency.

Conclusion:

In Vasudhendra's *Mohanaswamy*, thus, the author presents the familial space not as an intimate and emotionally secure sanctuary, but as a restrictive space for characters whose identities deviate from heteronormative social expectations. Through the experiences of Mohanaswamy, the narrative throws light on how familial structures, shaped by social morality and policing often become sites of alienation rather than acceptance. The text demonstrates that family, while traditionally perceived as a source of unconditional love and acceptance turns to function as a mechanism for control that enforces conformity. The fear of rejection has characters attempt to negotiate their identity within familial boundaries further highlighting the psychological burden that is placed upon queer characters within conservative societies.

Families, thus, in Vasudhendra's Mohanaswamy act as social policing agents in juxtaposition to their usual intimate role in one's life. They gatekeep, invigilate and indoctrinate socially acceptable forms of gender and sexual identity, be it at the cost of losing familial bonds and members. Queer members of the family are not just isolated as with Mohanaswamy but might also be faced by a worse fate like Shankar Gowda.

Familial spaces become, by virtue of this, limiting, stifling and thus, troubled.

Acknowledgment

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to all those who have contributed to the successful completion of this research project entitled **"Family as a Troubled Space in *Mohanaswamy*."**

First and foremost, I extend my heartfelt thanks to my supervisor/guide for their invaluable guidance, insightful suggestions, and continuous encouragement throughout the course of this study. Their scholarly expertise, patience, and constructive feedback have been instrumental in shaping the direction and quality of this research.

I am deeply grateful to the faculty members of the Department of English for providing an intellectually stimulating academic environment and for their constant support during my research journey. Their teachings and discussions have significantly enriched my understanding of literary studies, gender studies, queer theory, and contemporary Indian literature.

My sincere appreciation goes to the scholars and researchers whose works on queer studies, family structures, identity politics, cultural studies, and literary criticism provided the theoretical framework and critical perspectives necessary for this research. Their contributions have greatly informed the arguments and interpretations developed in this study.

I would also like to acknowledge the literary contribution of Vasudhendra, whose novel *Mohanaswamy* inspired this exploration of family, identity, belonging, and social exclusion. The text's sensitive portrayal of personal struggles and societal expectations offered a rich foundation for examining the family as a complex and contested space.

I am thankful to the libraries, archives, and digital resources that facilitated access to essential primary and secondary materials. Their support greatly assisted the completion of this research.

I would also like to express my gratitude to my friends and colleagues for their encouragement, thoughtful discussions, and moral support throughout this academic endeavor. Their companionship and motivation were invaluable during the research process.

Finally, I offer my deepest gratitude to my family for their unconditional love, patience, understanding, and unwavering belief in my abilities. Their constant encouragement and support have been a source of strength and inspiration throughout the completion of this study.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References:

Primary Sources:

- Vasudhendra. *Mohanaswamy*. Harper Collins India, 2013, India. Print.

Secondary Sources:

1. Butler, Judith. *Gender Trouble: Feminism and the Subversion of Identity*. Routledge, 1990.
2. Connell, R. W. *Masculinities*. University of California Press, 1995.
3. Cooley, Charles Horton. *Human Nature and the Social Order*. Charles Scribner's Sons, 1902.
4. Foucault, Michel. *The History of Sexuality. Volume 1: An Introduction*. Translated by Robert Hurley, Vintage Books, 1978.
5. Lefebvre, Henri. *The Production of Space*. Blackwell, 1991. Web.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Sustainable Development in India: Prospects and Problems

Dr. Dilip Uttamrao Phoke
Dept. of Geography, Godawari College, Ambad

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030464

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 253-256
April 2026

Submitted: 10 Mar. 2026
Revised: 16 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 20 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Dr. Dilip Uttamrao Phoke
Dept. of Geography, Godawari College, Ambad
Email: phokedilip@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI: 10.5281/zenodo.21237558

DOI Link
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21237558

Creative Commons

Abstract

Sustainable development has emerged as a crucial paradigm for balancing economic growth, social equity, and environmental protection in the twenty-first century. As one of the world's fastest-growing economies, India faces the dual challenge of accelerating development while ensuring the sustainable use of natural resources. This study examines the prospects and problems of sustainable development in India, focusing on key areas such as economic growth, environmental conservation, energy security, urbanization, poverty alleviation, and social inclusion.

The research explores various government initiatives, policies, and programs aimed at achieving sustainable development goals, including renewable energy expansion, sustainable agriculture, water resource management, and climate change mitigation. At the same time, it highlights persistent challenges such as population pressure, environmental degradation, resource depletion, income inequality, unemployment, and inadequate infrastructure. The study argues that achieving sustainable development requires an integrated approach involving government institutions, private sectors, civil society, and local communities.

The findings suggest that while India has made significant progress in promoting sustainability through policy reforms and technological innovations, substantial challenges remain. Long-term success depends on effective governance, public participation, environmental awareness, and the adoption of sustainable practices across all sectors of society. The study concludes that sustainable development is not merely an environmental concern but a comprehensive framework for ensuring inclusive and resilient growth for future generations.

Keywords: *Sustainable Development, India, Economic Growth, Environmental Conservation, Climate Change, Renewable Energy, Sustainable Agriculture, Social Equity, Resource Management, Sustainable Development Goals (SDGs), Urbanization, Green Economy, Environmental Sustainability, Inclusive Development, Public Policy.*

Introduction

The concept of sustainable development has emerged as the defining paradigm of the 21st century, fundamentally reshaping how geographers, economists, and policymakers approach human progress. Officially crystallized in the 1987 Brundtland Report as "development that meets the needs of the present without compromising the ability of future generations to meet their own needs," it represents a critical response to the ecological crises precipitated by industrialization. In the discipline of geography, sustainable development is not merely a policy framework but a lens for understanding the complex spatial interactions between human systems and the natural environment. It challenges the traditional growth-centric models by integrating three core pillars: economic viability, social equity, and environmental protection. As we navigate the "Decade of Action" for the United Nations Sustainable Development Goals (SDGs), the urgency of this discourse has intensified due to accelerating climate change, biodiversity loss, and deepening global inequalities. The transition from the theoretical consensus of the Rio Earth Summit (1992) to the actionable targets of the 2030 Agenda reflects a global recognition that planetary boundaries are finite. However, the path to sustainability is fraught with contradictions; while technological advancements offer unprecedented solutions, political inertia and economic disparities continue to hinder progress. This paper explores the continued relevance of sustainable development, examines the promising prospects offered by innovation and policy, and critically analyzes the persistent problems that threaten to derail global efforts toward a resilient future.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:
Dilip Uttamrao Phoke. (2026). Sustainable Development in India: Prospects and Problems. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 253–256. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21237558

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Relevance of Sustainable Development

The relevance of sustainable development in the modern era cannot be overstated; it is arguably the only viable strategy for the long-term survival of human civilization. In a world grappling with the "Triple Planetary Crisis"—climate change, pollution, and biodiversity loss—sustainable development offers a necessary blueprint for harmonizing human aspirations with the Earth's carrying capacity. For geographers, its relevance lies in its ability to address spatial justice, ensuring that resources are managed equitably across regions and that the burdens of environmental degradation do not fall disproportionately on vulnerable communities. It provides the essential framework for transitioning from a linear "take-make-waste" economy to a circular model that regenerates natural systems. Furthermore, sustainable development is critical for economic stability; it recognizes that long-term prosperity is impossible on a dying planet, thereby driving the shift toward green jobs, renewable energy, and resilient infrastructure. Socially, it is indispensable for poverty eradication, gender equality, and health, asserting that environmental health and human well-being are inextricably linked. As rapid urbanization transforms the global landscape, sustainable development principles are vital for creating livable, inclusive cities that minimize ecological footprints. Ultimately, its relevance transcends academic discourse; it is a moral and practical imperative to prevent irreversible ecological collapse and ensure a dignified life for the billions of people inhabiting our shared, finite planet.

Prospects of Sustainable Development

1. **Renewable Energy Transition:** The rapid decline in costs for solar, wind, and battery storage technologies offers a concrete prospect for decarbonizing the global economy. This shift not only mitigates climate change but also enhances energy security and creates millions of new "green collar" jobs across the energy sector.
2. **Circular Economy Models:** Moving away from linear production, circular economy frameworks promise to minimize waste through design, repair, and recycling. This approach decouples economic growth from resource extraction, turning waste into valuable raw materials and significantly reducing environmental pressure.
3. **Green Technology and AI:** The integration of Artificial Intelligence and Internet of Things (IoT) enhances resource management, from precision agriculture that saves water to smart grids that optimize energy distribution. These technologies provide the data-driven insights necessary to monitor environmental changes and improve efficiency.
4. **Sustainable Urbanization:** With the majority of the world's population living in cities, the prospect of "smart cities" offers solutions like green infrastructure, efficient public transport, and energy-efficient buildings. These innovations can drastically reduce urban carbon footprints while improving the quality of life for residents.
5. **Regenerative Agriculture:** Beyond mere sustainability, regenerative practices aim to restore soil health, sequester carbon, and increase biodiversity. This prospect addresses food security while simultaneously acting as a climate solution by turning agricultural lands into carbon sinks.
6. **Blue Economy:** There is immense potential in the sustainable management of ocean resources, including offshore wind energy, sustainable fisheries, and marine biotechnology. A robust blue economy can support coastal communities and preserve marine ecosystems, which are vital for global climate regulation.
7. **Green Finance and ESG:** The financial sector is increasingly shifting capital toward Environmental, Social, and Governance (ESG) criteria. The rise of green bonds and carbon markets offers a prospect for mobilizing the trillions of dollars in private capital needed to fund sustainable infrastructure and development projects.
8. **Education for Sustainable Development (ESD):** Integrating sustainability into curricula globally cultivates a new generation of eco-conscious citizens and innovators. This cultural shift is a long-term prospect that ensures future leaders prioritize planetary health and social equity in their decision-making.
9. **Global Multilateral Cooperation:** Despite geopolitical tensions, frameworks like the Paris Agreement and the Kunming-Montreal Global Biodiversity Framework demonstrate a strengthened international resolve. These agreements provide the legal and diplomatic scaffolding necessary for coordinated global climate action.
10. **Integration of Indigenous Knowledge:** There is a growing recognition of the value of Indigenous and local knowledge systems in land management and conservation. Integrating this wisdom with modern science offers effective, culturally grounded prospects for preserving biodiversity and ecosystem resilience.

Problems in Sustainable Development

1. **The Financing Gap:** Developing nations face a massive shortfall in the funding required to implement the SDGs, estimated at trillions of dollars annually. High debt burdens and insufficient international aid prevent these countries from investing in necessary green infrastructure and social programs.
2. **Political Short-termism:** Democratic election cycles often discourage long-term planning, as politicians prioritize immediate economic gains over long-term sustainability goals. This lack of political will leads to policy reversals and an inability to commit to the multi-decade strategies required for climate action.
3. **Inequality and Poverty:** Deep-seated economic inequality within and between nations creates a barrier to sustainability, as the poorest are often forced to exploit resources for survival. Furthermore, the impacts of climate change fall disproportionately on the poor, exacerbating existing vulnerabilities and hindering development.
4. **Greenwashing:** Many corporations and governments engage in "greenwashing," making misleading or exaggerated claims about their environmental

performance to appeal to consumers. This practice obscures the lack of real progress, confuses the public, and delays the implementation of genuine sustainable practices.

5. **Technological Barriers and Digital Divide:** While green technology exists, high costs and intellectual property rights often prevent its transfer to the developing world. The digital divide ensures that the benefits of AI and smart data management are concentrated in wealthy nations, leaving others behind.
6. **Resource Depletion and Overshoot:** Despite efficiency gains, the absolute consumption of natural resources continues to rise, driven by population growth and consumerism. Humanity is currently using resources at a rate that would require 1.7 Earths, leading to irreversible biodiversity loss and ecosystem collapse.
7. **Geopolitical Conflict:** Wars and geopolitical instability divert crucial attention and financial resources away from sustainable development efforts. Conflicts not only cause immediate environmental destruction but also fracture the international cooperation needed to address global challenges like climate change.
8. **Implementation and Data Gaps:** There is often a significant disconnect between high-level policy commitments and on-the-ground implementation. Additionally, a lack of reliable, disaggregated data in many regions makes it difficult to monitor progress, identify gaps, and hold governments accountable for their SDG targets.
9. **Unsustainable Consumption Patterns:** The dominant global economic model relies on continuous consumption, deeply ingrained in the culture of the Global North. Changing these lifestyle behaviors and reducing the demand for fast fashion, meat, and disposable goods remains a profound cultural and economic challenge.
10. **Climate Tipping Points:** The pace of environmental degradation is risking the triggering of irreversible climate tipping points, such as the melting of permafrost or the collapse of the Amazon rainforest. If these thresholds are crossed, sustainable development may become impossible as the system spirals out of control.

Conclusion

In conclusion, sustainable development stands as the most critical challenge and opportunity of our time, representing the only viable path for harmonizing human progress with the planet's ecological limits. The analysis of its prospects reveals a future that is technologically feasible and economically advantageous, driven by the renewable energy transition, circular economy models, and a growing global consciousness.

However, these optimistic horizons are obscured by the formidable problems of financing gaps, political inertia, and deep-seated global inequalities. The dichotomy between the *potential* for sustainability and the *reality* of our current trajectory underscores the need for immediate, transformative action rather than incremental change. Geographers play a pivotal role in this transition, offering the spatial insights needed to navigate the complex trade-offs between development and conservation. Success requires a holistic approach that integrates top-down policy frameworks with bottom-up community action, shifting the global narrative from "growth at all costs" to "thriving within boundaries." Sustainable development, therefore, is not merely a technical or economic objective, but a profound ethical imperative to safeguard the biosphere for the generations yet to come.

Acknowledgment

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to all those who have contributed to the successful completion of this research project entitled **"Sustainable Development in India: Prospects and Problems."**

First and foremost, I extend my heartfelt thanks to my supervisor/guide for their invaluable guidance, continuous encouragement, and constructive suggestions throughout the course of this study. Their expertise and support played a vital role in the successful completion of this research.

I am deeply grateful to the faculty members of the Department for their academic guidance, encouragement, and valuable insights. Their teachings helped me develop a deeper understanding of sustainable development and its contemporary relevance.

My sincere appreciation goes to the scholars, researchers, policymakers, and institutions whose studies and reports on sustainability, environmental protection, economic development, and social welfare provided essential knowledge and inspiration for this research.

I would also like to thank the libraries, research databases, and online resources that provided access to valuable information and reference materials necessary for this study.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References

1. Baker, S. (2015). *Sustainable development* (2nd ed.). Routledge.
2. Blewitt, J. (2018). *Understanding sustainable development* (3rd ed.). Routledge.
3. Elliott, J. A. (2012). *An introduction to sustainable development* (4th ed.). Routledge.
4. Jackson, T. (2017). *Prosperity without growth: Foundations for the economy of tomorrow* (2nd ed.). Routledge.
5. Mulligan, M. (2017). *An introduction to sustainability: Environmental, social and personal perspectives* (2nd ed.). Routledge.
6. Raworth, K. (2017). *Doughnut economics: Seven ways to think like a 21st-century economist.* Chelsea Green Publishing.

7. Rockström, J., & Klum, M. (2015). *Big world, small planet: Abundance within planetary boundaries.* Yale University Press.
8. Rogers, P. P., Jalal, K. F., & Boyd, J. A. (2008). *An introduction to sustainable development.* Earthscan.
9. Sachs, J. D. (2015). *The age of sustainable development.* Columbia University Press.
10. World Commission on Environment and Development. (1987). *Our common future.* Oxford University Press.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

India's Space Policy: Evolution, Framework and Future Prospects

Priya Chavan Morey
Librarian, Bharatratna Dr. Babasaheb Ambedkar Law College

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030465

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 257-259
April 2026

Submitted: 10 Mar. 2026
Revised: 16 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 20 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Priya Chavan Morey
Librarian, Bharatratna Dr. Babasaheb Ambedkar Law College.
Email: moreypriya210@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI: 10.5281/zenodo.21237649

DOI Link
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21237649

Creative Commons

Abstract

India has emerged as a significant participant in the global space sector through its innovative, reliable, and cost-effective space programs. The introduction of the Indian Space Policy 2023 represents a landmark reform in the governance and commercialization of space activities in the country. The policy seeks to encourage private sector participation, strengthen institutional mechanisms, and enhance India's competitiveness in the international space market. This paper examines the evolution of India's space policy, the institutional framework governing the sector, opportunities arising from the policy reforms, and the challenges associated with sustainable growth of the space economy. The study concludes that the policy has the potential to accelerate innovation, investment, and economic development within India's rapidly expanding space ecosystem.

Keywords: *Indian Space Policy 2023, Space Governance, ISRO, IN-SPACe, NSIL, Space Commercialization, Private Sector Participation, Space Economy.*

Introduction

Space technology has become an indispensable component of modern economic and social development. Applications such as satellite communication, remote sensing, navigation, meteorology, disaster management, and national security have significantly enhanced governance and public service delivery across the world.

India's space journey began with a vision of utilizing advanced technology for national development. Since the establishment of the Indian Space Research Organisation (ISRO) in 1969, the country has achieved remarkable milestones, including satellite launches, interplanetary missions, and indigenous navigation systems. With the growing commercialization of space activities worldwide, India has recognized the need for policy reforms to facilitate private participation and attract investment. Consequently, the Government of India introduced the Indian Space Policy 2023, which provides a comprehensive framework for the development of a competitive and innovation-driven space sector.

Objectives of the Study

The study aims to analyze the significance and implications of the Indian Space Policy 2023 for the development of India's space sector.

The specific objectives are:

1. To examine the evolution of India's space policy and governance framework.
2. To analyze the major provisions of the Indian Space Policy 2023.
3. To study the roles of key institutions involved in the implementation of the policy.
4. To evaluate opportunities created for private enterprises in the space industry.
5. To identify challenges and future prospects associated with the growth of India's space economy.

Literature Review

Research on India's space sector highlights its contribution to socioeconomic development through communication, Earth observation, and scientific exploration. Early studies emphasized the developmental philosophy of Dr. Vikram Sarabhai, who envisioned space technology as a tool for addressing societal challenges.

Several scholars have observed that India's space achievements, including lunar and Mars missions, have strengthened its global reputation as a technologically capable nation. Recent literature focuses on policy reforms aimed at liberalizing the space sector and encouraging private investment.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)

This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:

Priya Chavan Morey. (2026). India's Space Policy: Evolution, Framework and Future Prospects. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 257–259.
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21237649

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Studies examining the establishment of IN-SPACe and NewSpace India Limited (NSIL) suggest that these institutions play a critical role in facilitating commercial activities and improving industry participation. Researchers further argue that the Indian Space Policy 2023 provides a foundation for innovation, entrepreneurship, and international collaboration. However, concerns remain regarding regulatory complexities, technological challenges, and the management of space debris.

Hypothesis

The study is based on the assumption that policy reforms in the space sector will positively influence industry growth and private sector engagement.

Alternative Hypothesis (H_1)

The Indian Space Policy 2023 significantly enhances private sector participation and contributes to the expansion of India's space economy.

Null Hypothesis (H_0)

The Indian Space Policy 2023 does not significantly influence private sector participation or the growth of the space economy.

Evolution of India's Space Programme

1 Foundation and Early Development (1960s–1990s)

India's organized space activities commenced with the establishment of the Indian National Committee for Space Research (INCOSPAR) in 1962 under the leadership of Dr. Vikram Sarabhai. The launch of Aryabhata in 1975 marked India's entry into the space age. During this period, the primary focus was on building indigenous capabilities and utilizing space technology for developmental purposes.

2 Expansion and Technological Advancement (2000–2019)

The twenty-first century witnessed significant advancements in India's space programme. Landmark achievements such as Chandrayaan-1 and the Mars Orbiter Mission demonstrated India's scientific and technological capabilities. The country also expanded its satellite communication, navigation, and remote sensing infrastructure.

3 Liberalization and Reform Era (2020–Present)

Recognizing the growing role of commercial entities in the global space industry, the Government of India initiated major reforms in 2020. These reforms paved the way for private sector participation and led to the establishment of institutions such as IN-SPACe and NSIL. The Indian Space Policy 2023 further institutionalized these changes by defining responsibilities and promoting a collaborative ecosystem.

Key Features of the Indian Space Policy 2023

1 Promotion of Private Sector Participation

The policy permits private enterprises to engage in satellite manufacturing, launch vehicle development, launch services, and space-based applications. This measure is expected to stimulate entrepreneurship and technological innovation.

2 Reorientation of ISRO's Role

Under the new framework, ISRO's primary responsibility is focused on advanced research, technological innovation, and deep-space exploration, while commercial and operational activities are delegated to specialized entities.

3 Strengthening Commercialization

NewSpace India Limited serves as the commercial arm responsible for transferring technologies, promoting industry collaboration, and facilitating market-oriented activities.

4 Regulatory Facilitation through IN-SPACe

The Indian National Space Promotion and Authorization Centre functions as an independent regulatory and promotional body that authorizes and supervises non-governmental space activities.

Significance of Space Technology for India

Space technology contributes significantly to national development through multiple applications:

- Enhancement of communication and broadcasting services.
- Improvement in weather forecasting and disaster management.
- Support for agricultural planning and resource management.
- Development of indigenous navigation services through NavIC.
- Strengthening national security and strategic capabilities.

The integration of space-based technologies into governance and economic activities has increased efficiency and improved public service delivery.

Opportunities Created by the Policy

The Indian Space Policy 2023 generates several opportunities:

- Expansion of private space startups and innovation-driven enterprises.
- Increased domestic and foreign investment in space-related activities.
- Growth of satellite manufacturing and launch services.
- Development of employment opportunities in high-technology sectors.
- Strengthening of international partnerships and collaborations.
- Enhancement of India's share in the global space economy.

Challenges Facing India's Space Sector

Despite its potential, the sector faces several challenges:

1 Space Debris Management

The increasing accumulation of debris in Earth's orbit poses risks to operational satellites and future missions.

9.2 Global Competition

India must compete with established space powers and rapidly growing private companies worldwide.

3 Financial Constraints

Space missions require substantial investment in research, infrastructure, and human resources.

4 Regulatory and Legal Issues

A robust legal framework is necessary to address licensing, liability, data protection, and international obligations.

5 Technological Self-Reliance

Continuous innovation is required to reduce dependence on foreign technologies and maintain competitiveness.

Future Prospects

India's future space ambitions are highly promising. Major initiatives include the Gaganyaan Human Spaceflight Mission, advanced lunar exploration programs, and the establishment of an indigenous space station in the coming decades.

The growing participation of private enterprises, combined with supportive government policies, is expected to accelerate technological advancement and strengthen India's position in the international space sector. Emerging fields such as satellite internet services, space tourism, and space-based data analytics offer additional avenues for growth.

Conclusion

The Indian Space Policy 2023 represents a transformative step in the evolution of India's space governance framework. By encouraging private participation, promoting commercialization, and clearly defining institutional responsibilities, the policy creates a conducive environment for innovation and economic growth.

The successful implementation of the policy can significantly enhance India's presence in the global space economy while contributing to technological progress and national development. Continued investment, regulatory refinement, and collaboration among stakeholders will be essential to realizing the full potential of India's space ambitions.

Acknowledgement

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to everyone who contributed to the successful completion of this project on **"India's Space Policy: Evolution, Framework and Future Prospects."**

I am deeply thankful to my teachers, mentors, and academic guides for their valuable guidance, encouragement, and continuous support throughout the preparation of this project. Their insights and suggestions helped me gain a better understanding of India's space policy, its evolution, regulatory framework, and future opportunities in the space sector.

I would also like to express my appreciation to Indian Space Research Organisation (ISRO), policymakers, scientists, researchers, and space experts whose contributions have played a significant role in the growth and success of India's space program. Their achievements and research provided valuable knowledge and inspiration for this study.

My sincere thanks go to the authors, publishers, journals, research papers, government reports, websites, and other reference materials that served as important sources of information throughout this project.

I am grateful to my family and friends for their constant encouragement, motivation, and support during the completion of this work. Their cooperation and understanding helped me successfully accomplish this project.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References

1. Government of India. (2023). Indian Space Policy 2023. Department of Space.
2. Indian Space Research Organisation (ISRO). (2023). Annual Report 2022–23.
3. Sarabhai, V. (Selected Works and Policy Perspectives on Space Development).
4. Department of Space, Government of India. Official Publications and Reports.
5. Academic Journals on Space Policy, Space Governance, and Commercial Space Development.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Analytical Study of The Economic and Social Impact of The Pradhan Mantri Kisan Samman Nidhi (Pm-Kisan) Scheme on Farmers of The Leva Patidar Community of Jalgaon District

Rupali Milind Patil[1] Dr Ratna Kailas Nimbalkar[2]
[1]Asst. Professor,Research Scholar,K. M. Agrawal College, Kalyan (W). L. D. Sonawane College, Kalyan (W).
[2]Prof. Research Guide,Head of the Economics Department, K. M. Agrawal College, Kalyan (W).

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030466

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 260-264
April 2026

Submitted: 10 Mar. 2026
Revised: 16 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 20 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Rupali Milind Patil
Asst. Professor,Research Scholar,K. M. Agrawal College, Kalyan (W). L. D. Sonawane College, Kalyan (W).
Email:
rupali.milind1987@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI: 10.5281/zenodo.21237792

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21237792

Creative Commons

Abstract

Agriculture is the main source of income in rural India. The "Pradhan Mantri Kisan Samman Nidhi" (PM-KISAN) program was introduced by the Indian government in 2019 with the intention of giving farmers direct cash support. The current study examines the program's social and economic effects on farmers from the Leva Patidar community in Maharashtra state's Jalgaon region. Both primary and secondary data were used in this study. The results indicate that farmers' financial situation has somewhat improved as a result of this program. Investment in agricultural inputs has grown, and reliance on unapproved loans has declined. The recipients' social security has also gone up. However, issues including low public knowledge of the program, procedural challenges, and funding shortages continue to persist to some degree. Therefore, it is essential to connect this plan with income diversification and agricultural extension initiatives for the general and sustainable growth of farmers in rural areas.

Keywords: *Leva Patidar Community, PM-KISAN, Direct Benefit Transfer, Farmers' Income, Social and Economic Impact.*

Introduction

India is an agricultural nation, with over 68% of its people still residing in rural areas. Many people rely on agriculture, which is the foundation of the rural economy. In India, however, the percentage of small and marginal farmers is far larger. As a result, these farmers must deal with a variety of financial issues, including unstable income, shifting crop prices, and rising production expenses. Farmers' total revenue is still restricted because of these factors.

The Indian government has introduced the Pradhan Mantri Kisan Samman Nidhi (PM-KISAN) program in an effort to alleviate these issues for farmers. Through Direct Benefit Transfer, qualifying farmers get an annual deposit of Rs 6,000 in three equal instalments into their bank accounts.

The Leva Patidar community of Jalgaon district of Maharashtra state is historically associated with agriculture. Therefore, it is very important to analyze the economic and social impact of the Pradhan Mantri Kisan Yojana on the farmers of this community.

Objectives of the scheme

- Assure consistent revenue
- Promote agricultural investments
- •To reduce rural poverty
- support farmers' financial inclusion.

Studies show that direct financial transfers boost liquidity and encourage the adoption of improved farming practices and technologies.

The Importance of the Study

1. Evaluates the effectiveness of a major national agricultural welfare program.
2. Provides community-specific analysis (Leva Patidar farmers).
3. Helps lawmakers understand grassroots implementation.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:
Patil, R. M., & Nimbalkar, R. K. (2026). Analytical Study of The Economic and Social Impact of The Pradhan Mantri Kisan Samman Nidhi (Pm-Kisan) Scheme on Farmers of The Leva Patidar Community of Jalgaon District. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 260–264. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21237792

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

4. Assesses revenue as well as social and economic change.
5. Offers factual information for research on rural development. With the help of direct benefit programs like PM-KISAN, farmers can invest in seeds, fertilizer, and other farming inputs to enhance production.

Objectives of the study

1. To investigate the socioeconomic traits of the Leva Patidar farmers in Jalgaon district.
2. To evaluate PM-KISAN awareness and benefit utilisation.
3. To evaluate how agricultural investment and revenue are impacted by the economy.
4. To assess how society affects both financial stability and living standards.
5. To determine executional issues.
6. To propose changes to the policy.

Hypothesis

H0: Farmers are not significantly impacted socially or economically by the PM-KISAN scheme.

H_1: Farmers benefit socially and economically from the PM-KISAN scheme.

Study Area and Research Methods

This study employed descriptive and analytical research techniques along with an ex post facto research design. The study was conducted in the Jalgaon District of Maharashtra State and focused on Leva Patidar agricultural households.

1. Data collection

Questionnaires, interviews, and field surveys are the main techniques employed in this study to gather data. This study also included secondary data collection techniques, including data from the PM-KISAN portal, government reports, and academic journals.

2. Sample Size and Selection

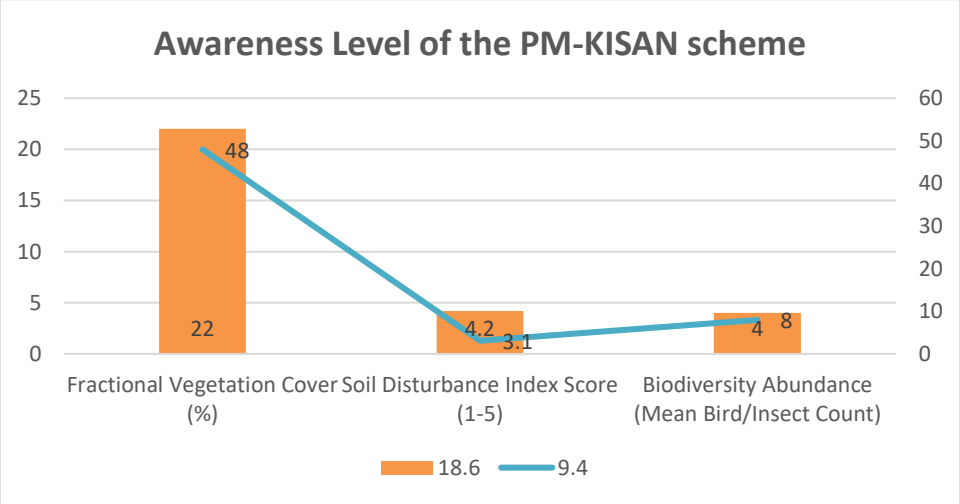
In this study, 120 households of farmers from the Leva Patidar community were selected as the sample size, for which a stratified random sampling method was used.

Data Analysis and Interpretation

1. Awareness Level of the PM-KISAN scheme

Table No.7.1: Awareness Level of the PM-KISAN scheme

Awareness Level	Number of Respondents (120)	Percentage (%)
High	73	61%
Medium	29	24%
Low	18	15%



The PM-KISAN initiative is well-known to most responders (61%), according to the data. Just 15% have low awareness, compared to about 24% who have medium awareness. This shows that while a tiny percentage still requires more awareness campaigns, the majority of respondents are well-informed about the program.

2. Utilisation of the PM-KISAN fund

Table No. 7.2: Utilisation of the PM-KISAN fund

Utilisation of the PM-KISAN fund	Amount ₹6,000 /-	Percentage (%)
Seeds, Fertilizers	₹2,800	47%
Household consumption	₹1,500	25%
Education and Health	₹900	15%

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

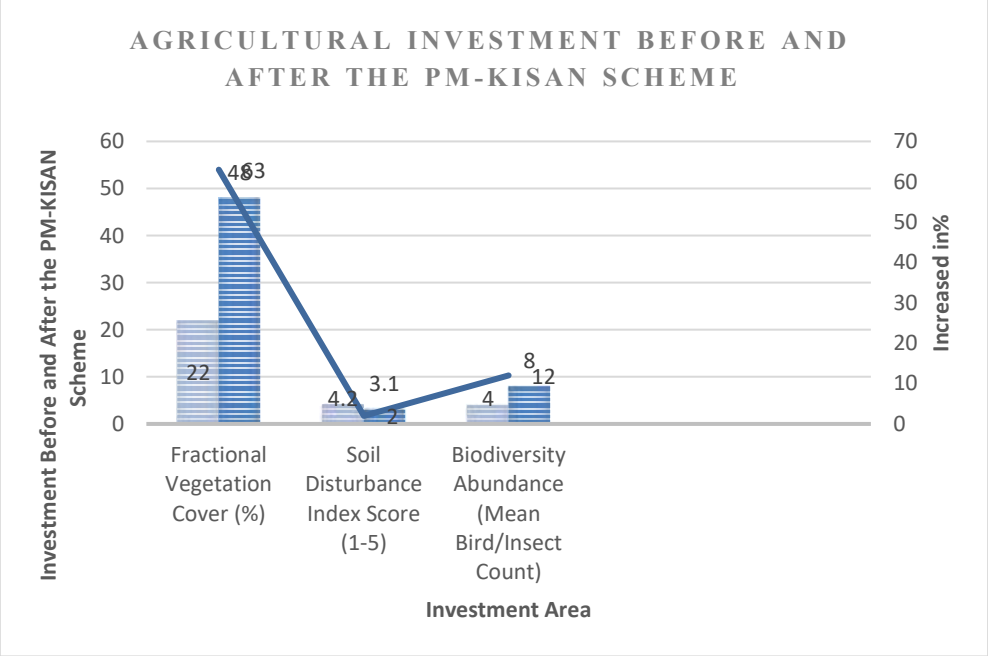
Savings	₹800	13%

According to the table, most users utilize the assistance for agricultural purposes, with seeds and fertilizers making up half of the PM-KISAN amount (₹2,800 or 47%). About 25% is used for domestic consumption, with the remaining 15% going for health and education. Just 13% of the entire amount is saved. This suggests that although the program helps with fundamental family and societal needs, its main goal is to promote farming.

3. Economic Impact of the (PM-Kisan) scheme on farmers of the Leva Patidar community.

Table No.7.3.1: Agricultural Investment Before and After the PM-KISAN Scheme

Investment Area	Before PM-Kisan in ₹	After PM-Kisan in ₹	Increased in %
Seeds	13,000	15,000	15%
Fertilizers	15,000	18,000	20%
Irrigation	10,000	12,000	20%
Machinery	10,000	13,000	30%
Total	**48,000/-**	**58,000/-**	**21%**



The table shows that following the PM-KISAN program's adoption, agricultural investment rose across the board. Machinery saw the largest increase (30%), followed by seeds (15%) and irrigation and fertilisers (20% each). The entire amount invested increased by 21%, from ₹48,000 to ₹58,000. This implies that farmers' agricultural investments have been improved by the PM-KISAN program.

Table No.7.3.2: Has the Annual Farm Income Increased After the PM-KISAN Scheme?

Response	Total Number of Agricultural Households
Strongly Agree	56
Agree	23
Neutral	15
Disagree	12
Strongly Disagree	14

According to the table, most agricultural households think the PM-KISAN program has improved their yearly farm revenue. The majority of responders either agree (23) or strongly agree (56) with this statement. Nonetheless, a lesser percentage disagree (12)

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

or strongly disagree (14), while some respondents are neutral (15). Overall, the results show that people's perceptions of the scheme's ability to increase income are generally favourable.

4. Social Impact of the (PM-Kisan) scheme on farmers of the Leva Patidar community.

Table No.7.4.1: Change in Standard of Living (Education, Health, Saving, Reduce Debt)

Change in Standard of Living	Number of Respondents (120)	Percentage (%)
High	78	65%
Medium	32	27%
Low	10	8%

According to the data, the majority of respondents (65%) reported that their standard of living significantly improved following the scheme's adoption. Only 8% indicated a low level of change, compared to about 27% who reported a medium level of improvement. This shows that the program has improved recipients' debt reduction, savings, health, and education considerably.

8. Findings

1. The PM-KISAN effort is well-known to farmers, as evidenced by the majority of respondents (61%) having a good level of awareness.
2. The PM-KISAN program actively encourages agricultural activities, as evidenced by the fact that nearly half (47%) of the funds are used to buy seeds and fertilizers.
3. The fund's dedication to addressing fundamental family and social needs is demonstrated by the significant amounts of money allocated to home expenses (25%) and education and health (15%).
4. After the strategy was put into action, agricultural investment rose by 21% overall, with machinery experiencing the largest rise (30%).
5. Out of the 120 respondents, 79 agree or strongly agree that their yearly farm revenue has increased as a result of the program.
6. The majority (65%) stated that their quality of life has significantly improved, including debt reduction, savings, education, and health.
7. The findings show that the PM-KISAN initiative has significantly improved the social and economic standing of the farmers in the Leva Patidar community.
8. A small percentage of respondents still have medium or low awareness despite the high level of knowledge, indicating the need for continuous awareness efforts and support initiatives.

Suggestions

1) The government needs to increase awareness campaigns so that all farmers in the Leva Patidar community can benefit from the PM-KISAN scheme.
2) It is necessary to encourage the farmers in the community to effectively utilize the funds received through the PM-KISAN scheme so that farmers can use new technologies for agricultural development and farming with the help of the funds received through the PM-KISAN scheme.
3) It is necessary to provide financial literacy guidance and training to the farmers in the Leva Patidar community to save money and manage their budget properly.
4) The government should include crop insurance and other extension services in the PM-KISAN scheme.
5) The PM-KISAN scheme's funding must be increased by the government while considering the financial year's inflation rate.
6) The government needs to strengthen digital facilities in rural areas.

Conclusion

According to the study's findings, farmers in the Leva Patidar community have benefited economically and socially from the PM-KISAN program. It has raised farm income, boosted agricultural investment, and raised beneficiaries' standards of living. All things considered, the program significantly contributes to the financial growth and stability of farmers.

Acknowledgement

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to everyone who contributed to the successful completion of this project titled **"Analytical Study of the Economic and Social Impact of the Pradhan Mantri Kisan Samman Nidhi (PM-KISAN) Scheme on Farmers of the Leva Patidar Community of Jalgaon District."**

I am deeply thankful to my teachers, mentors, and academic guides for their valuable guidance, encouragement, and continuous support throughout the course of this study. Their suggestions and expertise helped me understand the various dimensions of agricultural welfare schemes and their impact on rural communities.

I would also like to express my gratitude to the farmers of the Leva Patidar community in Jalgaon District who shared their experiences, opinions, and valuable information. Their cooperation and participation were essential for the successful completion of this research.

My sincere appreciation goes to government agencies, agricultural officers, researchers, and policymakers associated with the implementation and study of the PM-KISAN Scheme. Their efforts and available data provided important insights into the economic and social outcomes of the scheme.

I am thankful to the authors, researchers, journals, books, government reports, websites, and other reference materials that served as valuable sources of information and helped enrich this project.

I would also like to thank my family and friends for their constant encouragement, motivation, and support during the preparation of this study. Their understanding and assistance played a significant role in completing this project successfully.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References

1. Bordoloi, P., Dutta, N., & Kalita, N. (2023). A study on Pradhan Mantri Kisan Samman Nidhi with reference to the North Eastern states, India. Journal of Social Science. https://doi.org/10.46799/jss.v4i5.706
2. Gautam, R. S., & Rastogi, S. (2025). Does the government's financial scheme, PM-KISAN, increase agricultural production and tax revenue? Ekonomska Istraživanja, 38(3), 71–89. https://doi.org/10.32728/er-ei.38.3.4
3. Raghuvanshi, T., & Jahanara. (2026). Knowledge level of the PM-KISAN scheme among beneficiary farmers. Asian Journal of Agricultural Extension, Economics & Sociology, 44(1), 21–28. https://doi.org/10.9734/ajaees/2026/v44i12880
4. Siddharth, Rajput, P., Shrivastava, P., & Naberia, S. (2025). Perceived effectiveness of the PM-KISAN scheme as a DBT initiative. Journal of Experimental Agriculture International, 47(8), 652–661. https://doi.org/10.9734/jeai/2025/v47i83707
5. IMPRI. (2024). PM-Kisan Samman Nidhi: Impact and policy analysis. Impact and Policy Research Institute.
6. Kavitha, H. N., Kumar, P., & Burman, R. R. (2021). Impact of the direct cash transfer scheme on agricultural production—Indian Journal of Agricultural Sciences.

Website

7. https://pmkisan.gov.in/homenew.aspx

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Problems of GPS Use Among Elderly Auto-Rickshaw Drivers in Rural India

Dr Rekha Vijay Gore
Associate Professor, MES's The D. G. Ruparel College
Matunga Road, Mumbai

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030467

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 265-269
April 2026

Submitted: 10 Mar. 2026
Revised: 16 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 20 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Dr. Rekha Vijay Gore
Associate Professor,MES'sThe D. G. Ruparel College
Matunga Road, Mumbai
Email:

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI: 10.5281/zenodo.21237859

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21237859

Creative Commons

Abstract

Community mobility is important for social participation and quality of life. Thus, it is important to sustain older adults in their communities by supporting their ability to drive as long as possible. Use of global positioning system (GPS) technology may provide such support. This descriptive study examined 89 healthy community older adults' perspective on using and programming a GPS after using it for way finding to unfamiliar destinations. Participants were equally divided between two age groups (60s, 70s) and familiarity with GPS (familiar, unfamiliar). The results showed age differences in problems following GPS directions and those who were familiar found it significantly easier to use. The majority of the unfamiliar group indicated an increased interest in using GPS and were significantly more interested in training to use a GPS. Preference for learning how to use a GPS included in-person delivery and practice with troubleshooting, using the menus and changing routes as topics critical for training. The implications of these results are discussed.

Keywords: *older adults, driving, GPS technology, community mobility*

Introduction

Technology has changed the way we travel with GPS navigation. In India auto-rickshaws are very important for taking people on trips especially in rural areas. Now that many people use their smartphones to navigate auto-rickshaw drivers need to use GPS to get people where they want to go and make them happy.

Older auto-rickshaw drivers have a time with this because as we get older our brains and bodies do not work as well as they used to. Research shows that getting affects how we make decisions remember things and navigate, which are all important for using GPS. GPS helps people get around and be independent but to use it well you need to know how to use things and be comfortable with technology. For people driving is the best way to get around their communities and it will stay that way. This is particularly true, for people who live in suburbs and rural areas.

Being able to get is crucial for older people to stay healthy and happy and to see their friends and do things they like. So to help older people be well healthcare professionals and transportation professionals need to work to make sure older people can get around even when they can no longer drive and there are not many public transportation options.available. Older adults without the ability to drive and who have limited social contacts are at far greater risk of not getting their basic needs met without public awareness and assistance. In fact, the social isolation of older adults in the context of COVID-19 has been identified as one of the most affected health outcomes.

The current crisis, there is a long term need to maintain community mobility and social Older adults are taking part in things. They are showing some normal signs of getting older like it takes them a little longer to think and understand things. There are really two choices for them: we can give them other ways to get around like walking riding a bike taking the bus or calling a taxi.. We can help them keep doing what they like to do which is drive their own cars. The problem is that in North America we are very used to driving cars so there are not many chances for people to walk or bike. It is also very expensive to add transportation options in areas outside of cities.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:
Gore, R. V. (2026). Problems of GPS Use Among Elderly Auto-Rickshaw Drivers in Rural India. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 260–269. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21237859

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Even though we have technologies that can help people drive safer like systems that can help prevent crashes it will be a long time before everyone can use these systems. We are talking about least twenty years before these systems are widely available, to the general public, including older adults who could really benefit from them like older adults who are still driving.

Thus, while there is a clear need for healthcare practitioners to require driving cessation for medically at-risk adults (of any age) who are genuinely unfit to drive, these same healthcare providers must consider strategies to decrease risk but maintain community mobility for those aging drivers with limited alternative options. In fact, O'Neill et al. argue there may be an overemphasis on older driver safety. With the safety of vehicles increasing and crash rates for older drivers decreasing practitioners must balance the risk of a crash, which is relatively rare , with the over-restriction of older adults that may cause a decrease in life-space mobility and quality of life. One potential strategy for the challenging aspect of driving—wayfinding—is through navigational technology to assist when searching a destination in an unfamiliar environment.

Considering driving behavioral hierarchy, older adults retain their operational and tactical levels of driving behavior, that is, they can steer, use the pedals, and follow the rules of the road often without a lot of conscious awareness. It is only when challenged at the strategic level, needing to navigate a new route, that older drivers will demonstrate impairment in performance compared to younger drivers due to the increased cognitive demands associated with navigating unfamiliar environments. It has shown that older drivers do show slower processing speeds and poorer attention abilities in driving performance and have more difficulty way finding during route finding tasks than younger adults. However, slower processing does not mean older adults are unfit to drive. Moreover, if older drivers used navigational systems to support their way finding tasks, it could potentially decrease the driving risk during strategic tasks.

As early as 1989, the determinants of technology acceptance resulting in the development of the Technology Acceptance Model (TAM) . The model postulates that two beliefs, perceived usefulness and perceived ease of use, underlie the acceptance of technology. With a focus more on driver safety issues, Eby and Kostynick found drivers using GPS outperformed those using paper directions. In a recent study, driving performance with GPS was also better than paper directions on unfamiliar routes. However, there have been multiple studies that suggest drivers may be less safe when using navigational devices. It may be that older adults take longer to program and process the information of the GPS while driving. More recent work examined age difference with navigation performance in a virtual maze. In their results, older adults had significantly more navigation errors, suggesting inefficiency in route learning. However, significantly more errors in route learning still does not equate to being unfit to drive. Additionally, a study examining GPS use found that even with a short training session, there was substantial improvement in destination entry performance

The study demonstrated that driving performance was aided by the use of an electronic navigational system or GPS. Specifically, 80 older adults between 60 and 79 years old each drove two unfamiliar routes, one with paper directions and the other using a pre-programmed GPS. Half of each age group was familiar with GPS and the other half was unfamiliar. Across all participants, participants exhibited better driving performance using the GPS over the paper directions. Not surprisingly, there was also an age difference with those in the 60s performing better than those in their 70s with no interaction effects. This study's results suggest that navigational support has the potential to benefit older adults by improving driving performance and therefore safety.

However, in a survey of older adults in India many older adults were not sure how GPS worked or thought they may be too complicated to operate. When concerning technology, barriers include user interface and user experience preferences of older adults. Thus, the TAM may be a useful modeling for understanding the technology acceptance behavior of older adults, paired with the characteristics, abilities and problems experienced by older adults. Specifically, this study was designed to examine older adults' perspective on the usefulness of a GPS for way finding as well as the ease of programming (i.e., ease of user interface) a GPS after experiencing both in a structured study. Specifically, we explored whether non-users of GPS differed from users of GPS and older adults in their 60th decade experienced GPS differently from those in their 70th decade when asked about experiences using and programming a GPS. In addition, in preparation for the second experiment in Thomas et al. questions were included about interest and strategies for training.

Participants

Eighty-nine healthy older adults living in the community, who drove regularly, completed the survey. The participants were recruited to participate in a study designed to determine if the use of GPS assisted with driving performance. This survey also included the nine pilot study participants for a total of 89. Of the 89, 45 were between 60–69 years of age (75% female) and 44 were between 70–79 years of age (62.5% female). When asked, 45 participants were classified as "familiar" with using GPS regularly and/or comfortable using it occasionally. The remaining 44 participants were considered "unfamiliar" because they indicated they: (1) may have used, but were not confident using GPS, (2) may have tried GPS, but not comfortable using it, or (3) never used GPS.

Procedure

The survey was designed and piloted with content experts resulting in 13–16 questions, depending on responses to yes/no questions (i.e., a "yes" triggered an additional question). The questions asked respondents: (1) if they had difficulties using the GPS on the road, (2), if yes, what were those difficulties? (3) preferences towards the GPS or paper directions, (4) if they had difficulties programming the GPS, (5) if yes, what were those difficulties? (6) their interest in purchasing a GPS, and (7) desire and types of training preferred to learn how to use a GPS.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

As descripted in Experiment one , each participant drove four routes: (1) one familiar route, (2) one unfamiliar routes using paper directions and/or a map, (3) one unfamiliar route using a pre-programmed GPS, and (4) a second route using GPS. Routes 2 and 3 were similarly designed; unfamiliar routes were counterbalanced with each other as well with the order of GPS and paper directions. With each route taking approximately 20 min, each participant experienced following the GPS directions for approximately 40 min. Upon return to the laboratory, all participants were required to attempt programming the GPS for nine destinations.

Immediately after completing the programming, each participant was asked to answer the survey questions using an iPad, who entered the participants' identification code and remained available to ensure there were no problems completing the survey. Data were downloaded from Qualtrics into a spreadsheet. Data analysis included descriptive statistics and Chi square analysis to compare perceptions of using and programming GPS between the contrasting groups (e.g., 60 years old versus 70 years old, unfamiliar with GPS versus familiar with GPS). Significance level was set at 0.05 and SPSS, Version 26 was used to analyze the data.

Results

The research questions examined each participant's perception of the: (1) usefulness of the GPS for way finding, (2) ease of the user interface to program the GPS, and (3) interest and strategies for training. The results were compared between non-users of GPS from users and if older adults in their 60th decade experienced GPS differently from those in their 70th decade.

Analysis:

Of the 89 participants 19 indicated they had problems following the GPS directions on the drives. Given a list of potential problems, no single problem was consistently identified. Only two participants indicated that it was distracting and two indicated the GPS was "wrong". Table 1 shows the significance between the age groups (χ^2 (1, n = 89) = 5.6, p = 0.02). There was no significant difference in terms of familiarity with the GPS.

Table 1.
Comparison of age groups for problems with GPS on drives (n = 89).

	Yes ***n*** **(%)**	**No** ***n*** **(%)**	χ^2	***p***
Age: 60s	5 (10)	40 (35)	5.61	0.02
Age: 70s	14 (9)	30 (35)		

Ninety-one percent of the participants agreed or strongly agreed when asked to state the degree of confidence that the directions

given by the GPS were trustworthy. Specifically, 53.9% (n = 48) strongly agreed; 37.1% (n = 33) agreed; 6.7% (n = 6) were neither agreed or disagreed; and 2.2% (n = 2) strongly disagreed. There were no significant differences for age or familiarity. When asked if they found the GPS distracting, almost all responded negatively: 62.9% (n = 56) indicated not at all; 29% (n = 26) indicated only slightly; 1.1% (n = 1) indicated moderately; and 1.15% (n = 1) indicated very.

Table 2 illustrates the comparison between the familiar and unfamiliar groups when asked which method (GPS or printed/map) was easier to use to navigate the routes. There was no significant difference in age, but a significant difference in familiarity (χ^2 (1, n = 89) = 9.26, p = 0.01). Notably, 61% of the participants who were unfamiliar felt the GPS was easier, 18% felt it was about the same as printed, and only 20% indicated that printed directions were easier to follow.

Table 2.
Comparison of familiarity groups for ease of use—GPS or printed directions. (n = 89).

	Familiar ***n*** **(%)**	**Unfamiliar** ***n*** **(%)**	χ^2	***p***
GPS was easier	39 (43.8)	27 (30.3)	9.26	0.01
About the same	5 (5.6)	8 (9.0)		
Printed easier	1 (1.1)	9 (10.1)		

Table 3 shows the significant difference between the groups in terms of familiarity with GPS in responding to which method they preferred based on this recent experience, the GPS or printed directions (χ^2 (1, n = 89) = 9.49, p = 0.009). There was no difference based on the age groups. Unexpectedly, over half (n = 23, 52%) of the unfamiliar participants preferred the GPS over the printed map.

Table 3.
Comparison of familiarity groups based on preference for use—GPS or printed directions. (n = 89).

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

	Familiar ***n*** **(%)**	**Unfamiliar** ***n*** **(%)**	χ^2	*p*
GPS	37 (41.6)	23 (25.8)	9.49	0.009
No preference	5 (5.6)	10 (11.2)		
Printed	3 (3.4)	15 (16.9)		

Ease of User Interface:

Problems entering the addresses during the programming task were reported by 38 (42.7%) participants. Most common problems included: the keyboard was confusing (n = 15), touching the correct place on the screen (n = 14), the menus were confusing (n = 14), I never got to the destination (n = 13), it took too long to enter the destination (n = 12), I got the sequence of city, street and number wrong (n = 10). There was a significant difference between the familiarity groups (χ^2 (1, n = 89) = 12.4, p = 0.001) with the unfamiliar participants having the most problems. There was no significant difference between the age groups.

Based on this recent experience (i.e., using the GPS on the routes), 31 or 70.5% of the unfamiliar group indicated an increased interest in using GPS. Table 4 illustrates the comparison between the two groups. There was no difference between age groups.

Table 4.

Comparison of familiarity groups when asked about interest in using a GPS. (n = 89).

	Familiar ***n*** **(%)**	**Unfamiliar** ***n*** **(%)**	χ^2	*p*
Interest is Lower	2 (2.2)	1 (1.1)	16.07	0.003
Interest is the same	30 (33.7)	12 (13.5)		
Interest is higher	13 (14.6)	31 (34.8)		

A five-point scale was collapsed (1 = much lower, 2 = slightly lower, 3 = about the same, 4 = higher, 5 = much higher).

Training

There was a significant difference in interest in receiving training between the two familiarity groups on the use of a GPS (χ^2 (1, n = 89) = 16.07, p = 0.003), but not between the two age groups. The majority (n =33, 73.3%) of the unfamiliar participants were either moderately or very interested in receiving training on how to use the GPS. For the rest of the questions on training, the participants who were not interested at all in training (n =23, familiar = 19, unfamiliar = 4) were not shown the questions.

When asked the best delivery method for this training (only one choice was allowed), the responses were: in person by an instructor (n = 22, 33.3%); on the GPS itself (n = 20, 30.3%); watch a video (n = 12, 18.2%); by a knowledgeable friend (n= 6, 9.0%); use computer as a reference (n = 3, 4.5%); a manual (n = 2, 3%); and other (n = 1, 1.5%). One "other" answer was a combination of instructor, hands on, watching a video, and a manual with better instructions. When asked how much time participants would be willing to devote to training, the responses were: 30–60 min (n = 23, 34.8%); 30 min or less (n = 17, 25.8%); however long it takes (n = 18, 27.3%); up to 2 h (n = 7, 10.6%); and 1 (1.5%) indicated no time. Finally.

Conclusion:

GPS technology has the potential to enhance efficiency and livelihood among auto-rickshaw drivers. However, elderly drivers in rural India face significant challenges due to cognitive, technological, and infrastructural barriers. Addressing these issues requires a combined approach involving training, technological innovation, and policy intervention.

Acknowledgement

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to everyone who contributed to the successful completion of this project on **"Problems of GPS Use Among Elderly Auto-Rickshaw Drivers in Rural India."**

I am deeply thankful to my teachers, mentors, and academic guides for their valuable guidance, encouragement, and continuous support throughout the preparation of this study. Their insights and suggestions helped me understand the challenges faced by elderly drivers in adapting to modern navigation technologies.

I would also like to express my heartfelt appreciation to the elderly auto-rickshaw drivers who willingly shared their experiences, opinions, and difficulties regarding the use of GPS technology. Their cooperation and valuable responses formed the foundation of this research.

My sincere thanks go to researchers, authors, technology experts, and transportation professionals whose studies and publications provided useful information on digital literacy, navigation systems, rural transportation, and technology adoption among senior citizens.

I am grateful to the various books, journals, research papers, websites, and other reference materials that served as important sources of information and helped enrich the quality of this project.

I would also like to thank my family and friends for their constant encouragement, motivation, and support throughout the completion of this work. Their understanding and assistance played a significant role in the successful accomplishment of this project.

Financial support and sponsorship
Nil.

Conflicts of interest
The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References:

1. Biassoni, F. & Gnerre, M. (2024**). Elderly drivers and technology adoption.**
2. Bryden, K. et al. (2014). **Acceptance of navigation systems by older drivers**, Monash University
3. Dickerson, A. (2020**). GPS use among older adults**.
4. Derafshi, R. et al. (2024). **Cognitive decline and driving behaviour Nature**
5. Morrissey, S. et al. (2025**). GPS and driving mobility,**PLOS
6. University of East Anglia (2025). **GPS improves mobility among elderly drivers**.
7. Isaacson, M. et al. (2015). **Mobility patterns of older adults in India.**

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

A Critical Study of the Spatial Occupational Structure of Khopoli Tehsil

Dr. Sachin H. More
Head Department of Geography, Rajrshi Shahu Arts, commerce and Science College Pathri Dist. Chatrapati Sambhajinagar

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030468

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 270-274
April 2026

Submitted: 10 Mar. 2026
Revised: 16 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 20 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Dr. Sachin H. More
Head Department of Geography, Rajrshi Shahu Arts, commerce and Science College Pathri Dist. Chatrapati Sambhajinagar
Email: shmore77@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI: 10.5281/zenodo.21237924

DOI Link
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21237924

Creative Commons

OPEN ACCESS

Abstract-

This study examines the spatial occupational structure of Khopoli Tehsil in Raigad district, Maharashtra, with the objective of analysing how different economic activities are distributed across urban, semi-urban, and rural spaces within the tehsil. The research investigates the relative concentration of primary (agriculture and allied activities), secondary (industry and manufacturing), and tertiary (services and trade) sector occupations and evaluates their spatial patterns in relation to infrastructure, transport networks, and patterns of urbanization.

Using census data, secondary sources, and spatial analysis methods, the study identifies a marked concentration of industrial and service sector employment in the urban core and along major transport corridors, while agricultural occupations remain predominant in peripheral rural areas. The findings reveal a clear structural transformation from a traditionally agrarian economy to an industrial service-oriented one, accompanied by increased labour mobility, rural-to-urban commuting, and sectorial diversification.

The study highlights emerging spatial inequalities in employment access, gender participation disparities, and the growing importance of infrastructure in shaping occupational distribution. It concludes that balanced regional planning, skill development, and inclusive employment policies are essential to ensure sustainable and equitable economic development in Khopoli Tehsil.

Introduction -

The study of occupational structure is central to understanding the level and direction of regional economic development. Occupational structure refers to the distribution of the working population among different sectors of the economy primary, secondary, and tertiary and reflects the socio-economic transformation of a region over time. When examined from a spatial perspective, it reveals how employment patterns vary across different geographical areas and how infrastructure, urbanization, and resource availability influence these patterns.

Khopoli Tehsil, located in Raigad district of Maharashtra, presents an important case for such analysis. Strategically situated between the metropolitan cities of Mumbai and Pune and well connected by road and rail networks, Khopoli has experienced rapid industrialization and urban expansion over the past few decades. Traditionally characterized by agriculture and allied activities in its rural hinterlands, the tehsil has gradually transformed into an industrial and service-oriented economy. This transformation has not occurred uniformly across space; instead, it has produced distinct occupational zones within the tehsil.

The urban core of Khopoli exhibits a concentration of industrial establishments, manufacturing units, commercial activities, and service institutions, while the surrounding semi-urban and rural areas continue to display mixed occupational patterns, including agriculture, informal sector activities, and commuting-based employment. Such spatial differentiation raises important questions about labour mobility, access to employment opportunities, gender participation, infrastructural development, and regional inequality. Despite its economic significance, limited academic attention has been given to the spatial dimensions of occupational change in Khopoli Tehsil. Most available studies focus broadly on industrial growth or demographic trends without critically examining how occupations are distributed geographically within the region. Therefore, this study seeks to fill that gap by conducting a critical analysis of the spatial occupational structure of Khopoli Tehsil.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:
Sachin H. More. (2026). A Critical Study of the Spatial Occupational Structure of Khopoli Tehsil. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 270–274. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21237924

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Objectives

- To identify the **main occupational categories** in Khopoli Tehsil.
- To analyse **spatial patterns** of employment where different types of jobs are concentrated.
- To assess the socioeconomic implications of the observed spatial occupational structure.
- To recommend policy measures based on the findings.

Literature Review

1 Occupational Structure: An Overview

Occupational structure refers to how employment is divided among different economic sectors within a population. The classical categories are:

Primary Sector: Agriculture, animal husbandry, forestry.

Secondary Sector: Industry, manufacturing, construction.

Tertiary Sector: Services (transport, trade, education, health, administrative work).

Spatial occupational structure further investigates **where** these jobs are located within a region and how geography, infrastructure, and socioeconomic factors influence this distribution.

Methodology-There are two types of methodology use. Mostly primary and secondary data sources use for data collection.

Government census and labour force participation statistics.

Field surveys and interviews with residents, employers, and local officials.

Secondary data from economic and planning reports relevant to Khopoli.

Study area -Khopoli Tehsil is located in Raigad district of Maharashtra. It lies strategically between the metropolitan regions of Mumbai and Pune and is well connected by national highways and railway networks. Due to its favourable location, availability of land, and industrial policies, Khopoli has developed as an important industrial and commercial centre in the district.

Originally characterized by agriculture and small rural settlements, the tahasil has undergone rapid transformation due to industrialization, infrastructure development, and urban expansion. This transformation has significantly influenced the occupational pattern and its spatial distribution.Khopoli located Latitude: 18.7856° North and Longitude**:** 73.3453° East

The total geographical area of Khalapur Taluka (Khopoli Tehsil) is approximately:

563 square kilometres (sq. km.)



Occupations Stricture –

Type of Work	Category	Male	Female	Total
Main	Cultivators	108	68	176
Main	Agricultural Labourers	185	119	304
Main	Household Industry	358	104	462
Main	Other Workers (Ind/Service)	18,349	3,780	22,129
Total	**Main Workers**	**19,000**	**4,071**	**23,071**
Total	**Marginal Workers**	**1,768**	**691**	**2,459**
Total	**Working Population**	**20,768**	**4,762**	**25,530**

(*Data based on 2011 Census of India)*

The occupational structure of a region reflects its level of economic development and social transformation. The given data on the working population of **25,530 persons** provides a clear picture of the employment pattern and sectoral

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

distribution of workers. It highlights the classification of workers into main and marginal categories and further divides them according to the type of work such as cultivators, agricultural labourers, household industry workers, and other workers engaged in industrial and service sectors.

Out of the total working population of 25,530, male workers number 20,768 while female workers number 4,762. This indicates that males constitute approximately 81 percent of the workforce, whereas females account for only about 19 percent. The significant gender gap suggests lower female participation in economic activities, which may be influenced by social, cultural, and employment-related factors.

A major feature of the data is the dominance of main workers. Out of the total working population, 23,071 persons (around 90 percent) are main workers, while only 2,459 persons (about 10 percent) are marginal workers. Main workers are those engaged in employment for the major part of the year, indicating relatively stable and continuous work opportunities. The smaller proportion of marginal workers suggests limited seasonal or irregular employment.

When analysing the type of work among main workers, it becomes evident that the majority are engaged in the industrial and service sector. The category "Other Workers (Industry/Service)" accounts for 22,129 workers, which forms nearly 87 percent of the total working population. This overwhelming majority clearly indicates that the economy is primarily industrial and service-oriented rather than agricultural. Male workers dominate this category, numbering 18,349, compared to 3,780 female workers. This reflects the strong presence of male labor in industrial and service activities.

In contrast, the primary sector has a very small share. Cultivators number only 176 persons (108 males and 68 females), while agricultural labourer's total 304 persons (185 males and 119 females). Together, these two categories account for just 480 workers, which is less than 2 percent of the total working population. This shows that agriculture plays a minimal role in employment compared to other sectors. However, female participation is relatively more visible in agricultural labour compared to industrial work.

Household industry employs 462 workers, of which 358 are males and 104 are females. This category represents a small proportion of employment and suggests limited engagement in small-scale or home-based manufacturing activities. Male dominance is again evident here.

The data overall indicates a clear structural transformation from an agriculture-based economy to an industrial and service-dominated economy. The overwhelming concentration of workers in the "Other Workers" category reflects urbanization, industrial growth, and expansion of service activities. At the same time, the limited share of agricultural workers shows declining dependence on primary activities.

However, the data also highlights certain challenges. The large gender gap in workforce participation suggests the need for policies encouraging female employment. Although most workers are classified as main workers, the existence of marginal workers indicates some level of employment insecurity.

In conclusion, the occupational structure reflected in the data demonstrates a modern, industrial-service oriented economy with minimal agricultural dependence. The dominance of main workers indicates employment stability, while the sectorial distribution reveals the region's economic transformation. Future development strategies should focus on inclusive growth, gender equality in employment, and sustainable economic planning to ensure balanced progress.

Spatial Occupational Patterns-

Urban Core-The urban core demonstrates a high concentration of industrial and service occupations.Proximity to major highways and the railway station makes it attractive for factories, logistics hubs, and commercial establishments. Large employment clusters here show spatial agglomeration effects typical of developing industrial towns.

Semi-Urban Zones-These areas show a mix of occupations residents engage in both industrial work in the core and local services (shops, workshops, transport services).Home-based enterprises and informal work are also common.

Rural Peripheries-Agriculture dominates farmlands, but many workers commute to the urban core for better job opportunities, reflecting spatial labour mobility. The rural periphery also contributes labour to construction and seasonal work.

Problems of study area -Employment opportunities are highly concentrated in the urban and industrial core areas. Rural and peripheral villages have limited access to diversified occupations and remain partially dependent on agriculture or low-paying informal work. This creates regional imbalance within the tehsil.

Decline of Agricultural Sector

The primary sector employs a very small percentage of the workforce. Agricultural land is being converted into industrial and residential uses. This leads to:

- Reduction in cultivable land
- Declining agricultural income
- Loss of traditional livelihoods

Overdependence on non-agricultural sectors increases economic vulnerability during industrial slowdowns.

Gender Disparity in Workforce Participation

There is a significant gap between male and female participation in employment:

- Male workers dominate industrial and service sectors.
- Female participation is comparatively low and often concentrated in marginal or low-paying jobs.

Social norms, limited skill training, and lack of safe working environments restrict women's access to formal employment.

Informal and Contract-Based Employment

A large share of workers in industrial and service sectors are employed on:

- Contract basis
- Temporary arrangements
- Informal agreements

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

This leads to job insecurity, lack of social security benefits, and unstable income conditions.

Pressure on Urban Infrastructure -

Concentration of industries and services in the urban core creates:

- Traffic congestion
- Housing shortages
- Slum development
- Strain on water supply and sanitation

Rapid urbanization without proportional infrastructure expansion creates imbalance in spatial development.

Migration and Labour Mobility Issues -

Industrial growth attracts migrant workers from nearby regions. While this supports economic growth, it also results in:

- Increased population density
- Competition for jobs
- Social integration challenges

Seasonal and daily commuting from rural areas also reflects uneven spatial job distribution.

Skill Mismatch -

Industrial and service sectors require skilled and semi-skilled labour. However:

- Many rural workers lack technical training
- Educational attainment may not match industry requirements

Problems solving –

1. Spatial Inequality in Employment Opportunities

Problem:

Employment is concentrated in the urban core and industrial zones, while peripheral rural areas have fewer opportunities. This leads to regional imbalance and underemployment in villages.

Solution:

- Promote small-scale industries and service enterprises in semi-urban and rural areas.
- Develop rural business hubs and cooperatives to create local jobs.
- Improve transport connectivity to integrate rural workforce with industrial zones.

2. Decline of Agriculture

Problem:

Agricultural employment has significantly reduced due to industrial expansion and land conversion, affecting traditional livelihoods.

Solution:

- Encourage agro-based industries and food processing units to increase rural employment.
- Provide modern agricultural training and support to farmers.
- Implement land-use planning to balance industrial growth with agricultural preservation.

3. Gender Disparity in Workforce Participation

Problem:

Female participation is low, especially in industrial and service sectors, limiting economic empowerment.

Solution:

- Conduct skill development programs for women in industrial, technical, and service areas.
- Provide safe working environments and flexible employment options for female workers.
- Promote women entrepreneurship through microfinance and government schemes.

4. Informal and Contract-Based Employment

Problem:

Many industrial workers are employed on temporary or informal contracts, resulting in job insecurity and lack of benefits.

Solution:

- Encourage formal employment contracts with social security provisions.
- Monitor labour laws and ensure proper implementation in industrial units.
- Support unionization and workers' associations to protect employee rights.

5. Pressure on Urban Infrastructure

Problem:

Concentration of workers in urban areas creates congestion, housing shortages, and strain on utilities.

Solution:

- Expand urban infrastructure, including roads, housing, water, and sanitation.
- Plan industrial estates and service centres with integrated residential facilities.
- Promote satellite towns or industrial clusters to reduce pressure on the urban core.

6. Migration and Labour Mobility Issues

Problem:

High migration leads to overcrowding, competition for jobs, and social integration challenges.

Solution:

- Provide affordable housing and basic amenities for migrant workers.
- Develop local employment opportunities in rural and semi-urban zones.
- Implement skill mapping and placement programs to match workers with nearby jobs.

7. Skill Mismatch

Problem:

Workers often lack the skills required for industrial and service sector jobs, leading to underemployment.

Solution:

- Establish vocational training centres focusing on industrial and service sector skills.
- Collaborate with industries for apprenticeship programs and on-the-job training.
- Promote digital literacy and technical education among youth in rural and semi-urban areas.

Conclusions

Spatial occupational patterns in Khopoli Tehsil exhibit a clear **transition from primary to industrial and service occupations**, with employment concentration strongest

near urban and infrastructural hubs. This reflects modernization and economic growth, but also reveals disparities in access to jobs, infrastructure, and opportunities across different spatial zones. There is a need for inclusive planning to balance growth with equitable access to employment.

Recommendations

1. **Targeted Skill Development Programs** across all zones to support employment readiness in industrial and service sectors.
2. **Infrastructure Expansion** to improve rural access to jobs and reduce spatial inequalities.
3. **Promotion of Rural Enterprises** to sustain agricultural livelihoods alongside non-farm work.
4. **Gender-Focused Employment Initiatives** to boost women's participation across occupational sectors.
5. Regular **spatial occupational surveys** to monitor changes and guide policy.

Acknowledgement

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to everyone who contributed to the successful completion of this project titled **"A Critical Study of the Spatial Occupational Structure of Khopoli Tehsil."**

I am deeply thankful to my teachers, mentors, and academic guides for their valuable guidance, encouragement, and continuous support throughout the course of this study. Their knowledge and suggestions helped me understand the geographical, economic, and social aspects of occupational patterns in the region.

I would also like to express my heartfelt appreciation to the residents, workers, local authorities, and respondents of Khopoli Tehsil who provided valuable information and insights regarding occupational activities and employment trends. Their cooperation played a vital role in the successful completion of this research.

My sincere thanks go to researchers, authors, government departments, and statistical agencies whose reports, publications, and data provided important information for analyzing the spatial distribution and occupational structure of the study area.

I am grateful to the various books, journals, research papers, websites, census reports, and other reference materials that served as valuable sources of information and enriched the quality of this project.

I would also like to thank my family and friends for their constant encouragement, motivation, and support during the preparation of this study. Their cooperation and understanding helped me complete this project successfully.

Finally, I extend my heartfelt gratitude to all those who directly or indirectly contributed to the completion of this project. This study has enhanced my understanding of regional development, employment patterns, and the socio-economic characteristics of Khopoli Tehsil.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References-

1. Census India. (2011). Khopoli Town Profile. Retrieved from census2011.co.in.
2. IJRASET. (Year). Occupation Structure of Urban Population in Maharashtra State.
3. Khopoli.com. (n.d.). Khopoli's Economy: Industry, Real Estate & Growth.
4. Directorate of Census Operations – Maharashtra. (Year). Raigad District Demography.
5. Wikipedia contributors. (n.d.). *Khopoli*. Wikipedia.
6. Khopoli Municipal Council Population Profile (2011)
7. Population details, including gender distribution and total number of working persons

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Study of Morphometry of Kasardi River for Watershed Management in Panvel Tahsil Region of Raigad District

Dr. Rajendra O. Parmar
Department of Geography, C.K. Thakur ACS College, New Panvel (W.) (Empowered Autonomous) Dist: Raigad.

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030469

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 275-280
April 2026

Submitted: 10 Mar. 2026
Revised: 16 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 20 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Dr. Rajendra O. Parmar
Department of Geography, C.K. Thakur ACS College, New Panvel (W.) (Empowered Autonomous) Dist: Raigad.
Email: parmarro10@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI: 10.5281/zenodo.21238068

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21238068

Creative Commons

Abstract

There have been many studies on the importance of watershed and its management in the world. The land, water and vegetations are essential resources for people's livelihood. Monitoring runoff and silt at the outlet of the watershed can help assess the impact of various treatments aimed at conserving soil and water and protecting vegetation. Watershed management involves protection of land against all forms of degradation, restoration of degraded land, sediment control, pollutants control, and prevention of floods.

A watershed is a basin-like landform defined by highpoints and ridgelines that descend into lower elevations and stream valleys. A watershed describes an area of land that contains a common set of streams and rivers that all drain into a single larger body of water, such as a larger river, a lake or an ocean. Panvel Tahsil in Raigad district is located in Konkan region of Maharashtra, receiving heavy rainfall but absence of water in summer season. Therefore, it is necessary to do watershed management.

Key words: *Drainage system, Stream, Relief, Dissection and Watershed*

Introduction

The significance of watersheds and their management worldwide have been the subject of numerous studies. The resources of land, water, and vegetation are necessary for human subsistence. The impact of different treatments intended to conserve soil and water and safeguard plants can be evaluated with the use of runoff and silt monitoring at the watershed's outlet. Watershed management includes preventing floods, restoring damaged land, controlling pollutants, sedimentation, and protecting land from all sorts of deterioration.A watershed is a region of land that has a shared system of streams and rivers that empty into a single, bigger body of water, such as an ocean, lake, or larger river.

"The notion of watershed management acknowledges the prudent management of the three fundamental resources soil, water, and vegetation in order to achieve specific goals for the welfare of plant, animal, and human groups within a watershed border."India is primarily covered with rainfall by monsoon winds. Assam, Kerala, Coastal Karnataka, and the Konkan Region have different amounts of rainfall. Overuse of water is also a result of urbanization, industrialization, and population growth. The projects are necessary to address the issue of watershed degradation. The socioeconomic environment and land and water resources are closely intertwined.In order to preserve and maximize the use of degraded land, water, and vegetation, the current study's watershed management method makes use of contemporary technologies such as remote sensing and GIS.

Review of literature

Watershed management is a very valuable and significant area of research. We have employed numerous literature reviews for this investigation. In the Hirakund, Machkund, and Rengali river valley projects, Kedareshwar Pradhan (2000) used GIS and remote sensing techniques for watershed modelling and sediment control. He has determined the crucial watersheds to create a thorough plan for soil conservation based on runoff and sediment output.

Narendra Kumar Agrawal (2007) examined the creation of successful management plans for the crucial regions of small watersheds using the SWAT Model and GIS. He stated that in order to construct conservation structures that lessen the detrimental effects of soil erosion and to prioritize watersheds in order to carry out and assess watershed management programmes, it is imperative to estimate runoff and sedimentary yields.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:
Rajendra O. Parmar. (2026). Study of Morphometry of Kasardi River for Watershed Management in Panvel Tahsil Region of Raigad District. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 275–280. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21238068

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Using remote sensing and GIS tools, Mulangeta Demelash & Karl Stahr (2010) examined the effects of integrated soil and water conservation measures on soil quality in south Gonder, Northwestern highlands of Ethiopia. He noticed that, as a result of soil erosion, non-conserved land has the largest percentage of clay silt.

Miss C. Chitra (2011) used remote sensing and GIS techniques to work on soil conservation in the Kundha Watershed of Tamil Nadu's Nilgiri district. He said that GIS and remote sensing are very helpful scientific methods for periodizing sub watersheds so that plans may be implemented holistically.

G.H. Najar (2019) worked on the management planning and watershed characterization of the Hirike wetland using remote sensing and GIS techniques. He stated that the watershed's altitude, slope, rainfall, soil, geography, and geology all have an impact on its surface processes. Wetland area has shrunk as a result of extensive conversion to other land uses. Additionally, he has mapped and evaluated the Harike catchment's risk of soil erosion using the RUSEL Model.

Study Area

The two main rivers that flow through the Panvel tahsil region in the Raigad district are the Gadhi and Kasardi. The Raigarh district is located in Maharashtra State's Konkan area. One of the most populous tahsils in the Raigarh district is Panvel Tahsil. There are 5,70,216 people living in Tahsil overall. The Panvel tahsil is bounded to the northwest by the Mumbai Suburban district, to the north by Thane district, to the east by the tahsils of Karjat and Khalapur, to the south by Pen, to the west by Uran tahsil, and to the north-west by the Arabian Sea. Panvel tahsil has a total size of 576.04 square kilometers.

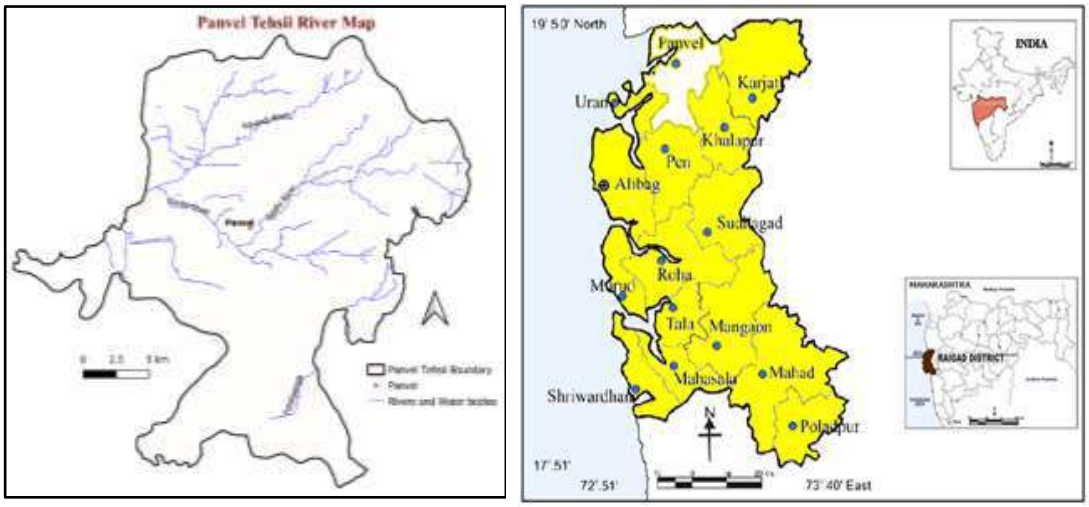


Figure-1: Location Map of Study Area

Objectives of the Research

The objective of the present research are…

1. To study the aspects of Kasardi river basin.
2. To identify the Kasardi river basin's micro watersheds.

Data Source and Research Methodology

The present research study is based on primary as well as secondary data.

The primary data, such as field surveys conducted to gather ground data that GPS has adopted. The primary census abstract, the census handbooks for Maharashtra and India, and the district census handbook for the Raigarh district would be the sources of secondary data collection. The Raigarh District, 2011 Socio-Economic Review and District Statistical Abstract will be referred to. In addition to these, a few more population-related data points will be gathered from gazetteers, yearly reports, and other state and federal government publications. Ph. D. theses, journals, and publications that are pertinent to this research topic will also be consulted for the study.

The research areas of the Kasardi Rivers are identified and further subdivided into 3 sub-watersheds, respectively, using digital elevation model (DEM) data from the Shuttle Radar Topographic Mission (SRTM) and the ArcGIS tool. The procedures and formulas are applied to get the morphometric parameters of both rivers.

Terrain is calculated using a variety of formulas, and illustrations are prepared using computer, statistical, and cartographic methods. Data analysis, diagram analysis, and map analysis will be used to interpret the results. maps created using a GIS programme.

Morphometry and Watershed Management:

Watershed management is very important to increase water levels, especially in rural areas. This study finds the strength of the water flow in Kasardi river basin. It recharges the groundwater table. Restores soil fertility and helps in soil conservation. Restores water for drinking and other human purposes and it helps to fight climate change and promotes sustainable agriculture in the study area.

Linear Aspects of the Basin

The ratio of the total number of stream segments of a particular order to that of the next higher order in a basin is known as the bifurcation ratio (Rb), which characterizes the branching pattern of a drainage network (Schumm, 1956). According to theory, the natural drainage system has a 3.0-5.0 bifurcation ratio, and geologic structures do not alter the drainage pattern (Strahler, 1964). The bifurcation ratios for the Kasardi river basins are **3.37** on average.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Length Ratio and Law of Stream Length

The length ratio (RL), which may be computed using the following formula, is the percentage increase in mean lengths of stream segments between two consecutive basin orders.

$$R_L = \frac{L_\mu}{L_{\mu-1}}$$

When $L_\mu = \frac{\Sigma L_\mu}{N_\mu}$

The entire length of every stream in a drainage basin of a particular order. According to Horton's second law, stream length grows as stream order falls. It indicates that the first order stream's maximum stream length. The Kasardi River has a total length of **66.63 km**. it shows in figure no. 2.

Table-1: Stream Order, Stream Length, Mean Stream Length and Stream Length Ratio of Kasardi River

Stream Order	Length of stream	Mean stream length	Stream Length Ratio (R1)
I	29.02	0.78	3.13
II	22.06	2.45	1.55
III	11.38	3.79	1.1
IV	4.16	4.16	-
Source: Researcher			

Stream length ratio (R1): The ratio of the mean stream lengths of one order to the next lower order of the stream segments is known as the stream length ratio. A basin's rock formations' relative permeability can be inferred from the length ratio.

Basin Length and Basin Area

The proportion of the basin's area to the area of a circle with the basin's identical circumference. Circulatory ratio in the specified area ranges from 0 to 1, where 1 denotes a perfect circle. Geological features, climate, relief, land cover, stream length, and basin slope all have an impact on the circularity ratio. The circulatory ratio (R_c) of Kasardi basin is **0.065.**

.

Constant of channel maintenance (CCM)

Drainage density is inversely related to the channel maintenance constant (Schumm, 1956). In general, lower watershed CCM values correspond to reduced rock permeability, and vice versa. The CCM value of Kasardi basin is **0.905.**

Drainage Density

The total length of streams per unit area is referred to as drainage density. Drainage density can be calculated as follows: R.E. Horton (1945) defined drainage density as the ratio of the total length of all stream segments in each drainage basin to the total area of that basin

$$Dd = \frac{L_K}{A_K}$$

where L_K = total lengths of all stream segments of a basin.
A_k = total area of the basin

The Drainage density (D_d) of Kasardi basin is **1.105.**

Relief Aspects of the Basin

The study of the drainage basins' three-dimensional features the area, volume, and altitude of their vertical landforms-relates to the relief aspects of the basins. Various morphometric techniques are employed to examine the terrain's features, which are the product of basin processes

Relative Reliefs

Relative relief is the difference in height between the highest and lowest points (height) in a unit area; it can be a grid square, rectangle, or minute-grid square. It is sometimes referred to as the "amplitude of available relief" or "local relief." One crucial morphometric measure that is utilized to evaluate the overall morphological features of the terrain and degree of dissection is relative relief. The relative relief of the Kasardi basins is depicted in Figures 4.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

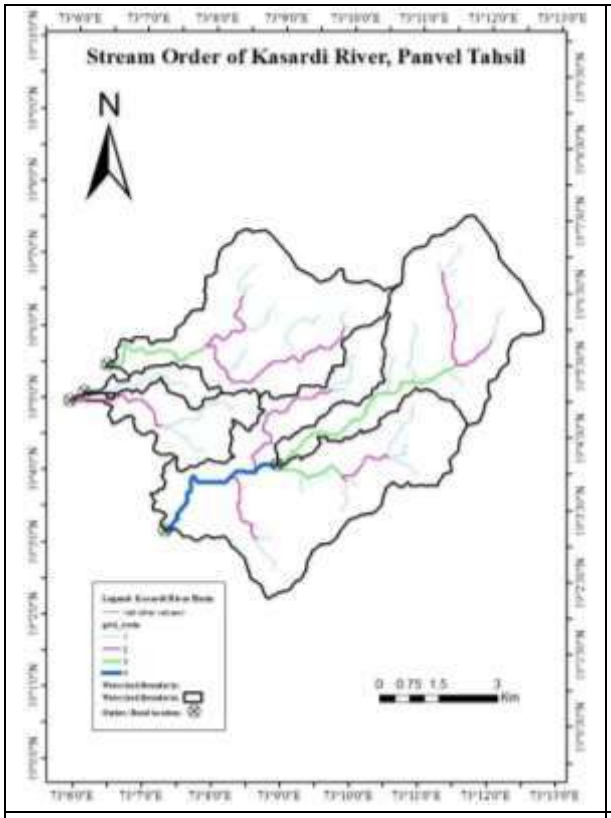


Figure- 2: Stream Order, Kasardi River

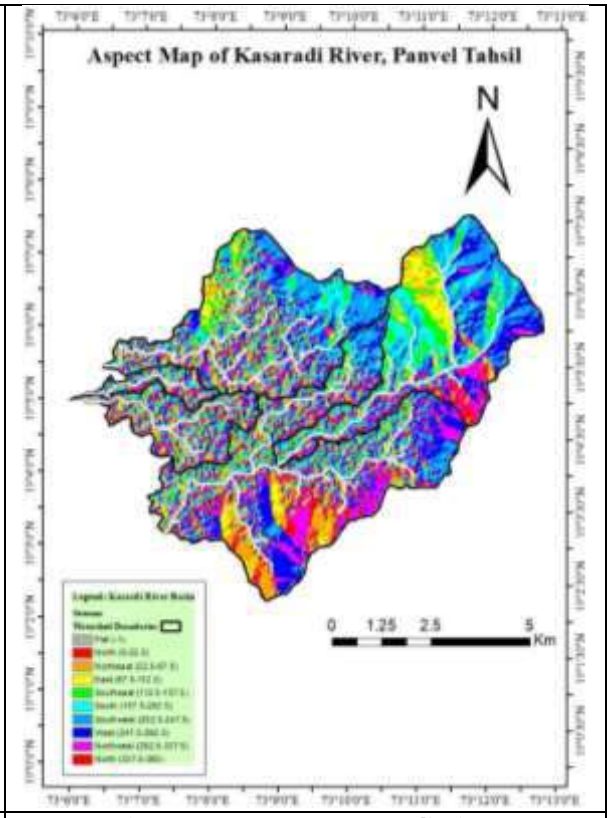


Figure-3: Aspect Map, Kasardi River

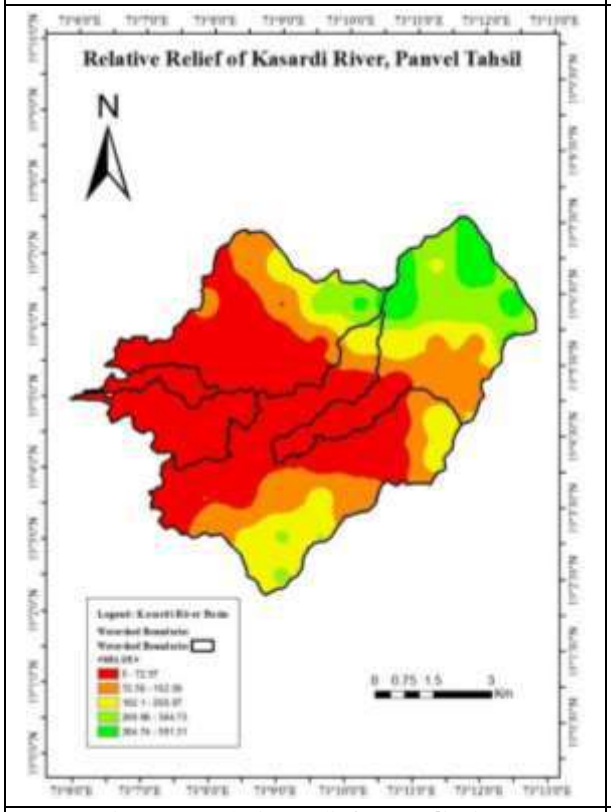


Figure-4: Relative Relief, Kasardi River

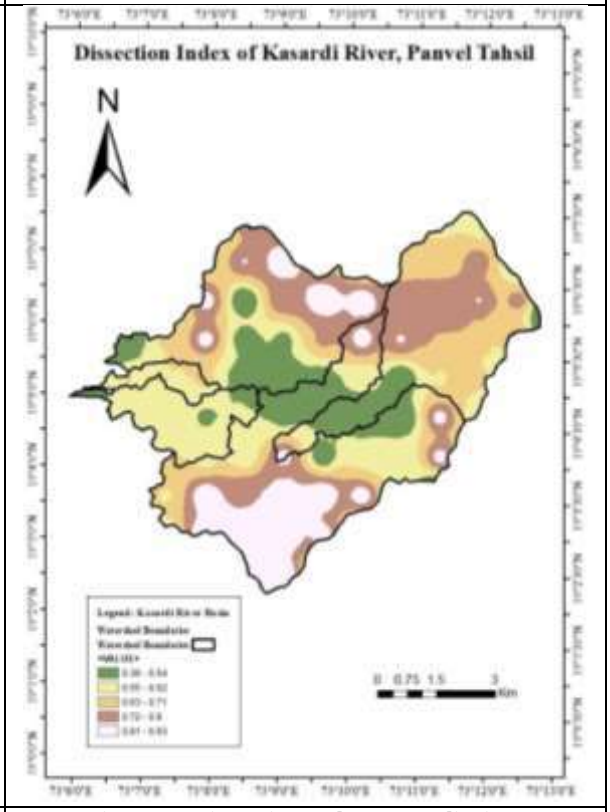


Figure-5: Dissection Index, Kasardi River

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Dissection Index

An essential morphometric indicator of the type and extent of terrain dissection is the dissection index, which is expressed as a ratio of the maximum relative relief to the highest absolute relief. Slaucitajs (1936) computed the dissection index between various height groups as follows using real area and projected area between consecutive contours:

$$DI = \frac{Ra - Pa}{Pa} \times 100$$

Where, Ra = real area between two successive contours

Pa = projected area between the same contours

The ratio of absolute relief to relative relief is known as the dissection index. It shows the kind and extent of a terrain's dissection. The Dissection Index maps of the Kasardi basin is shown in Figures 5.

Conclusion and Suggestions

Water is crucial to the development of the Panvel Tahsil region in the Raigarh district, thus more thought should be given to how water percolates through rural regions. In addition, thoughtful planning is required to increase the number of water sources and preserve rainwater.

According to the researcher, will help the Panvel tahsil region's water facilities in the Kasardi basins improve. We will learn more about the issues individuals are facing with water scarcity. There will be a presentation of the causes of their issues and potential solutions. The results undoubtedly assist the government in putting certain projects and strategies into action for the creation of tiny bunds in the Panvel region to store water. Constructive planning is required to enhance the number of water sources and rainfall storage.

It is recommended to build small dams along the Gadhi and Kasardi rivers. As a result, water will seep through the earth and farmers will have access to it both in the summer and the winter. There will be an abundance of water in the borewells that supply villages with water till summer.

Acknowledgement

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to everyone who contributed to the successful completion of this project titled "Study of Morphometry of Kasardi River for Watershed Management in Panvel Tahsil Region of Raigad District."

I am deeply thankful to my teachers, mentors, and academic guides for their invaluable guidance, encouragement, and continuous support throughout the preparation of this study. Their expertise and suggestions helped me understand the principles of watershed management, river morphometry, and geographical analysis.

I would also like to express my heartfelt appreciation to the local residents, officials, and respondents from the Panvel Tahsil region who provided valuable information and insights related to the Kasardi River and its watershed. Their cooperation played a significant role in the successful completion of this research.

My sincere thanks go to researchers, geographers, environmental scientists, and government agencies whose studies, reports, maps, satellite imagery, and hydrological data provided essential information for this project. Their work greatly enhanced my understanding of drainage patterns, watershed characteristics, and sustainable water resource management.

I am grateful to the authors of books, journals, research papers, government publications, websites, and other reference materials that served as valuable sources of information throughout this study.

I would also like to thank my family and friends for their constant encouragement, motivation, and support during the completion of this project. Their cooperation and understanding helped me accomplish this work successfully.

Finally, I extend my heartfelt gratitude to all those who directly or indirectly contributed to the completion of this project. This study has enhanced my knowledge of river basin analysis, watershed management practices, and the importance of sustainable utilization and conservation of water resources for regional development.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References

1. Agarwal, N. K. (2007). *Development of effective management plan for critical areas of small watershed using SWAT model and GIS* [Unpublished doctoral dissertation]. Pt. Ravishankar Shukla University.
2. Batchelor, C. H., Rama Mohan Rao, M. S., & Manohar Rao. (2003). Watershed development: A solution to water shortages in semi-arid India or part of the problem? *Land Use and Water Resources Research*, *3*(3). www.luwrr.com/uploads/paper03-03.pdf.
3. Calder, I. R., Amezaga, J., Bosch, J., Fuller, L., Gallop, K., Gosain, K., Hope, R., Jewitt, G., Miranda, M., Porras, I., & Wilson, V. (in press). Forest and water policies - the need to reconcile public and science perceptions. *Acta Geologica.*
4. Census of India. (2011). *Raigarh district census handbook.*
5. Central Ground Water Board. (2016). *Ground water yearbook, Maharashtra state (2015-16).* Ministry of Water Resources, River Development & Ganga Rejuvenation, Southwestern Region.
6. Central Ground Water Board. (2017). *Aquifer system of Maharashtra.* Ministry of Water Resources, Government of India.
7. Chitra, C. (2011). *Watershed based soil conservation study for Kundha watershed of Nilgiri district, Tamilnadu based in remote sensing and GIS* [Unpublished doctoral dissertation]. Bharathidasan University.
8. Demelash, M., & Stahr, K. (2010). Assessment of integrated soil and water conservation measures on key soil properties in South Gonder, North-Western highlands of Ethiopia. *Journal of Soil Science and Environmental Management*, *1*(7), 164–176.

9. Hanumantha Rao, C. H. (2000). Watershed development in India. *Economic and Political Weekly.*
10. Mehra, G. (2015). *Watershed management in Mahendergarh district, Haryana* [Unpublished doctoral dissertation]. Kurukshetra University.
11. Parmar, R. O. (2023). *Study of morphometry of Gadhi and Kasardi river basin: A geographical perspective for watershed management* [Minor research project]. RUSA.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Bio Air Pot: An Eco-Friendly Approach for Sustainable Indoor Air Quality Using Epipremnum aureum (Money Plant) and Microbial Soil System, with Potential Applications in Space Stations

Sapna Patil[1], Bhanuprakash Puli[2], Ranjeet Bhagat[3]
[1,2,3] Assistant professor, T.Y.B.Sc Biotechnology, T.Y. BSc Biotechnology

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030470

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 281-284
April 2026

Submitted: 10 Mar. 2026
Revised: 16 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 20 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Sapna Patil
Assistant professor, T.Y.B.Sc Biotechnology, T.Y. BSc Biotechnology
Email:

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI: 10.5281/zenodo.21238176

DOI Link: https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21238176

Creative Commons

Abstract

Indoor air pollution is a growing environmental concern and health hazard since we spend nearly 80 to 90 % of our time indoors. This study evaluates the efficacy of a plant-based air quality improvement system for indoors using the BioAir Pot system which uses the Money Plant variety, which is also known as Epipremnum aureum, as a bio-filter. Passive settle plate method has been used to monitor air quality using Nutrient Agar exposure for 3 minutes on Days 1, 7, and 15 under three different settings which are : a closed room with plants, a ventilated room with plants and a control room without plants. The study found Colony Forming Units (CFU) and also measured plant growth characteristics. The results demonstrated that, especially by Day 15, the rooms with plants had significantly lower microbial load compared to the control room. The ventilated room was observed to have better plant growth and lower CFU than the closed room. The results indicate that plant-based systems could improve indoor air quality in an environmentally friendly and sustainable way.

Introduction

Lately, air pollution has become one of the major environmental and health concerns across the world. While pollution from vehicles, industries, and construction is often discussed, indoor air pollution is usually ignored. People spend most of their time indoors such as at home, in classrooms, offices, and laboratories. Therefore, maintaining good indoor air quality is important for health and comfort.

Indoor air may contain pollutants like carbon dioxide (CO_2), carbon monoxide (CO), dust, smoke, volatile organic compounds (VOCs), bacteria, and fungi. These pollutants can come from furniture, paints, cleaning products, electronic devices, poor ventilation, and human activities. In laboratories, chemicals and microorganisms may also release harmful substances into the air. Long-term exposure to polluted indoor air can cause allergies, asthma, headaches, eye irritation, breathing problems, tiredness, and poor concentration.

Due to urbanization and modernization, people now spend more time in closed rooms with limited ventilation. Air conditioners and sealed buildings reduce natural airflow and trap pollutants indoors. Although electronic air purifiers are available, they are expensive, require electricity, regular maintenance, and filter replacement. Therefore, there is a need for an affordable, eco-friendly, and sustainable method to improve indoor air quality.

Plants provide a natural solution for improving air quality. During photosynthesis, plants absorb carbon dioxide and release oxygen, helping to maintain a balanced atmosphere. Some indoor plants can also absorb certain harmful pollutants through their leaves and roots. Microorganisms present in the soil help break down pollutants into less harmful substances. Because of this natural process, plants can help improve indoor air quality in a simple and low-cost way.

The Bio Air Pot Project is based on the natural air-purifying ability of indoor plants. It is a simple and low-maintenance setup designed to improve indoor air quality. The pot contains a suitable indoor plant, nutrient-rich soil, vermicompost, and an optional layer of activated charcoal. This combination supports healthy plant growth and improves soil microbial activity, which may help in reducing certain air pollutants.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:
Sapna Patil, Bhanuprakash Puli, & Ranjeet Bhagat. (2026). Bio Air Pot: An Eco-Friendly Approach for Sustainable Indoor Air Quality Using Epipremnum aureum (Money Plant) and Microbial Soil System, with Potential Applications in Space Stations. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 281–284. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21238176

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

One of the main advantages of the Bio Air Pot is that it is sustainable and eco-friendly. It does not require electricity and does not produce electronic waste. The materials used are affordable and easily available. The pot also requires very little maintenance, mainly regular watering and basic plant care. Because of its simple design and low cost, it can be used in homes, classrooms, offices, and small indoor spaces.

Money Plant (Epipremnum aureum) is selected for this project because it is commonly used as an indoor plant and grows well in indoor conditions. It can survive in indirect sunlight with moderate watering. The plant helps improve air quality by absorbing carbon dioxide and releasing oxygen during photosynthesis. Keeping multiple Bio Air Pots in a room may help create a fresher and healthier indoor environment.

This study explains the selection of materials, the suitability of the plant, the composition of the soil, and the science behind natural air purification using plants. It also discusses the advantages and limitations of plant-based air purification compared to electronic air purifiers.

In conclusion, improving indoor air quality is important for human health and well-being. Natural methods such as plant-based air purification provide a simple, sustainable, and eco-friendly solution. The Bio Air Pot Project shows that a combination of plants, soil, and microorganisms can help create a healthier indoor environment in an affordable and practical way

Result and conclusion

1. Colony Forming Units (CFU Count)

Days	Moneyplant (closed)	Moneyplant (open)	Empty room
Day 1	16	21	32
Day 7	12	10	21
Day 15	4	6	30

Day 1 : Normal room



Day 1 : Closed room



Day 1: No plant room



Day 7: Normal room



Day 7 : Closed room



Day 7 : No plant



Day 15 : Normal room



Day 15 : Closed room



Day 7: No plant



Plant Growth Characteristics

Character	Closed Room	Open / Ventilated
Leaf colour	Pale Yellow / Green	Drak green / Pale yellow
Leaf size	Small	Little big
Steam thickness	Thin	Thick

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Growth rate	Very slow	Fast
Number of leaf	18	29
Overall appearance	Weak or dropping	Fresh and upright



Normal room Closed room

Discussion

The study showed a noticeable reduction in the colony-forming units (CFU) in the rooms containing plants, especially by Day 15. The closed room with plants showed the greatest decrease in microbial count, reaching up to 4 CFU. In comparison, the control room without plants showed higher and fluctuating microbial levels throughout the study period.

The ventilated plant room showed healthier plant growth, suggesting that proper airflow supported better plant development. Treatments using activated charcoal and vermicompost may also have helped improve air quality by supporting pollutant absorption and microbial breakdown.

The reduction in CFU may be due to dust particles and microbes getting trapped on the leaf surfaces of the plants. In addition, microorganisms present in the soil could have helped break down some harmful substances in the air. Activated charcoal might also have contributed by absorbing certain pollutants, which may have helped in reducing microbial levels indoors.

Conclusion

The study suggests that the Bio Air Pot system using Money Plant can help reduce airborne microbes in indoor spaces. The combination of plants, enriched soil, vermicompost, and activated charcoal may improve indoor air quality naturally. The project supports the idea that plants can be used as an eco-friendly and low-cost method for indoor air purification.

Limitations

The study had certain limitations. Passive sampling methods did not allow accurate measurement of air volume. The experiment was conducted only for 15 days, and the exact types of microbes present in the air were not identified. Environmental factors such as humidity, temperature, and CO_2 levels were also not measured during the study.

Future Recommendations

In future studies, sensors can be used to measure environmental factors such as CO_2 levels and volatile organic compounds (VOCs). Microbial identification tests can also be performed for more detailed analysis. The duration of the experiment may be extended to 30–60 days to obtain more reliable results. Similar studies can also be carried out using different indoor plant species.

Acknowledgement

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to everyone who contributed to the successful completion of this project titled **"Bio Air Pot: An Eco-Friendly Approach for Sustainable Indoor Air Quality Using *Epipremnum aureum* (Money Plant) and Microbial Soil System, with Potential Applications in Space Stations."**

I am deeply thankful to my teachers, mentors, and academic guides for their invaluable guidance, encouragement, and continuous support throughout the development of this project. Their expertise and constructive suggestions helped me understand the scientific principles related to air purification, environmental sustainability, plant-based filtration systems, and innovative applications in controlled environments.

I would also like to express my appreciation to the researchers, scientists, and environmental experts whose studies on indoor air quality, phytoremediation, microbial soil systems, and sustainable technologies provided the foundation for this work. Their contributions have been a constant source of knowledge and inspiration.

My sincere thanks go to organizations and institutions engaged in environmental research, biotechnology, and space science for making scientific information accessible. Their work has greatly contributed to understanding the potential of biological systems in improving air quality on Earth and in future space habitats.

I am grateful to the authors of books, journals, research papers, websites, and other reference materials that served as valuable sources of information throughout this project.

I would also like to thank my family and friends for their unwavering encouragement, motivation, and support during the preparation of this study. Their cooperation and understanding played a significant role in the successful completion of this project.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References / Bibliography

1. National Aeronautics and Space Administration (1989). *Interior Landscape Plants for Indoor Air Pollution Abatement*. NASA, Stennis Space Center.
2. B. C. Wolverton, Johnson, A., & Bounds, K. (1989). *Interior Landscape Plants for Indoor Air Pollution Abatement*. NASA Research Report.
3. World Health Organization. (2023). *Indoor Air Quality and Health*. Geneva: WHO.
4. United States Environmental Protection Agency. *Guide to Indoor Air Quality*. Washington, D.C.
5. Orwell, R. L., Wood, R. A., Tarran, J., Torpy, F., & Burchett, M. (2004). Removal of benzene by indoor plants. *Water, Air, and Soil Pollution*, 157(1–4), 193–207.
6. Irga, P. J., Torpy, F. R., & Burchett, M. D. (2018). Can houseplants really improve indoor air quality? *Journal of Exposure Science & Environmental Epidemiology*, 28(6), 1–12.
7. Dela Cruz, M., Christensen, J. H., Thomsen, J. D., & Müller, R. (2014). Can ornamental potted plants remove volatile organic compounds from indoor air? *Environmental Science and Pollution Research*, 21(24), 13909–13928.
8. Wood, R. A., Burchett, M. D., Alquezar, R., Orwell, R. L., Tarran, J., & Torpy, F. (2006). The potted-plant microcosm substantially reduces indoor air VOC pollution. *Water, Air, and Soil Pollution*, 175, 163–180.
9. Singh, S. N., & Tripathi, R. D. (Eds.). (2007). *Environmental Bioremediation Technologies*. Springer Publications.
10. Taiz, L., Zeiger, E., Møller, I. M., & Murphy, A. (2018). *Plant Physiology and Development* (6th Edition). Oxford University Press.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Mapping Human–Environment Interactions Around Diwanshah Lake Through Spatial Analysis: Ecological Implications.

Ansari Gulista Raees Ahmad1, Ansari Naseebullah Kareemullah2
P. A. J. B. S. U. M's B. N. N. College, R. K. Talreja College.

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030471

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 285-291
April 2026

Submitted: 10 Mar. 2026
Revised: 16 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 20 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Ansari Gulista Raees Ahmad
P. A. J. B. S. U. M's B. N. N. College, R. K. Talreja College.
Email:

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI: 10.5281/zenodo.21238391

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21238391

Creative Commons

Abstract

Urban freshwater lakes face intense, uneven anthropogenic pressures that threaten their ecological stability. This study models the spatial segregation of human activities around Diwanshah Lake in Bhiwandi, Maharashtra, utilizing a concentric spatial-gradient design across three distinct zones relative to the water-shoreline interface: Zone A (0–5 m), Zone B (5–15 m), and Zone C (15–30 m). Synchronized spatial audits conducted across twelve randomized vectors tracked utilitarian and recreational behaviors alongside key geo-ecological indicators, including litter density, fractional vegetation cover, soil disturbance, and biodiversity abundance. The analysis evaluates how environmental degradation operates as a distance-decay function of human proximity to the water matrix. The findings underscore that shoreline distance acts as a primary regulator of human-environment dynamics, demonstrating a critical need for spatially explicit zoning, infrastructural resilience, and multi-tier buffer-management frameworks in urban lacustrine conservation.

Keywords: *Spatial zonation, Shoreline disturbance gradient, Anthropogenic spatial decay, Urban lacustrine ecology, Spatial management, Diwanshah Lake.*

Introduction

Urban lakes are valuable spaces where nature and people connect. As highlighted by Anand *et al.*, these ecosystems provide essential benefits to our cities, such as cooling local weather patterns, refilling underground water supplies, protecting wildlife, and building urban climate resilience [1]. However, as cities in developing countries grow at a rapid pace, these delicate spaces face intense pressure from human activities. In fast-growing Indian urban areas, Singh and Sharma observed that the land around lakes has become highly contested, leaving these areas increasingly vulnerable to illegal building, public garbage dumping, unmanaged fishing, and harsh concrete construction [2]. Left unchecked, these processes destroy the natural structure of lake shores, leading to dropping water quality, the loss of plants along the water's edge, and the breaking apart of local wildlife habitats.

An important but often ignored part of studying city lakes is looking at exactly where people do things along the water's edge. As argued by Maheshwari and Vyas, human damage is rarely spread out evenly across a landscape; instead, it groups tightly around main access paths, creating a distinct "disturbance gradient" where ecological stress changes based on how far you are from the water [3]. The shoreline itself is a highly sensitive boundary. Work by Ramachandra *et al.* [4] as well as Bhat and Aithal [5] reminds us that these edge spaces serve as vital nutrient filters and support unique water plants that offer crucial nesting and feeding areas for birds and insects. When heavy daily chores like laundry, religious immersions, and trash dumping crowd into this narrow space, the constant physical wear strips away plants, packs down the soil, and destroys local wildlife.

Further back from the water, Rather and Dar note that local governments usually build formal parks with paved walking paths and seating areas [6]. While these recreational spaces seem safer than heavy shoreline chores, the constant crowds of walkers can still damage the surrounding soil structure and micro-habitats over time.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:
Ansari Gulista Raees Ahmad, & Ansari Naseebullah Kareemullah. (2026). Mapping Human–Environment Interactions Around Diwanshah Lake Through Spatial Analysis: Ecological Implications. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 285–291. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21238391

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

This clash between human use and nature is clear in Bhiwandi, a busy industrial hub in Thane, Maharashtra. According to reports by the Central Pollution Control Board [CPCB] [7], rapid growth from warehouses and textile mills has swallowed up the city's green spaces, pushing intense environmental pressure onto its remaining lakes. Diwanshah Lake is a perfect example of a city ecosystem caught in this struggle, showing a highly mixed and unmanaged pattern of human activity.

Materials and Methods –

1. Study Area and Spatial Con

The study took place at Diwanshah Lake (19.2965 °N, 73.0611 °E), located in the heavily urbanized industrial area of Bhiwandi, Thane District, Maharashtra, India. The area around the lake is a mix of paved public paths and unpaved, natural shores, making it very easy for the public to access the water for both daily chores and relaxation.

2. Spatial Research Design

The study used a cross-sectional spatial audit to get a clear, detailed snapshot of how people and the environment interact. Field observations were timed across three peak daily windows to capture different human behaviors throughout the day:

- **Morning (08:00–10:00 hours):** Focuses on daily chores, work, and travel.
- **Afternoon (13:00–15:00 hours):** Serves as a quiet, mid-day baseline.
- **Evening (17:00–19:00 hours):** Captures peak social time and relaxation.

3. Concentric Spatial Zonation and Sampling Grid

To measure how human impact changes the further you get from the water, the lake's perimeter was split into three concentric circular zones:

- **Zone A (0–5 m)—Littoral Shoreline Belt:** The immediate edge where land meets water; experiences high, direct human contact.
- **Zone B (5–15 m)—Ecotonal Transition Belt:** An intermediate buffer zone featuring mixed plant life and soil surfaces.
- **Zone C (15–30 m)—Outer Surrounding Perimeter:** The furthest zone from the water, made up mostly of formal parks and walkways.

A stratified random sampling setup was used to choose 4 separate observation points within each of the three zones, creating a total of 12 sampling nodes (n=12) around the lake.

4. Human Activity Assessment

At each of the 12 nodes, human presence was tracked using a 10-minute direct scanning method during every daily observation window. Observed activities were sorted into five clear types: Walking, Sitting/Resting, Fishing, Washing, and Waste Dumping. The total counts were then combined and averaged for each zone.

5. Field-Based Ecological Indicator Matrix

Four distinct environmental markers were measured at each node to evaluate local environmental stress:

1. **Macro-Litter Spatial Density (items/m²):** Counted by dropping a random 1 m x 1 m square sampling frame on the ground.
2. **Fractional Vegetation Cover (25%):** Estimated by visually assessing plant cover within a 5 m radius of the node.
3. **Soil Disturbance Index (Score 1–5):** Rated from 1 (completely natural and untouched) to 5 (severely packed-down dirt, bare earth, and heavy foot-traffic erosion).
4. **Biodiversity Abundance Index:** Evaluated using a 5-minute stationary count of all visible birds and insects to check local habitat health.

Observations and Spatial Data –

1. Qualitative Spatial Assessment

Field surveys showed very clear differences in both human behavior and environmental health across the three circular zones:

- **Zone A (0–5 m)—The Littoral Shoreline Belt:** This narrow strip faced the heaviest pressure, acting as the main spot for high-impact, direct-contact daily chores (such as laundry, fishing, and open trash dumping). Because of this, the micro-space showed severe environmental damage, marked by massive piles of garbage (like plastics and household waste), heavily packed-down soil from constant walking, and almost no plant life.
- **Zone B (5–15 m)—The Ecotonal Transition Belt:** This middle area served as a natural buffer zone with mixed, transitional uses. Heavy chores dropped off significantly and were replaced by quieter, stationary activities like sitting and resting. The plant patches here were broken up but still alive, showing only moderate signs of being trampled by footsteps.
- **Zone C (15–30 m)—The Outer Surrounding Perimeter:** This furthest zone was dominated by highly organized, built park infrastructure like paved walking paths and public benches. It stayed in the healthiest ecological shape, featuring thick green tree and plant canopies with almost no direct physical or environmental damage.

Together, these patterns confirm a clear distance-decay effect: the intensity of destructive human habits drops steadily as you move further away from the water's edge.

2. Quantitative Spatial Datasets

Table 1: Spatial Distribution and Mean Diurnal Frequency of Human Typologies

Spatial Zone	Walking	Sitting / Resting	Fishing	Washing	Waste Dumping	Total Activity Volume
Zone A	5	3	6	4	7	**25**

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

(0-5m)						
Zone B (5-15m)	8	6	3	1	3	**21**
Zone C (15-30 m)	15	10	1	0	2	**28**



Figure 1. General View of Diwanshah Lake showing surrounding Urban Landscape.



Figure 2: Shoreline dumping hotspot observed in Zone A.



Figure 3: Vegetation patch located in the transition belt (Zone B).



Figure 4. Paved walking path in the outer belt (Zone C) used primarily for recreational activities.



Figure 5: Urban interface showing residential settlement proximity to the lake.

Table 2: Geo-Ecological Indicator Values Across the Spatial Gradient

Measured Ecological Parameter	Zone A (0–5 m)	Zone B (5–15 m)	Zone C (15–30 m)
Litter Density (items/m²)	18.6	9.4	5.3
Fractional Vegetation Cover (%)	22	48	63
Soil Disturbance Index Score (1-5)	4.2	3.1	2
Biodiversity Abundance (Mean Bird/Insect Count)	4	8	12

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

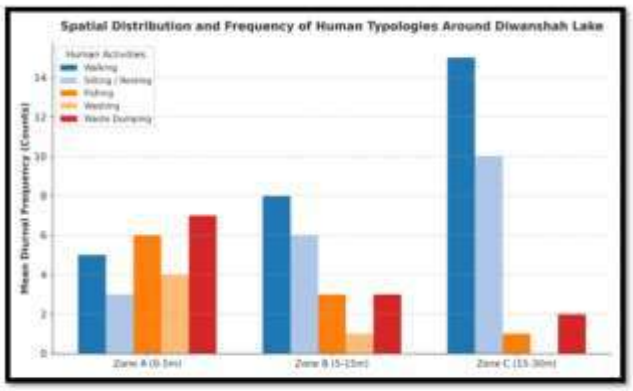


Figure 7: Mean daily frequency of human behavioral typologies across distinct shoreline distance gradients.

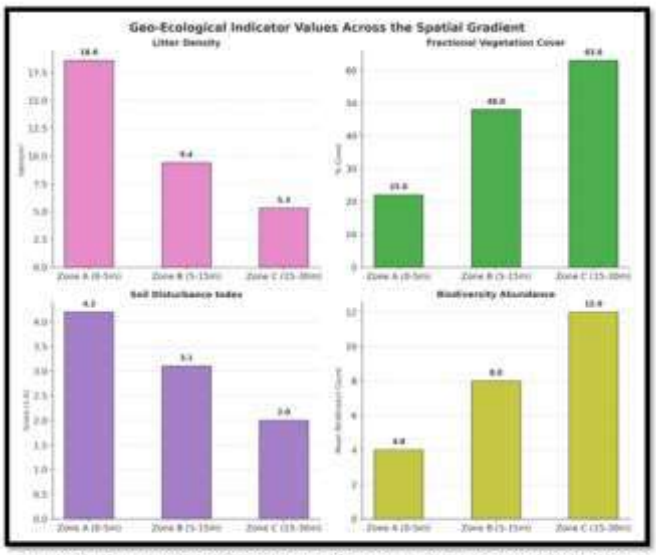


Figure 6.: Distribution of geo-ecological indicator values across the shoreline spatial gradient (0–30 m).

Results –

The collected field data shows a clear and visible change in both human behavior and environmental health around the Diwanshah Lake basin. These observations confirm that environmental damage drops off significantly the further you move away from the water's edge.

1. Zone A (0–5 m): The Littoral Shoreline Friction Belt

The immediate edge of the water acted as a heavily crowded spot for high-impact, direct-contact daily chores. Activities like laundry (n=4) and active household or public trash dumping (n=7) reached their highest daily numbers within this narrow strip, showing how much local residents depend on direct access to the water.

This heavy human pressure directly caused a severe drop in local environmental health. Zone A had the highest amount of garbage in the entire study area, averaging 18.6 items/m. This large accumulation of waste was paired with heavy physical wear from people walking, leading to a severe Soil Disturbance Index score of 4.2 (marked by tightly packed dirt, bare ground, and eroded banks). As a result, plant cover was stripped away to its lowest level (22%), and this habitat damage kept the local wildlife count to a minimum, with an average of just 4.0 birds or insects spotted.

2. Zone B (5–15 m): The Ecotonal Transition Belt

The middle transition area showed a mixed blend of human use and nature, acting as a behavioral buffer zone. High-impact daily chores dropped sharply here (laundry fell to n=1, and trash dumping fell to n=3), as the space shifted toward quiet, stationary relaxation like sitting and resting (n=6).

The environmental markers in Zone B reflected this drop in human pressure, sitting right in the middle between the inner and outer zones. The amount of garbage was cut nearly in half to 9.4 items/m², while the Soil Disturbance Index score dropped to 3.1, showing only moderate signs of trampling. This reduced physical stress allowed nature to bounce back slightly, with broken plant patches recovering to 48% cover and the average wildlife count doubling to 8.0 birds or insects.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

3. Zone C (15–30 m): The Outer Recreational Perimeter

The furthest circular zone was dominated almost entirely by organized, low-impact park recreation. Walking was the single most common activity (n=15), making up 53.6% of the total human presence (N=28) recorded in this area. Destructive daily chores and trash dumping were almost entirely absent, except for a few minor issues near the outer boundaries.

Supported by sturdy public infrastructure like paved pathways and built-in seating, Zone C stayed in the healthiest ecological condition. Garbage density reached its lowest baseline at 5.3 items/m², and the ground remained stable with a minimal soil disturbance score of 2.0. Freed from heavy physical and chemical stress, the plant canopy thrived at 63% cover, which directly supported a healthier local habitat—resulting in the highest wildlife presence across the study area, with an average count of 12.0 birds or insects.

Discussion –

Spatial Breakdown and Human Proximity Dynamics

The field findings show a clear, distance-based pattern of human disturbance around Diwanshah Lake, where environmental damage is highest near the water and drops farther away. This matches foundational frameworks in behavioral geography, such as those put forward by Ramachandra, Aithal, and Durgappa along with Sharma and Kumar, which establish that physical access dictates exactly where and how intensely human-environment conflicts happen [8, 9, 10].

The heavy ecological stress in Zone A shows how open, unmanaged access to city lakes speeds up habitat breakdown. Because Zone A is the primary spot for high-impact chores like washing clothes, bathing, and trash dumping, it absorbs the worst physical and chemical damage. This crowding of human activity creates what Alikhani *et al.* describe as severe "edge-effect stress" right at the sensitive water-land boundary [11]. As Singh *et al.* warn, without built public infrastructure to control these shoreline pressures, lake water quality will inevitably collapse from unmanaged city runoff [12].

Shoreline Damage, Hardened Soil, and Buffer Collapse

The massive drop in plant cover (22%) and high soil disturbance (4.2) in Zone A show how damaging unchecked foot traffic can be. Continuous trampling strips away sensitive shoreline plants and packs down the ground. As Ramachandra *et al.* point out, hardened soil loses its natural pores, which blocks rainwater from soaking into the ground and triggers worse bank erosion during heavy monsoons [13].

Naturally, Bhat and Aithal demonstrate that a healthy shoreline acts as a filter that catches sediment, stabilizes banks, and absorbs excess nutrients [5]. When these green edges are cleared or ruined by foot traffic and soapy detergents, Rather and Dar [6] as well as Edo *et al.* [14] explain that the lake loses its natural defense system, allowing toxic, nutrient-rich runoff to pour directly into the open water and fuel aggressive, localized toxic algae blooms. Additionally, the dense litter (18.6 items/m²) in Zone A highlights a failure in city waste management within rapidly expanding industrial hubs like Bhiwandi. Over time, sunlight and waves break this surface trash down into microplastics, a process heavily documented by Kaviarasan *et al.* [15] and Veerasingam *et al.* [16]. Research by Kumar *et al.* [17] and guidelines from the Central Pollution Control Board [CPCB] [7] confirm that these microparticles leach harmful plastic chemicals directly into the water, build up inside aquatic food chains, and physically damage local fish and insect populations.

The Protective Value of the Middle Buffer Zone

In contrast to the ruined shoreline, Zone B (5–15 m) worked well as a semi-resilient transition space. Here, human activities shifted from heavy daily chores to passive relaxation like sitting and resting. This drop in physical pressure allowed the landscape to recover noticeably: garbage levels were cut in half (9.4 items/m²) and plant cover rose to 48%.

This shift proves the major value of keeping intermediate buffer zones in city planning, an idea strongly backed by Anand *et al.* [1] and Gopal [18]. When properly designed, Gopal notes that these green belts slow down the spread of human disruption before it reaches fragile aquatic edges [18]. However, as Semwal [19] highlights, these middle spaces are highly vulnerable to shrinking; if visitor crowds grow without protective designs—like raised walkways or clear gravel paths—the zone can quickly lose its filtering power and degrade into the poor state seen in Zone A.

Public Infrastructure and Wildlife Spaces in the Outer Ring

Zone C (15–30 m) stayed in the healthiest overall shape, featuring thick plant cover (63%), stable soil (2.0), and high wildlife numbers (12.0). This success is directly tied to its distance from the water and the deliberate placement of public infrastructure. As shown by Rather and Dar, channeling high foot traffic onto durable, paved surfaces successfully handles large crowds while protecting nearby nature from direct physical damage [6]. This creates an interesting paradox: the zone with the most overall human presence suffers the least ecological harm because of sturdy infrastructure.

Furthermore, the high bird and insect counts in Zone C show how vital these lake perimeters are for city biodiversity. Rashid *et al.* [20] emphasize that within concrete-heavy industrial centers, vegetated lake shores act as essential nature sanctuaries. These green patches, as studied by Nagendra and Gopal [21] and Verma and Raghubanshi [22], provide crucial nesting and feeding sites for bird and insect populations that would otherwise be entirely pushed out by urban factories and buildings.

Theoretical Alignment and Smart Zoning Management

The clear distribution of environmental damage mapped in this study strongly backs classical Disturbance Gradient Theory. As shown in the findings of Verma and Raghubanshi [22] and Maheshwari and Vyas [3], ecological stress drops steadily as physical distance from human hotspots increases.

To fix these issues, Gopal [18] states that urban planning agencies must move away from generic environmental rules and adopt highly specific, space-based zoning frameworks. Letting unmanaged, mixed activities continue on delicate shorelines guarantees rapid ecological decline. To save these

vital urban blue spaces, municipal leaders should deploy the strict, Three-Tier Spatial Plan recommended by the Central Pollution Control Board [CPCB] [7] to balance public recreation with active environmental protection.

- **Core Protection Strip (0–5 m):** This inner zone must strictly ban all daily chores, washing, and trash dumping. To protect it, the city should plant dense rows of native water reeds (like *Typha* or *Phragmites*) to create a natural "bio-fence." These plants will physically block people from tossing garbage, filter out incoming dirty rainwater, and stop wave action from eroding the fragile banks.
- **Permeable Transition Belt (5–15 m):** This middle area should only feature footpaths built from eco-friendly, porous materials like loose gravel or unpaved soil. This clever design choice lets rainwater soak naturally straight into the ground, stops the soil from becoming tightly packed down, and keeps a healthy, semi-natural green buffer between the park and the water.
- **High-Capacity Recreational Perimeter (15–30 m+):** This outermost zone is where the city should intentionally place all heavy public features, including paved walkways, park benches, bright lighting, and large trash bins. By clustering the busiest attractions out here, the layout successfully handles large public crowds and keeps heavy foot traffic safely away from the lake's delicate edge.

Acknowledgement

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to everyone who contributed to the successful completion of this project titled **"Mapping Human–Environment Interactions Around Diwanshah Lake Through Spatial Analysis: Ecological Implications."**

I am deeply thankful to my teachers, mentors, and academic guides for their valuable guidance, encouragement, and continuous support throughout the course of this study. Their insights and suggestions helped me understand the significance of spatial analysis in examining the relationship between human activities and environmental changes.

I would also like to express my heartfelt appreciation to the local residents, community members, and respondents around Diwanshah Lake who provided valuable information and shared their observations regarding the ecological and socio-economic conditions of the area. Their cooperation was essential for the successful completion of this research.

My sincere thanks go to researchers, environmentalists, geographers, and government agencies whose studies, reports, maps, and data sources contributed significantly to this project. Their work provided valuable knowledge on ecosystem management, environmental conservation, and spatial analysis techniques.

I am grateful to the authors of books, journals, research papers, websites, satellite imagery sources, and other reference materials that served as important sources of information throughout this study.

I would also like to thank my family and friends for their constant encouragement, motivation, and support during the preparation of this project. Their cooperation and understanding helped me complete this work successfully.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References –

1. Anand, A., Zeng, Y., Reckien, D., and Pfeffer, K. (2024). Governance Interactions Concerning Peri-Urban Lake Ecosystems. *International Journal of the Commons*, *18*(1), 670-688.
2. Singh, A., and Sharma, V. N. (2022). Anthropogenic impacts on lakes and measurement of Traphic Level: A comparative study of Ramgarh (Urban) and Chilua (Rural) Lakes of Gorakhpur Districut, UP. *National Geographical Journal of India*, *65*(4), 340-349.
3. Maheshwari, S., and Vyas, S. (2025). Evaluation of urban waterbody under the influence of land use land cover (LULC) in the catchment: A case of Hataikheda Lake, Bhopal (India). *Environmental Monitoring and Assessment*, *197*(11), 1175.
4. Ramachandra, T. V., Asulabha, K. S., Sincy, V., Bhat, S. P., and Aithal, B. H. (2016). *Wetlands: Treasure of Bangalore*. Energy and Wetlands Research Group, Centre for Ecological Sciences, Indian Institute of Science.
5. Bhat, S. P., and Aithal, B. H. (2016). WETLANDS: TREASURE OF BANGALORE. *Energy*.
6. Rather, I. A., and Dar, A. Q. (2020). Assessing the impact of land use and land cover dynamics on water quality of Dal Lake, NW Himalaya, India. *Applied Water Science*, *10*(10), 219.
7. Central Pollution Control Board. (2021). *Guidelines for restoration of polluted water bodies in India*. Ministry of Environment, Forest and Climate Change, Government of India. https://cpcb.nic.in/restoration-guidelines
8. Ramachandra, T. V., Sudarshan, P., Vinay, S., Asulabha, K. S., and Varghese, S. (2020). Nutrient and heavy metal composition in select biotic and abiotic components of Varthur wetlands, Bangalore, India. *SN Applied Sciences*, *2*(8), 1449.
9. Ramachandra, T. V., Aithal, B. H., and Sanna, D. D. (2012). Insights to urban dynamics through landscape spatial pattern analysis. *International journal of applied earth observation and geoinformation*, *18*, 329-343.
10. Sharma, S., and Kumar, G. (2022). Assessment of Anthropogenic Stress on Surinsar Wetland using Geospatial Tools. *Ecology, Environment and Conservation*, 390-397.
11. Alikhani, S., Nummi, P., and Ojala, A. (2021). Urban wetlands: A review on ecological and cultural values. *Water*, *13*(22), 3301.
12. Singh, A. K., Singh, P., and Sharma, M. K. (2025). Management of Urban Water Resources through AMRUT in Uttar Pradesh. *Current World Environment*, *20*(2), 861.

13. Ramachandra, T. V., Bharath, H. A., and Vinay, S. (2013). Land use land cover dynamics in a rapidly urbanising landscape. *SCIT J*, *13*, 1-12.
14. Edo, G. I., Itoje-Akpokiniovo, L. O., Obasohan, P., Ikpekoro, V. O., Samuel, P. O., Jikah, A. N., Nosu, L. C., Ekokotu, H. A., Ugbune, U., Oghroro, E. E. A., Emakpor, O. L., Ainyanbhor, I. E., Mohammed, W. A., Akpoghelie, P. O., Owheruo, J. O., and Agbo, J. J. (2024). Impact of environmental pollution from human activities on water, air quality and climate change. *Ecological Frontiers*, *44*, 874–889.
15. Kaviarasan, T., Naik, S., Sivadas, S. K., Dhineka, K., Sambandam, M., Sivyer, D., Mishra, P. and Murthy, M. R. (2020). Assessment of litter in the remote beaches of Lakshadweep Islands, Arabian Sea. *Marine Pollution Bulletin*, *161*, p.111760.
16. Veerasingam, S., Ranjani, M., Venkatachalapathy, R., Bagaev, A., Mukhanov, V., Litvinyuk, D., Verzhevskaia, L., Guganathan, L., Vethamony, P. (2020). Microplastics in different environmental compartments in India: Analytical methods, distribution, associated contaminants and research needs. TrAC Trends in Analytical Chemistry. Dec 1;133:116071.
17. Kumar, S., Smith, S. R., Fowler, G., Velis, C., Kumar, S. J., Arya, S., Kumar, R. and Cheeseman, C. (2017). Challenges and opportunities associated with waste management in India. *Royal Society open science*, *4*(3).
18. Gopal, B. (2013). Future of wetlands in tropical and subtropical Asia, especially in the face of climate change. *Aquatic sciences*, *75*(1), 39-61.
19. Semwal, A., and Tewari, H., and Trakroo, M., and Mishra, A., and Pathak, Y. (2021). WETLAND CONSERVATION AND MANAGEMENT. 1. 24-28.
20. Rashid, G. M., Butt, A., Qadir, A., and Ali, M. H. (2020). Avian assemblage along an urban gradient: diversity, abundance and richness. *Ornis Hungarica*, *28*(1), 49-64.
21. Nagendra, H., and Gopal, D. (2011). Tree diversity, distribution, history and change in urban parks: studies in Bangalore, India. *Urban Ecosystems*, *14*(2), 211-223.
22. Verma, P., and Raghubanshi, A. S. (2018). Urban sustainability indicators: Challenges and opportunities. *Ecological indicators*, *93*, 282-291.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

Chemical Evolution Across Planetary Environments: Integrating Astrochemistry, Space Materials Science, and Propulsion Chemistry in the Search for Extra-terrestrial Biosignatures

Munazza M. Momin, Tanaji N. Bansode
Department of Chemistry, B.N.N. College Bhiwandi, Dist-Thane-421305, Maharashtra, India

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030472

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 292-294
April 2026

Submitted: 10 Mar. 2026
Revised: 16 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 20 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Munazza M. Momin
Department of Chemistry, B.N.N. College Bhiwandi, Dist-ThaneMaharashtra, India
Email: munazmomin@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI: 10.5281/zenodo.21238607

DOI Link
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21238607

Creative Commons

Abstract:

Chemical evolution across planetary environments represents a unifying framework linking astrochemistry, space materials science, and propulsion chemistry in the systematic search for extraterrestrial biosignatures. From the early theoretical models of prebiotic synthesis proposed by Alexander Oparin to spectroscopic detections of complex organics in the interstellar medium, the progressive increase in molecular complexity has reshaped our understanding of life's chemical precursors.[1] Observations from missions such as Mars Science Laboratory and Cassini–Huygens have revealed organic compounds, redox gradients, and mineralogical contexts conducive to prebiotic chemistry. Concurrently, advances in radiation-resistant materials, in situ analytical instrumentation, and green propulsion systems have enabled sustained exploration of extreme planetary environments. This review synthesizes current knowledge of molecular evolution, surface–atmosphere interactions, and propulsion-driven mission architectures, highlighting their collective role in identifying robust chemical signatures indicative of biological processes beyond Earth.[2]

Keywords: *Biosignatures, Extraterrestrial, Astrochemistry, Radioastronomy, Atmosphere, Space*

Introduction:

The question of whether life exists beyond Earth is fundamentally a chemical inquiry. Long before biology emerges, chemistry governs the formation, transformation, and persistence of molecular complexity in the cosmos. The modern framework of chemical evolution builds upon early theoretical foundations laid by scientists such as *Alexander Oparin* and *J. B. S. Haldane*, who proposed that life originated through gradual chemical processes under primitive planetary conditions. Their hypotheses gained experimental support in 1953 when *Stanley Miller* and *Harold Urey* demonstrated the abiotic synthesis of amino acids under simulated early Earth conditions.[3]

Today, chemical evolution is understood not as an Earth-exclusive phenomenon, but as a universal process occurring across interstellar clouds, protoplanetary disks, and planetary surfaces. This review examines how astrochemistry, space materials science, and propulsion chemistry converge to enable the detection and interpretation of extraterrestrial biosignatures.[4] By integrating molecular formation pathways, planetary environmental processes, technological innovations, and mission architectures, we develop a unified chemical perspective on the search for life beyond Earth.[5]

Astrochemical Foundations of Molecular Complexity:

Astrochemical studies indicate that organic molecules are widespread throughout the interstellar medium rather than being uncommon chemical entities. Radioastronomical surveys have detected more than 200 molecular species within molecular clouds, including alcohols, nitriles, aldehydes, and polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbons (PAHs). The pioneering insights of Carl Sagan demonstrated that carbon-based chemistry can persist even under cold and radiation-intensive conditions, challenging the earlier view that the precursors of life require environments closely resembling Earth.[5]

In dense molecular clouds, dust grains provide reactive surfaces that promote chemical transformations. Ice layers rich in water, ammonia, carbon monoxide, and methanol are continuously exposed to ultraviolet radiation and cosmic rays, driving a variety of photochemical reactions.[6] Laboratory experiments simulating these extraterrestrial conditions have produced amino acids and nucleobase-related precursors from relatively simple molecular systems. Such observations indicate that substantial molecular complexity may emerge before planetary formation and subsequently become incorporated into developing planetary bodies during accretion.

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:
Munazza M. Momin, & Tanaji N. Bansode. (2026). Chemical Evolution Across Planetary Environments: Integrating Astrochemistry, Space Materials Science, and Propulsion Chemistry in the Search for Extra-terrestrial Biosignatures. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 292–294. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21238607 .

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Observations from advanced space-based observatories, including the James Webb Space Telescope, have also revealed signatures of complex organic compounds within star-forming regions. Collectively, these findings support the view that prebiotic chemistry is broadly distributed across the cosmos, providing a common chemical framework for the evolution of planetary environments.[6]

Chemical Processing in Planetary Environments

Although astrochemistry provides the initial molecular ingredients, the destiny of these compounds is largely governed by the environments in which they exist. Variations in atmospheric chemistry, radiation exposure, mineral composition, and thermal conditions across planetary bodies influence the chemical processes that occur within them.[7]

Mars presents a strongly oxidizing surface environment due to the presence of perchlorates and continuous ultraviolet irradiation. Despite these challenging conditions, missions such as the Mars Science Laboratory have identified organic compounds preserved within sedimentary formations, suggesting that subsurface regions may serve as protective reservoirs for potential biosignatures. Fluctuations in Martian atmospheric methane remain unresolved, with both abiotic serpentinization and possible biological processes proposed as potential sources.[8]

Titan, on the other hand, possesses a reducing atmosphere dominated by methane and nitrogen. Observations from the *Cassini–Huygens* mission revealed extensive photochemically driven hydrocarbon reactions in the upper atmosphere, resulting in the formation of tholins and complex aerosol particles. Even though Titan differs substantially from Earth, its rich inventory of organic compounds demonstrates that molecular complexity can emerge under alternative solvent and environmental regimes.[9]

Europa and other subsurface ocean worlds represent a different model of planetary chemical evolution. Internal tidal heating may maintain hydrothermal environments comparable to deep-sea vent systems on Earth, where redox disequilibria provide energy for chemolithoautotrophic organisms. The interaction between oxidizing compounds at the surface and reducing species within the ocean interior could establish favorable energetic conditions for metabolic activity.

Taken together, these planetary settings demonstrate that chemical evolution can proceed under a broad range of environmental circumstances, producing diverse pathways toward increasing molecular complexity.[8]

Space Materials Science and Analytical Integrity

Successful identification of extraterrestrial biosignatures depends not only on planetary chemistry but also on the reliability of the technologies used to investigate it. Spacecraft materials are required to endure severe temperature fluctuations, vacuum exposure, ionizing radiation, and impacts from micrometeoroids throughout extended missions. The use of radiation-tolerant polymers, carbon-fiber-based composites, and advanced thermal protection materials helps preserve structural and operational integrity during exploration.

Another essential consideration is contamination prevention. Even trace amounts of terrestrial organic material may compromise biosignature investigations, making stringent sterilization procedures and cleanroom manufacturing practices indispensable. Analytical instruments such as Raman spectrometers, gas chromatography–mass spectrometry (GC–MS) systems, and laser-induced breakdown spectroscopy (LIBS) platforms must operate with high accuracy and selectivity under extraterrestrial conditions.[9]

The incorporation of compact spectroscopic technologies and microfluidic analytical platforms has transformed modern space chemistry. These systems facilitate direct in situ investigations, minimizing dependence on sample-return missions. Consequently, advances in materials science and instrument design are fundamental to ensuring that detected chemical signatures genuinely reflect planetary phenomena rather than contamination originating from Earth.

Propulsion Chemistry and the Expansion of Exploration

The extent of astrobiological exploration is inherently linked to propulsion capability. Propulsion chemistry influences both the accessibility of distant planetary environments and the practicality of repeated mission deployment. Conventional hydrazine-based propellants have long been used in spacecraft operations; however, concerns related to toxicity and storage have encouraged the development of environmentally safer monopropellants and more efficient cryogenic fuel systems.[10]

Electric propulsion technologies, particularly ion-thruster systems, have significantly enhanced the prospects for long-duration deep-space exploration while reducing overall propellant requirements. These innovations increase the feasibility of reaching outer planetary regions and icy moons that may harbor promising biosignatures. Improved propulsion performance also strengthens sample-return mission architectures, enabling more comprehensive analyses than those achievable through remote observations alone.

Through reductions in launch mass requirements and improvements in mission longevity, advances in propulsion chemistry substantially broaden our ability to examine chemically diverse planetary settings. Accordingly, propulsion chemistry serves not only as an engineering discipline but also as a critical contributor to the advancement of astrobiological research and biosignature exploration.[11]

Defining and Interpreting Biosignatures:

A central challenge in astrobiology lies in distinguishing biological signals from abiotic mimics. Organic molecules alone do not constitute definitive evidence of life, as demonstrated by their widespread abiotic formation. Instead, biosignatures are evaluated through patterns of molecular complexity, isotopic fractionation, chirality, and chemical disequilibrium.

On Earth, biological processes preferentially incorporate lighter isotopes, producing characteristic carbon and sulfur isotopic ratios. Similar fractionation patterns detected elsewhere could suggest metabolic activity. Homochirality — the dominance of a single enantiomer in biomolecules — represents another potential biosignature, as abiotic processes typically yield racemic mixtures.

However, caution is essential. Abiotic photochemistry, hydrothermal reactions, and impact processes can generate complex organics and isotopic anomalies. Therefore, biosignature assessment requires contextual integration: geological setting, environmental stability, and complementary lines of chemical evidence must converge before biological interpretation is considered plausible.[12]

Integrated Framework and Future Perspectives:

The search for extraterrestrial life is most powerful when interdisciplinary boundaries dissolve. Astrochemistry provides molecular inventories; planetary chemistry modifies and preserves them; materials science ensures analytical reliability; propulsion chemistry enables access; and biosignature science interprets the data.

Future missions will likely combine orbital spectroscopy with in situ analysis and eventual sample return. Advances in artificial intelligence and machine learning promise

enhanced spectral interpretation and anomaly detection. Meanwhile, exoplanetary atmospheric studies seek chemical disequilibria — such as simultaneous oxygen and methane — that may indicate biological processes on distant worlds.[13]

The continuity of chemistry from interstellar clouds to planetary surfaces suggests that life's building blocks are not exceptional but emergent from universal physical laws. Whether these chemical systems transition to biology elsewhere remains uncertain, yet the integrated approach described here maximizes our capacity to detect that transition.[14]

Conclusion:

Chemical evolution across planetary environments reveals a profound unity in cosmic processes. From molecular synthesis in interstellar space to complex surface chemistry on planets and moons, the ingredients and mechanisms underlying life appear widely distributed. Technological advancements in materials science and propulsion chemistry have transformed the search for extraterrestrial biosignatures from speculative philosophy into empirical science.

While definitive evidence of life beyond Earth remains elusive, the convergence of astrochemical theory, planetary exploration, and engineering innovation strengthens the plausibility of its existence.[15] Ultimately, the quest for extraterrestrial biosignatures is not solely a search for life elsewhere; it is an exploration of chemistry's capacity to organize matter into complexity, resilience, and perhaps consciousness itself.

Acknowledgement

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to everyone who contributed to the successful completion of this project titled "Chemical Evolution Across Planetary Environments: Integrating Astrochemistry, Space Materials Science, and Propulsion Chemistry in the Search for Extra-terrestrial Biosignatures."

I am deeply thankful to my teachers, mentors, and academic guides for their invaluable guidance, encouragement, and continuous support throughout the development of this project. Their expertise and constructive suggestions helped me understand the interdisciplinary nature of astrochemistry, planetary science, materials engineering, and space exploration.

I would also like to express my appreciation to scientists, researchers, and scholars working in the fields of astrochemistry, planetary geology, space materials science, astrobiology, and propulsion chemistry. Their pioneering research and scientific discoveries provided the foundation and inspiration for this study.

My sincere thanks go to leading space agencies and scientific organizations, including National Aeronautics and Space Administration, European Space Agency, and Indian Space Research Organisation, whose missions, publications, and research initiatives have significantly advanced our understanding of planetary environments and the search for extraterrestrial life.

I am grateful to the authors of books, journals, research papers, scientific reports, websites, and other reference materials that served as valuable sources of information throughout this project. Their contributions greatly enhanced the depth and quality of this work.

I would also like to thank my family and friends for their unwavering encouragement, motivation, and support during the preparation of this study. Their cooperation and understanding played a vital role in the successful completion of this project.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

References:

1. Miller, S. L. (1953). A production of amino acids under possible primitive Earth conditions. Science, 117(3046), 528–529. https://doi.org/10.1126/science.117.3046.528
2. Oparin, A. I. (1938). The origin of life. Macmillan.
3. Haldane, J. B. S. (1929). The origin of life. The Rationalist Annual, 148, 3–10.
4. Sagan, C., & Khare, B. N. (1979). Tholins: Organic chemistry of interstellar grains and gas. Nature, 277(5692), 102–107. https://doi.org/10.1038/277102a0
5. Herbst, E., & van Dishoeck, E. F. (2009). Complex organic interstellar molecules. Annual Review of Astronomy and Astrophysics, 47, 427–480. https://doi.org/10.1146/annurev-astro-082708-101654
6. McKay, C. P., Gibson, E. K., Thomas-Keprta, K. L., et al. (1996). Search for past life on Mars: Possible relic biogenic activity in Martian meteorite ALH84001. Science, 273(5277), 924–930. https://doi.org/10.1126/science.273.5277.924
7. Grotzinger, J. P., Sumner, D. Y., Kah, L. C., et al. (2014). A habitable fluvio-lacustrine environment at Yellowknife Bay, Gale Crater, Mars. Science, 343(6169), 1242777. https://doi.org/10.1126/science.1242777
8. Waite, J. H., Jr., et al. (2007). The process of tholin formation in Titan's upper atmosphere. Science, 316(5826), 870–875. https://doi.org/10.1126/science.1139727
9. Hand, K. P., Carlson, R. W., & Chyba, C. F. (2007). Energy, chemical disequilibrium, and geological constraints on Europa. Astrobiology,7(6),1006–1022. https://doi.org/10.1089/ast.2007.0156
10. Seager, S., Bains, W., & Hu, R. (2013). A biomass-based model for estimating the plausibility of exoplanet biosignature gases. Astrophysical Journal, 777(2), 95. https://doi.org/10.1088/0004-637X/777/2/95
11. Schwieterman, E. W., Kiang, N. Y., Parenteau, M. N., et al. (2018). Exoplanet biosignatures: A review of remotely detectable signs of life. Astrobiology, 18(6), 663–708. https://doi.org/10.1089/ast.2017.1729
12. Mahaffy, P. R., Webster, C. R., Atreya, S. K., et al. (2013). Abundance and isotopic composition of gases in the Martian atmosphere from the Curiosity rover. Science, 341(6143), 263–266. https://doi.org/10.1126/science.1237966
13. Squyres, S. W., et al. (2004). The Opportunity rover's Athena science investigation at Meridiani Planum, Mars. Science, 306(5702), 1698–1703. https://doi.org/10.1126/science.1106171
14. Sutton, G. P., & Biblarz, O. (2017). Rocket propulsion elements (9th ed.). Wiley.
15. Wertz, J. R., Everett, D. F., & Puschell, J. J. (Eds.). (2011). Space mission engineering: The new SMAD. Microcosm Press.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Original Article

A study of Emerging Trends and Development of Cruise Tourism in India

Ajit S. Bhoir
Assistant Professor,Department of Geography
B.N.N.College, Bhiwandi Dist- Thane, Maharashtra

Manuscript ID:
RIGJAAR-2026-030473

ISSN: 2998-4459
Volume 3
Issue 4(II)
Pp. 295-301
April 2026

Submitted: 10 Mar. 2026
Revised: 16 Mar. 2026
Accepted: 20 Apr. 2026
Published: 30 Apr. 2026

Correspondence Address:
Ajit S. Bhoir
Assistant Professor,Department of Geography
B.N.N.College, Bhiwandi Dist-Thane, Maharashtra
Email: ajitbhoir7@gmail.com

Quick Response Code:

Web. https://rlgjaar.com

DOI: 10.5281/zenodo.21531657

DOI Link:
https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21531657

Creative Commons

OPEN ACCESS

Abstract

Tourism in India is an important for the country's economy and is growing rapidly. Now a day there are many types of tourism we know and new trends of tourism for celebration are available, like a celebration on an aero plan, helicopter and cruise. Cruise tourism is evolving rapidly, driven by changing traveler preferences, technological innovation, and new celebratory travel models. This paper examines emerging trends shaping cruise tourism, focusing on experiential and themed cruising, sustainability and eco-cruising, digital transformation, and the socio-economic impacts on destinations. Growth in niche markets such as celebratory travel (weddings, anniversaries, and milestone birthdays) is redefining what cruising means in the 21st century. The modern cruisers increasingly look for personalized experiences, cultural immersion, and health-conscious services. This paper include the government initiatives towards cruise tourism that integrating technology, inclusivity, and sustainability will be central to future competitiveness in the global cruise industry.

Keyword: *Celebration, Trend and Development, Government initiatives.*

Introduction:

Started in the early 19th century when cruise ships are used only for transport, travel, movies and drama shooting. Sometime people go on cruise for writing and drawing a marine life. Now a day there is new trends celebration it's on cruise. We all want to travel the world with entertainment and excitement. Many countries love Cruising, India also one of the country who want to become part of it. India is a peninsula and developed cruise line. Mostly for the Entertainment and new experience we can choose cruise, but it need awareness. According to the United Nations World Tourism Organization (UNWTO), tourism entails the movement of people to countries or places outside their usual environment for personal or business or professional purposes. Tourism means people traveling for fun and entertainment. Tourism is the act and process of spending time away from home in pursuit of recreation, relaxation, and pleasure, while making use of the commercial provision of services. Tourism in India is important for the country's economy and is growing rapidly. There has been an up-trend in tourism over the last few decades, especially in India, Tourists have a wide range of budgets and tastes, and a wide variety of resorts and hotels have developed to cater for them. Now a day there are many types of tourism we know and new trends of tourism for celebration are available, like a celebration on an aero plan, helicopter and cruise.

Cruise tourism has historically been associated with leisure and luxury travel. By segmenting travel offerings and enhancing guest experiences, cruise lines have transformed their vessels into floating resorts. In recent years, the industry's growth is no longer driven solely by relaxation and scenic exploration; celebratory travel-travel motivated by personal milestones-has emerged as a powerful niche. This trend reflects global shifts toward experience-based consumption, a rising middle class in emerging markets, and enhanced connectivity that supports remote work and flexible travel patterns.

By 2026, the global cruise market is projected to exceed 39.5 million passengers, with a significant portion of growth driven by Millennials and Gen Z. Unlike previous generations who viewed cruises as a way to "see the world," younger demographics utilize cruises as "Floating Event Spaces."

Creative Commons (CC BY-NC-SA 4.0)
This is an open access journal, and articles are distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike 4.0 International Public License, which allows others to remix, tweak, and build upon the work noncommercially, as long as appropriate credit is given and the new creations ae licensed under the identical terms.

How to cite this article:
Bhoir, A. S. (2026). A study of Emerging Trends and Development of Cruise Tourism in India. Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research, 3(4(II)), 295–301. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.21531657

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Definition:

In 1976 the Tourism Society of England's definition was "Tourism is the temporary short-term movement of people to destination outside the place where they normally work and live and their activities during the stay at each destination".

Celebration on cruise ship:

Started in the early 19th century when cruise ships are used only for transport and travel. Now a day according to development there is new trends celebration it's on cruise. Not only a festivals we can celebrate birthday, anniversary, new year , baby shower, engagement, wedding, business party, retirement etc. During a break off work or perhaps it's a good way to travel in cruise, we can arranged a school trip, conference, workshop on cruise. Cruise tourism is a form of travelling for leisure purposes, involving an all-inclusive holiday on a cruise ship of at least 48 hours, according to a specific itinerary in which the cruise ship calls at several ports or cities. Cruise ship living is an attractive alternative for seniors because, in many cases, the costs of cruising are lower than costs of an assisted living facility. Maximum people are travels for fun. It includes activities such as sightseeing and camping. People who travel for fun are called "tourists". Cruise Tourism industry is important for the benefits it brings and due to its role as a commercial activity that creates demand and growth for many more industries. Cruise Tourism not only contributes towards more economic activities but also generates more employment, revenues and plays a significant role in development. Cruise Tourism tests include things like studying weather reports, studying charts, navigation books, and other things. In addition they has, be examined by qualified technicians and adequately supplied with supplies such as water, fuel, food, fast aid, etc. The journey matter more than the destination. A cruise tour from a regular holiday trip it's different. The celebration on cruise it's like carnival. Mostly in season it's have a lot of demand.





(Cruise tour)

India and Cruise:

United States, China, Germany, United Kingdom, Australia, Canada, Italy, France, Brazil, Spain are the top ten countries that love Cruising. India also one of the country who want to becomes part of it. India's some cruise lines are Indian Ocean Cruise Line Pvt Ltd, Star Cruise Country, Royal Caribbean Manning India Pvt. Ltd. ,Costa Cruise India , MSC Cruises , Jalesh cruises, Oceania Cruises, SNS Cruise Line, Cruises Bookings From India – My Dream Holiday .in, Angriya Cruise Mumbai Terminal, Louis Cruises ,Cruise Bay, Joncia Marine Services, Airborne Recruiting Pvt. Ltd., Royal Caribbean Manning India Pvt. Ltd., Global Anchor Cruises, Kamaxi Overseas Consultants - Mumbai Office, Kokan Barge Company, Tirun Travel Marketing, NCL cruise office" etc. India is the peninsula, the total coastline of India measures about 7,517 km, which is distributed among nine coastal states and four Union Territories; and almost entire coast of India falls within tropics. The nine coastal states are Gujarat, Maharashtra, Goa, Tamil Nadu, Andhra Pradesh, Karnataka, Kerala, West Bengal and Odisha. Cost Cruise India has recently launched a three to seven day cruise along India's western coastline.

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

It starts off in Mumbai and sails to Cochin over a four-night period, and the next leg takes you Maldives in three nights. The facility and infrastructure will be build as cruise terminals at Cochin, Mumbai, Goa, Chennai and New Mangalor Port. Lakshadweep Cruise, Cruise port of Mangalor and Goa Cruise destinations are few more popular destinations in India to promote Cruise Tourism. Cruises are the pinnacle of luxury tourism and more than cruise industries in India develop it. The cruise tour contribution to the national economy and develop environment friendly attitude. Formulation of Standard Operating Procedures (SOP) to be followed by various government agencies for handling of cruise ship. Developing an enabling ecosystem necessary to promote and sustain cruise in India.



Review of literature:

1. **Weeden, C., Lester, J. A., & Thyne, M. (2011)** Titled "Cruise tourism: Emerging issues and implications for a maturing industry". *Journal of Hospitality and Tourism Management*, *18*(1), 26-29.: stated Cruise tourism is increasingly recognised as a successful and dynamic subsector of the global tourism industry, with the major cruise lines occupying '… the highest ranks of the tourism and leisure sector, as measured by shareholder capital and annual profits' The article provides information on the cruise com panies currently operating in Australasia, the number and size of their ships, their key destination ports and the economic income generated by passengers and crew. The article also presents a discussion of the constraints to further growth, including terminal infrastructure, the area's remoteness from established global markets, Western Australia's restrictive gaming controls and the fragmentary nature of cruise development in Australia.
2. **V. Rüya Ehtiyar (2016)** in his book titled *"Global Issues and Trends in Tourism"* mentioned that Tourism is one of the major drivers of countries in terms of economic development and it not only contributes in generating income and employment but also in development of many related industries. Cruise tourism is cited as one of the new frontiers and fastest growing area of this sector. According to the recent report prepared by Cruise Market Watch (2015a), demand for cruise tourism has displayed a significant increase in the last decades. This demand increase results from the opportunity cruise travel provides in terms of visiting many countries and/or cities in a short time while spending the holiday in a 5-star hotel. Whereas cruise tourism has served 3.7 million passengers in 1990, this number has risen to 22.2 million in 2015, displaying a tremendous increase with an annual growth rate of 6.55%.
3. **Ministry of Ports, Shipping and waterways** (2025) published "Cruise Tourism in India: A Voyage of New Possibilities" stated that Cruise tourism is a nature-driven travel experience that unlocks a country's rivers, seas, and canals for themed journeys across all budgets. It offers safe and comfortable access to even remote destinations, promoting inclusivity and ease of travel. By tapping into natural waterways, it boosts both national and international connectivity while driving local economies through job creation in hospitality, entertainment, culture, and beyond.

Objective of the study:

1. To study the historical perspective of India and Cruise.
2. To explore emerging trends in cruise tourism.

Steps taken by the Indian Government to Boost Cruise Tourism:

India has significant capabilities in cruise tourism for coastal & river sector. This is due to the presence of:

- 12 Major and 200 Minor Ports along the 7500 km long coastline across the west and east
- Network of more than 20000 kilometers long navigable 110 waterways connecting around 400 rivers.
- There are multiple states, union territories and 1300 islands in India which are along the coastline or along the banks of states and interstate rivers or national waterways.

1. **Cruise Bharat Mission:**

The 'Cruise Bharat Mission' was launched on September 30, 2024, from the Mumbai port. Aimed at the boosting the

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

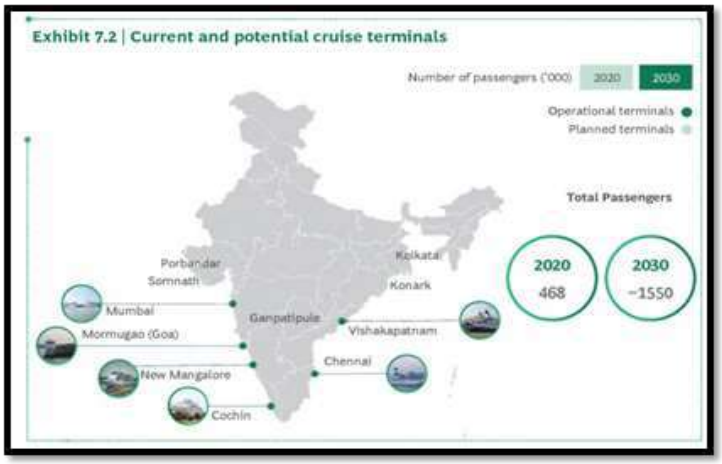
tremendous potential of cruise tourism in the country, the programme aims to propel country's cruise tourism industry by doubling cruise passenger traffic within five years; i.e. by 2029. Cruise Bharat Mission will also result in over 1.5 million river cruise passengers over more than 5,000 Kms of Operational Waterways in India.

The initiative aims to excel India's vision to become a global hub for cruise tourism and promote the country as the leading global cruise destination. The Cruise India Mission will be implemented in three phases, beginning from 1 October 2024 up to 31 March 2029.





2. **Maritime India Vision 2030**: The Government of India's vision is to make India a significant player in the global cruise market, both for ocean and river cruises. Indian cruise market has the potential to grow by 8X over the next decade, driven by rising demand and disposable incomes.

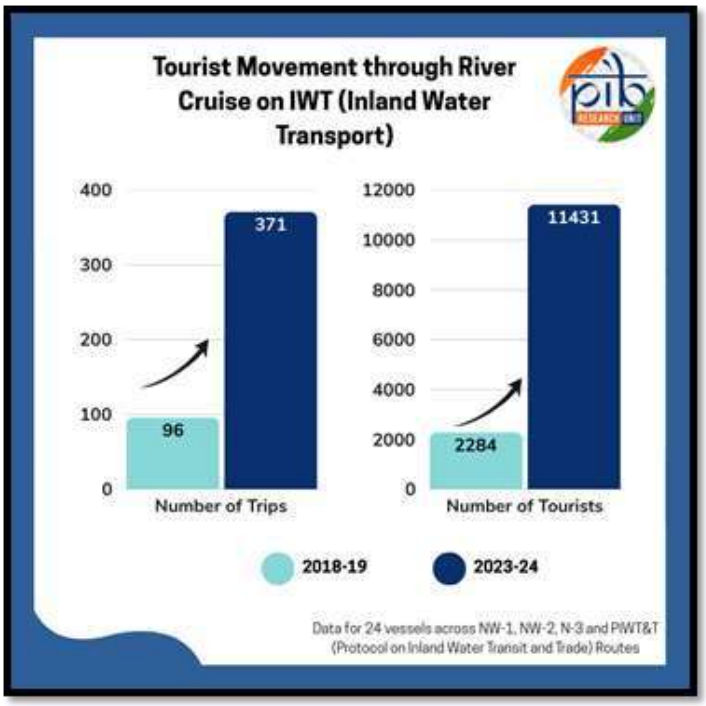


Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

In order to promote India as the global destination for cruise tourism under MIV 2030, interventions have been identified across three key areas:

- Oceanic and Coastal Cruise
- Island and Infrastructure Development
- River and Inland Cruise

3. **River Cruise Tourism:** It is an emerging segment in the leisure industry with a scope for high growth. Several National Waterways constituting major rivers flow through various states and districts, rich in flora & fauna and cultural heritage. Suitable locations at various National Waterways have been identified and are being explored for development of river cruise tourism in India.



Initiatives taken by IWAI towards developing river tourism are:

- Construction of vessel berthing, facilities at multiple points along the waterways for ease of movement of tourists.
- Developing an ecosystem for river cruise tourism along with promotion of heritage sites and tourist attractions along the waterways.

The development of river cruise would augment existing revenue generation, employment generation, etc from tourism industry. There are few suitable terminals along rivers which promote cruise tourism. These include cruises plying along a broad stretch of the river Ganga, Brahmaputra and houseboats floating in the backwaters of Alappuzha in Kerala.



In January 2023, Hon'ble Prime Minister launched the MV Ganga Vilas, the world's longest river cruise, highlighting the country's thriving river cruise tourism. This luxurious 3,200-kilometer journey from Varanasi to

Royal International Global Journal of Advance and Applied Research
Peer Reviewed International, Open Access Journal.
ISSN: 2998-4459 | Website: https://rlgjaar.com Volume-3, Issue-4(II) | April - 2026

Dibrugarh traversed 27 river systems across five Indian states and Bangladesh. The remarkable expedition garnered global attention and secured a spot in the prestigious 'Limca Book of Records.'

Recent Developments:

- **IWAI, Delhi Govt MoU to boost Cruise Tourism on River Yamuna:**
  In March 2025, the Inland Waterways Authority of India (IWAI) and the Ministry of Ports, Shipping and Waterways (MoPSW) signed an MoU with various Delhi government agencies to develop a four-kilometre stretch of the Yamuna (NW-110) between Sonia Vihar and Jagatpur into a hub for eco-friendly cruise tourism. The project will deploy electric-solar hybrid boats equipped with bio-toilets and safety features, and install two HDPE jetties to support smooth operations- promoting sustainable, short-distance navigation and recreational tourism in Delhi.
- **IWAI's MoU with J&K to boost river cruise tourism:**
  In March 2025, The Inland Waterways Authority of India (IWAI) signed a Memorandum of Understanding (MoU) with the Government of Jammu and Kashmir to promote river cruise tourism across three designated National Waterways in the region. Among India's 111 national waterways, Jammu and Kashmir is home to three- River Chenab (NW-26), River Jhelum (NW-49), and River Ravi (NW-84). Marking a major push for inland tourism, IWAI has committed approximately ₹100 crore to develop cruise tourism infrastructure and experiences across these routes.
- **IWAI with Govt. of Gujarat and Madhya Pradesh**: IWAI entered into a tripartite agreement with the Governments of Gujarat and Madhya Pradesh to start cruise operations from Kukshi to Sardar Sarovar Dam on 19th April 2024.
- **Conferences:** Stakeholder conference was organized in Kolkata and Kochi in March-April 2024 and in Delhi on 3rd May 2024 for promoting river cruise tourism.
- **Significant investment in River Cruise Tourism:** The First Inland Waterways Development Council meeting held on the vessel "Ganges Queen" in Kolkata. The meet, with an objective to enable inland waterways as channels of economic growth and commerce in the country committed an investment Rs. 45,000 crore for development of river cruise tourism. Of this, an estimated Rs. 35,000 crore have been earmarked for cruise vessels and another Rs. 10,000 crore for development of cruise terminal infrastructure at the end of Amrit Kaal- by 2047.
- The '**River Cruise Tourism Roadmap, 2047'** was launched at the inaugural session of IWDC (Inland Waterways Development Council (IWDC) meeting. This Roadmap focuses on four vital pillars, including Infrastructure, Integration, Accessibility, and Policy for promoting river cruise tourism. As a part of the roadmap, over 30 possible routes and tourist circuits along inland waterways have been identified for further development.

Additional steps taken to boost cruise tourism:

1. Cruise vessels receive berthing priority over cargo ships.
2. A rationalized tariff structure with standard port charges and nominal passenger tax has been introduced, offering 10–30% volume-based discounts.
3. Ousting charges have been removed to attract more cruise traffic.
4. Cabotage (the right to operate sea, air, or other transport services within a particular territory) laws waived for foreign cruise ships, allowing them to carry Indian nationals between domestic ports.
5. E-visa and visa-on-arrival facilities have been extended.
6. Conditional IGST exemption granted to foreign vessels converting to coastal routes, with reconversion required within six months.
7. A uniform SOP has been implemented for all stakeholders involved in cruise operations.
8. A single e-Landing Card is now valid across all ports on a cruise itinerary.

Conclusion:

India's cruise tourism is charting a promising course, tapping into its vast and diverse network of rivers, coastlines and ports to offer unique travel experiences that blend leisure with cultural discovery. With major initiatives like the Cruise Bharat Mission and Maritime India Vision 2030, the government is laying a robust foundation to position India as a global cruise destination. From the tranquil backwaters of Kerala to the majestic Ganga and the pristine stretches of the Yamuna and Brahmaputra, cruise tourism is not only unlocking new economic potential but also enabling inclusive growth by creating jobs and boosting local economies. As infrastructure develops and awareness grows, cruise tourism is set to become a defining pillar of India's travel and tourism landscape, inviting the world to rediscover India. Some people who go on cruise ships are enthusiasts who are willing to spend even a decade at sea exploring the world. However, for most people cruising is a leisure experience that is done. Now a day there are new trends of tourism for celebration are available, like a celebration on an aero plan, helicopter and cruise. Event tourism as a growth area has expanded.

Acknowledgment

The author expresses sincere gratitude to all those who contributed to the successful completion of this research paper titled "A Study of Emerging Trends and Development of Cruise Tourism in India."

I extend my heartfelt thanks to the Principal, Head of the Department of Geography, and all the faculty members of B.N.N. College, Bhiwandi, for their continuous encouragement, valuable guidance, and academic support throughout this study.

I am deeply grateful to my colleagues and mentors for their constructive suggestions, insightful comments, and constant motivation, which greatly enhanced the quality of this research.

I also acknowledge the Ministry of Tourism, Government of India, Ministry of Ports, Shipping and Waterways, Inland Waterways Authority of India (IWAI), and other government agencies and organizations whose reports,

publications, and official data provided valuable information on cruise tourism, policy initiatives, and recent developments in India.

My sincere appreciation is extended to all researchers, authors, and institutions whose scholarly publications and research have significantly contributed to the conceptual and analytical framework of this study.

Finally, I express my heartfelt gratitude to my family and friends for their unwavering encouragement, patience, and moral support throughout the completion of this research.

Financial support and sponsorship

Nil.

Conflicts of interest

The authors declare that there are no conflicts of interest regarding the publication of this paper

Reference:

1. www.visitbritain.org › introduction-tourism
2. simple.wikipedia.org › wiki › Tourism
3. https://travindinstitute.com/blog/cruise-tourism-in-india
4. http://tourism.gov.in/cruise-tourism
5. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/MS_Grand_Celebration
6. https://static.pib.gov.in/WriteReadData/specificdocs/documents/2023/jun/doc2023627218001.pdf
7. https://pib.gov.in/PressReleseDetail.aspx?PRID=2089049&reg=3&lang=1
8. https://tourism.gov.in/cruise-tourism-0
9. https://www.pib.gov.in/PressReleseDetailm.aspx?PRID=2123171&reg=3&lang=2#:~:text=Introduction-,Cruise%20tourism%20is%20a%20nature%2Ddriven%20travel%20experience%20that%20unlocks,interstate%20rivers%20or%20national%20waterways.